The Quran Commentary

Craig Winn

Quran in Chronological Order
& In the Context of Muhammad's Life

www.prophetofdoom.net

Overview

Prophet of Doom presents the Quran in chronological order and in the context of Muhammad's life as it is known through Ishaq's *Sira* (Biography) and Tabari's *Tarikh* (History). There is no better way to understand Islam's lone prophet, his god, their message or their purpose -especially since the Quran itself is a jumbled and incoherent mess.

The translation presented in *Prophet of Doom* was a blend of the literal *Noble Quran* by Khan (the one found in most American mosques), and English translations by Ahmed Ali, Pickthal, Yusuf Ali, and Shakir. Collectively, these represent the five most respected and universally accepted Muslim translations of Allah's book.

To validate Craig's scholarship in regard to his presentation of the Quran, you will need access to all five of these. While we encourage you to conduct your own investigation of the Islamic scriptures, you may be comforted to know that of the many thousands of emails we have received from angry Muslims claiming that Craig has misrepresented their religion, no one has found an inaccurate Quranic portrayal.

To compose *The POD Quran*, we consolidated the references made to each Quranic Surah in the book and then placed them in numerical, rather than chronological order. Every reference was pulled directly from *Prophet of Doom* just as it was presented in the book, and thus most contain Craig Winn's commentary as well as related Hadith.

While you will learn much more reading the Quran in chronological order -the order it was supposedly revealed and thus the order it is presented in POD- and with its surahs set within the context of Muhammad's life, we understand that most people are

accustomed to the Quran's current order --jumbled and devoid of circumstance, place, time, and chronological order as it may be.

The *POD Quran* can be set alongside the five Muslim translations that served as its basis to demonstrate that Craig did not "cherry-pick" the most rotten verses from a Quranic tree filled with nurturing ones. The *POD Quran* also proves that Craig didn't take Quran verses out of context or misrepresent them. The simple truth is that immorality, violence and idiocy completely dominate the texts of the Islamic scriptures.

It is also important to note that Muslims have recently published more 'politically correct' versions of the Quran and of the Hadith. Although they cannot fix the author's (Muhammad /Allah's) complete lack of moral character and intelligence, the recent renditions have sought to remove many violent verses, rewriting them to suit modern sensibilities. Therefore, if you own a "politically correct" Quran or a sanitized Hadith collection, we ask that if you come across an instance where it appears we may have misrepresented Muhammad/Allah's actual message, that you take the time to review all five of the most universally accepted and respected translations, and buy printed versions of the Hadith collections, before you criticize our scholarship. If you take the time to do this, what you will discover is that today's Muslims are obediently following their prophet/god's policy of lying to and deceiving Infidels so as to make us easier prey. Don't let that happen to you.

1. The Opening

Since Islam is supposed to be a religion, let's review the first surah revealed during the Islamic Era to see if we can find something inspirational. The 2nd surah, the Quran's longest, should really be the first surah because the 1st is "*The Prologue,*" a sixty-word invocation. Its speaker isn't Allah, so it could not have been revealed by god as is alleged. The 1st surah, therefore, doesn't belong in the Quran. That would make the 2nd surah, which was the ninetieth received, the first revelation from Allah in Medina and thus during the Islamic Era. It is called "*The Cow*" in reference to the golden calf sun-god idol cast by the faithless Israelites during their Exodus nearly 2,000 years before Islam was invented. Muslim scholars acknowledge that the surah was handed down in pieces over the course of a decade.

2. The Cow

The 2nd surah begins with a contradiction: Quran 2:1 "Alif-Lam-Min. *(These letters are a miracle of the Quran and only Allah knows what they mean.)* This is the Book free of doubt, a guidance to those who ward off (evil), who believe in the Unknown, fulfill their devotional obligations, and pay (zakat) out of what We have provided." There is no doubt: these uninspired rantings have guided more evil than they have warded off.

Allah's Book is asking people to believe in the "Unknown." Unable to produce a miracle, prophecy or even a sane depiction of God, Muhammad just gives up and says, "*Believe in the unknown.*" We're ninety-one surahs into the Quran, and what little is known about this spirit is demonic. He spends his days torturing unbelievers in hell, and he spends his nights leading believers astray. He supports immorality when it serves his prophet's interests, and he doesn't want his true identity to be known.

But the dark spirit wants to be worshiped. The passage defines Muslims as those who "fulfill their devotional obligations." Although this may sound pious, it's wrong too. Devotion and obligation are incompatible, mutually exclusive concepts. Devotion - love - requires

choice. The lack of choice is Islam's greatest deficiency, as the word "obligation" suggests. That brings us to the zakat, the tax imposed on all Muslims; it's one of the Five Pillars. Islam gives monetary confiscation a politically correct veneer by calling it charity, the giving of alms. But Muhammad used it exactly like politicians use taxes. At sword-point, he took money from productive people so that he could bribe his unproductive supporters. It made Muhammad powerful and Muslims dependant. It's no different from the tactics Saddam Hussein used to ensure Baath Party loyalty.

Quran 2:4 "Whoever believes in (the Quran and Sunnah) which has been sent down to you (Muhammad) and in that which was sent to those before your time (the Torah and Gospel), have the assurance of the Hereafter." Although there are a thousand reasons to discard the Quran, this is one of the best. Allah is taking credit for prior scripture, saying that it should also be believed. Since the Torah and Quran are irreconcilably different, the order is impossible. It's like telling someone to be a democratic capitalist and a totalitarian communist at the same time.

Quran 2:6 "As for the disbelievers, it is the same whether you warn them or not; they will not believe. Allah has set a seal upon their hearts, upon their hearing and a covering over their eyes. There is a great torment for them." It's another Islamic first: a spirit so perverse, so evil, he precludes people from knowing him. And he does it so that he can torture them. The concept is demonic; the words are Satanic. The next thirteen verses rekindle the never-ending argument; only this time the victims are Jews, not Arabs.

Quran 2:9 "They deceive Allah and those who believe, but they only deceive themselves, and realize (it) not! In their hearts is a disease; and Allah has increased their disease. Grievous is the painful doom they (incur) because they (lie)." Only in Islam could man deceive God. But that's child's play compared to a god who calls men diseased, and then, rather than curing them, makes them sicker. The Quran begins as badly as it ends.

Quran 2:11 "When it is said to them: 'Make not mischief on the earth.' they say: 'We are peacemakers only.'" Propagandists and political strategists know that the most effective deception is one that projects a doctrine's or a candidate's faults onto their rivals. That is precisely what is being done here. The "mischief makers" are Muslims, not Jews. As proof, the Jews were tending to their businesses while the Muslims were out pirating. But it is the last line that haunts us today. In the face of worldwide Islamic terror, Muslims say, "We are peacemakers only." And we believe them. Shame on us. Still attacking Jews, the Quran says: "They are mischief-mongers, but they realize not. When it is said to them: 'Believe as the others believe.' They say: 'Shall we believe as the fools.' Nay, surely they are the fools, but they know not. When they meet the faithful, they say: 'We believe.' but when they are alone with the devils, they say: 'We are really with you: We (were) only mocking.'" Obviously, it didn't take the Jews long to assess the merits of Islam. Knowing who God is helped them recognize who He was not. And therein lies our problem.

We have lost sight of Yahweh, having separated ourselves from him. Most don't even know his name, much less his character and plan. Not knowing Yahweh makes Lucifer more deceptive. For example, this is Lucifer speaking, not God: *Quran 2:15* "Allah mocks them, paying them back, increasing their wrong-doing so they wander blindly."

Then the Devil says: "These are they who have bartered guidance for error, and have gained nothing from the deal." Another translation reads: "These are they who purchase error at the price of guidance, so their bargain shall bring no gain." This is Allah's first attempt at condemning Jews for selling (not giving) their oral traditions to Muhammad. He is inferring that his bastardized accounts, the ones twisted to make his immoral behavior look divine, are true guidance while the originals are erroneous. Remember, people believed Hitler's lies too – lies that were indistinguishable

from Islam. Working for the same master, they were equally seductive, racist, demonic, and destructive.

Quran 2:17 "They are like one who kindled a fire; when it burned around him, Allah took away their light and left them in darkness so they could not see. They are deaf, dumb, and blind, so they return not. Or like a storm with darkness, thunder and lightning. They thrust their fingers in their ears for fear of death. But Allah surrounds the disbelievers. The lightning snatches away their eyes; when darkness covers them, they stand still; and if Allah pleased He would take away their hearing too." Allah is harming men, not condemning doctrines. And the dark spirit is shown thwarting man's efforts to know him (which is probably a good thing).

After a series of "proofs" Allah says: *Quran 2:23* "*If you are in doubt of what We have revealed to Our Votary, then* ***bring a surah like this****, and call any witnesses apart from Allah. But you cannot, as indeed you cannot guard yourselves against the Hell Fire whose fuel is men and rocks, which has been prepared for the infidels.*" Dr. Seuss writes better sonnets than this. They are original, instructive, nurturing, and chronological. So I call the Grinch to witness; he is no less real, and a lot less disturbed.

I am going to skip the debate between Allah, Adam, and Satan, as we have played the "can-you-name-the-animals" game before. It ends with a clever impersonation, however, with Adam playing Muhammad: *Quran 2:39* "Those who reject and deny Our Signs will be inmates of the Hell Fire and will abide there forever."

Proving that the Quran was as crazy as its god, the book that had just invested the better part of forty verses condemning Jews to hell, telling them that they were deaf, dumb, blind, diseased, and led astray, now says: *Quran 2:40* "O Children of Israel, remember the favors I bestowed on you. So keep My Covenant so that I fulfil your covenant. Fear Me. And believe in what I sent down, confirming and verifying the Scripture which you possess already." This reconfirms that Islam is irrational. Q cannot verify or confirm B if Q condemns and contradicts B. Further, if B is true and Q opposes B, then Q must

be false. While an irrational god is a problem for Islam, there is a bigger issue.

Quran 2:41 "Be not the first to deny or sell My Verses for a small price; and fear Me, and Me alone." Another translation reads: "Part not with My Revelations for a trifling price (getting a small gain by selling My Verses)." The Quran just confirmed that Muhammad bought his "divine revelation" from the Jews. It wasn't "handed down," "deciphered from clanging bells," or "dictated by Gabriel." It was purchased in a business transaction.

Quran 2:42 "Do not mix truth with falsehood, nor conceal the truth when you know." The truth is: all doctrines based upon fear and submission are bad. They are designed to empower the few so that they might fleece the many.

Almost three thousand years ago the Jews substituted a powerful and nurturing relationship with Yahweh for a complex and stifling religion. The religion was good for cleric and king but devastating for the Jewish people, separating them from their land and God. The Catholic Church did the same thing, elevating rites and rituals above relationship. It was great for cleric and king but devastating for humankind. Likewise Islam offers nothing to men but the false hope of a twisted paradise. It uses fear to suppress and stupefy the masses, enriching and empowering imams and tyrants alike.

Islam, more than any doctrine conceived by man, uses mind-numbing ritual and senseless rites to manipulate and fleece the flock. Islamic prayer is not a conversation with God; it is a performance to be acted out. Islamic worship isn't heartfelt praise; it's mindless, obligatory, and repetitive. The Quran is not to be questioned or understood; it is to be obeyed. The Islamic "god" is "unknown" for a reason. He is repulsive.

Chairman Muhammad was ordering the Jews to capitulate to him. But they saw right through his act: *Quran 2:43* "Perform prayer; pay the zakat tax; bow down and prostrate yourself with Ar-Raki'un (the obedient bowers). You read, recite, and study the Scripture. Why

don't you understand? [Why don't you capitulate?] Nay, seek [Islamic prostration] prayer: It is indeed hard, heavy, and exacting, except for those who obey in submission." In other words, "Become Muslims and subject yourselves to my obligations because I need to control you and I covet your money."

Allah, the god who said he turned Jews into "swine and apes," claims: *Quran 2:47* "Remember, Children of Israel, the favor which I bestowed on you, and made you exalted among the nations of the world, preferring you to men and jinn." But then: *Quran 2:59* "The [Jewish] transgressors changed and perverted the word from that which had been spoken to them to a word distorted; so We sent a plague upon them from heaven, for their evil-doing." The god of "favors" "bestowed a plague from heaven." *Bukhari:V4B56N679* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Plague was a means of torture sent on the Israelis.'"

While we differ on plagues being heavenly, bigger questions remain: when, how, and why did the Bible get so distorted that it became the opposite of the Quran? The claim is the crux of Islam, yet no Muslim cleric, prophet, or god has ever provided a rational explanation. And without an answer, Islam is a counterfeit, a lousy job of plagiarizing, nothing more. The Septuagint and Dead Sea Scrolls irrefutably prove that the Torah has remained unchanged since at least 250 B.C., a thousand years before the Quran was written. Since Islam claims otherwise, it's a fraud, not a religion.

Not only is there a mountain of historical evidence to refute Muhammad's claim, reason alone will suffice. For the Jews to have written Allah, Muhammad, Mecca, the Ka'ba, Appeasement, Arabic, Islam, Tax, Jihad, Submit, Religion, Muslim, and the Five Pillars out of the Torah and Yahweh, the Messiah, Jerusalem, the Temple, Atonement, Hebrew, Judaism, Tithe, Love, Choose, Relationship, Jews, and the Ten Commandments in, requires a conspiracy infinitely beyond anything the world has ever known. A total suspension of rational thought is required to believe Allah. And then there is the little problem of motivation. Why would the nation of Israel

collectively and comprehensively alter the totality of their scriptures and history in an attempt to foil a conman a thousand miles away and a thousand years distant?

The dark spirit of Islam has sent a "plague" from his abode and it has consumed men's minds. Hopefully there will be enough healthy neurons left for Muslims to make wise choices once they are exorcised from this pestilence.

Quran 2:61 "Humiliation and wretchedness were stamped upon the Jews and they were visited with wrath from Allah. That was because they disbelieved Allah's Proofs, Signs and Verses and killed the prophets. They disobeyed and rebelled. Surely those who believe and Jews, and Nazareans [Christians], and the Sabaeans [Zoroastrians], whoever believes in Allah and in the Last Day, and whosoever does right, shall have his reward with his Lord and will neither have fear nor regret." Muslims quote the last part of this verse to the media to demonstrate how tolerant Islam is. Yet they must take it out of context. The prior verse that says that Allah stamped the Jews with wretchedness and that his wrath was justified. Further, Muslims must mistranslate it, too, replacing the name "Allah" with the word "God." The passage actually says: tolerance is only extended if the Jews, Christians, and Zoroastrians believe in Allah and become Muslims. Convert: or fear and regret it.

Two verses later, the intolerant Allah is back on the warpath, acting like a racist. *Quran 2:64* "But you [Jews] went back on your word and were lost losers. You know that you have broken the sanctity of the Sabbath, so We said: 'Become monkeys despised and hated.' We made this punishment an example and a warning for those who fear Allah." Whether you choose to interpret this as god calling Jews despised apes or turning them into hated monkeys, it isn't godly. And if the Sabbath was sanctified by Allah, why do Muslims ignore the warning and worship on Friday?

The following Hadith was designed to answer that question: *Bukhari:V4B56N693* "The Prophet said, 'We [Muslims] are the last (to

come) but we will be the foremost. Nations were given the Scripture Book before us, and we were given the Holy Book after them. Friday is the day about which they differed. So the next day, Saturday, was prescribed for the Jews and the day after it, Sunday, for the Christians. It is incumbent on every Muslim to wash his head and body on Friday.'" I suppose it would be too much to ask for the prophet to explain how a "Friday dispute" could have arisen between Jews and Christians, considering it was chiseled in stone twelve centuries before the first Christian was born.

In the next fifteen verses, Allah bounces between arguing with Jews and regaling their history. Then he condemns them for overcharging Muhammad for "erroneous" Bible stories: *Quran 2:79* "But woe to the Jews who fake the Scriptures and say, 'This is from God.' so that they might earn some profit thereby.' And woe to them for what their hands have written, and woe to them for what they earn from it.'" What makes them "fake" is the Biblical accounts the Jews sold to Muhammad differed from the version the prophet twisted to serve his interests.

Quran 2:80 "Yet they (Jews) say: 'The Fire will not touch us for more than a few days... but they are enclosed in error and are inmates of Hell." Failing to scare them, Muhammad ordered Jews to: "Pay the zakat tax on your wealth for the welfare of others [Muslims]. And remember we took your Covenant: shed not blood among us or turn people out of their homes; you promised and bear witness. But you kill one another, call people guilty, and use oppression. When captives are brought you ransom them, although it was forbidden." The Yathrib Jews did none of these things. The Muslims did them all. They shed blood, murdering thousands. They forced thousands more from their homes. Their god condemned men, and his prophet founded the most oppressive regime ever conceived. During the month these situational scriptures were contrived, Muhammad personally took captives and ransomed them. Even if you don't see Muhammad as the Meccans and Jews saw him - as an insane, demon-possessed liar, forging scriptures for his own selfish gain - it's hard to

miss the fact he was a hypocrite. It's amazing how much difference a year and a few miles can make. In the last Meccan surah, Allah was congratulating the Jews for testifying to the truth of his Quran. Now they're going to roast in hell for not swallowing it whole. *Quran 2:85* "Do you [Jews] believe a part of the Book and reject a part? There is no reward for them who so act but disgrace in the world, and on the Day of Doom, the severest of punishment...their torment will never decrease!" The more one is exposed to Muhammad's poisonous brew, the worse it tastes.

As we move on, Jesus is brought into the fray, and we are told that the Gospels and Torah were divinely inspired. But then we learn that Allah has cursed Christians and Jews for their disbelief. Allah's anti-Christian, anti-Jew diatribe continues for 50 verses. The same Allah who refers to himself as "We" and "Our" claims that Jesus cannot be His son because He is "One." Allah's racist rant includes the twentieth rendition of: *Quran 2:89* "The [Quran] Book was sent to them (the Jews) by Allah verifying and confirming what had been revealed to them already (the Torah and Gospel). They used to pray for victory over the unbelievers – and even though they recognized it when it came to them, they renounced it. The curse of Allah be on those who deny!" By slipping out of first person to curse the Jews, Muhammad has lifted the veil and shown us who is really behind the curtain.

We are three quarters of the way through the Quran, and yet this is the first time Gabriel, the Messenger's messenger, is named. *Quran 2:97* "Say (Muhammad): Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel - for he brings it down to your heart by Allah's leave, a confirmation of what was (revealed) before, and guidance and glad tidings for those who believe. Whoever is an enemy to Allah, His angels, His Messengers, to Gabriel and Michael, Lo! Allah (Himself) is an enemy of the disbelievers." The spirit who terrorized Muhammad in the cave is now given a name, and wouldn't you know it, his name is from the Bible too.

Allah seems to have a very limited imagination. And a limited range of emotions: the moment we meet the heavenly cast, they are

off to war, condemning their enemies for rejecting their doctrine of submission. Every word of this reeks of Lucifer - the real enemy of the Jews.

Quran 2:99 "We have sent down to you Manifest Signs; and none reject them but those who are perverse." How, pray tell, can a doctrine be tolerant when its spiritual leader says that all who reject his claims are perverse? And you'd think that if Allah was going to brag about all his "signs" he would perform one - one lousy miracle. (Making the blind lame or the deaf dumb doesn't count.) Muhammad and Allah simply promise and protest. They are more like Hitler and Goebbels than Prophet and God.

Once again: *Quran 2:101* "When there came a messenger from Allah confirming what was with them, a party of the people of the (Torah and Gospel) Scripture Book fling away the Book of Allah, tossing it behind their backs, as if they did not know!" You've probably noticed a pattern in the Quran. The things Muhammad and Allah protest most, they are most guilty of. They claim repeatedly that the Quran confirms the scripture it twists. Similar verbose assertions are: the Quran was a book, Allah created man, Allah showed his signs, Jews were Muslims, and

Muhammad wasn't a demon-possessed madman.

Quran 2:102 "They follow what Satan chanted and gave out during the lifetime of Solomon. Though Solomon never disbelieved, the devils denied and taught sorcery to men, which they said had been revealed to the angels of Babylon, Harut, and Marut. However, these two (angels) never taught without saying: 'We have been sent to deceive you.'" Harut and Marut are Persian names not Hebrew or Arabic. And while the implication is that the Jewish King Solomon was a Muslim during the time the Jews were influenced by the Babylonians,

Allah's timeline is errant by 400 years. While that's indicting, what's really incriminating is Allah's claim that the Torah was inspired by the Devil and yet his Quran verifies its message. This,

ever so appropriately, is followed by three repetitions of: "If only they had sense!" Now that the Jews had been properly chastised it was time to get down to business. Muhammad had a tenuous grip on his fledgling community, and that just wouldn't do. Tyrants require unquestioned obedience, total submission. *Quran 2:104* "You of [the Islamic] Faith, say not (to the Prophet) words of ambiguous import like 'Listen to us.' but words of respect; and obey (him): To those who don't submit there is a grievous punishment." While there are countless verses that confirm Islam was invented to serve Muhammad, this is as effective as any.

This brings us to one of the Quran's biggest problems - Allah's contradictions. Muhammad wants us to believe that the creator of the universe is capricious and unreliable, changing his mind by canceling prior truths and obliterating his divine revelations.

Quran 2:106 "When we cancel a Verse or throw it into oblivion, We replace it with a better one." Or: "Whatever Revelation We abrogate or cause to be forgotten, We substitute something better." In the context of God, this is senseless. But in the context of a forgetful man trying to counterfeit the written record of God to serve his agenda, it's perfect.

The religion of Islam failed in Mecca. Muhammad had to cast it into oblivion, to abrogate it, to move on with the doctrine of politics and submission. Allah replaces Ar-Rahman. Piracy replaces inheritance. Jews replace Meccans. Swords replace words. Muslims replace everybody. And Muhammad gets what he wants: money, women, and power.

The reason the "abrogation" verse is so important is that it wipes out Islam as a religion. The first ninety surahs are cast into oblivion. The prophet has a new Qiblah - and a political doctrine built upon submission and sword. But as bad as that sounds, you don't know the half of it yet. The last two-dozen surahs are by far the worst; they contain some of the most immoral, hateful, intolerant, and violent words ever uttered by men. Returning to the second edition of the

never-ending argument we are told that the non-prostelizing Jews were evangelizing: *Quran 2:109* "Quite a number of the People of the Book wish they could turn you [Muslim] (people) back to infidelity after you have believed [submitted], through selfish envy, even after the Truth has become manifest to them. Indulge them until Allah issues his orders." The first part is funny. The second is not. Jews, who were employed, prosperous, and literate, who possessed the longest surviving and best-documented monotheistic faith in the world were jealous of Muhammad's band of bandits? I don't think so. But what's sinister is Allah's ultimate order to exile and murder them. Within a mere six months Muhammad would perpetrate a horrible crime. That said, it was back to business. Muhammad needed more rituals and taxes. They became his means of suppression and oppression. *Quran 2:110* "Establish worship, ritual prayer, and pay the zakat tax; whatever good you send before for your souls, you will find with Allah; surely Allah sees what you do." Pay now, receive later. Then it was back to the never-ending argument. *Quran 2:111* "They say, 'None shall enter Paradise unless he be a Jew or a Christian.' Those are their (vain) desires. Say: 'Produce your proof if you are truthful.' Nay [the tolerant religion said], whoever submits His face to Allah and surrenders, he will get his reward; on such shall be no fear, nor shall they grieve. The Jews say: 'The Christians follow nothing'; and the Christians say: 'the Jews follow nothing (true);' Yet they (profess to) recite the (same) Scripture Book. But Allah will judge between them in their quarrel." By the seventh century, Jews had long since stopped criticizing Christians. And Jews only read out of half the book. Moreover, Christians believe every word of the Hebrew Scriptures. So, once again, Allah has his facts entirely wrong. Finished with the Christians and Jews for the moment, it was time for Allah to take a swipe at the Meccans. *Quran 2:114* "And who is more unjust than he who forbids Allah's Name to be celebrated and mentioned in the sanctuary places (mosque) and strives for their ruin? It was not fitting that such should enter them except in fear. For them there is nothing but disgrace in this world, and in the next an

exceeding torment, an awful doom." This is Muhammad's feeble attempt to justify his new career path as pirate, kidnapper, and murderer. "Terrorism is justified because the Meccans shooed me away from Allah's House." And while that's as lame as it is immoral, the verse is not without a pearl. If Allah's name should be celebrated then "Allah" is a name, not a word. In other words, Allah cannot be both the Arabic word for God and the name of its god at the same time. That would be like naming your pet dog "Dog." (Dog is god, backwards; so we may have stumbled onto something.)

Now that "dog" has bared his fangs at the Meccans, it's time to bite Christians. *Quran 2:116* "They say: 'Allah hath begotten a son: glory be to Him.' Nay, to Him belongs all that is in heavens and on earth: All are subservient and obedient to Him." It's all right to say Allah has daughters if there's a buck in it, but heaven forbid you should say Christ is the son of God. "To Him is due the primal origin of the heavens and earth: When He decrees a matter, He says to it: 'Be.' and it is." It's a good thing that contradictions are abrogated in the Quran or this would be a problem. Everything the Quran says Allah created, including the earth, Adam, and Jesus, were made in a manner other than saying "Be, and it is."

In an earlier chapter, the Islamic Abraham introduced us to the second surah, starting with the 118th verse. Allah lured Abraham out of Israel, the "land flowing with milk and honey," into the wastelands of Arabia to make the pagan Ka'ba appear monotheistic. The Quran, however, was not as daring as the Hadith. It made no attempt to explain how or why a hundred year- old man crossed a thousand miles of desert with an illegitimate infant and a slave girl to reach a place that wouldn't be inhabited for twenty-five centuries.

In a long-winded speech, Allah said that Abraham and his Jewish kin were Muslims practicing Islam. *Quran 2:132* "And this was the legacy that Abraham left to his sons by Yah'qub (Jacob); 'Oh my sons! Allah has chosen the Faith for you - the true religion; then die not except in the faith of Islam as Muslims. He said to his sons: 'what will you worship after me.' They said: 'We shall worship your Ilah (God),

the Ilah (God) of your fathers, of Abraham, Ishmael and Isaac, the one Ilah (God): To Him we submit in Islam.'" It's a wonder such an important profession of faith eluded the Hebrew prophets. Nowhere in the Bible are the words "Muslim, Muhammad, Allah, or Islam" written. It's inconceivable that Abraham could have had such a fine religion and not even mentioned it or his pal Allah.

We also covered Allah's admission in the 138th verse that he was a Baptist. This was followed by Allah's delusional claim that he was Yahweh. Starting at verse 142 Allah tells us that Muslims should no longer play with the Christians and Jews. They must now recognize the monotheistic holiness of Allah's pagan shrine, the rock pile in Mecca. The Ka'ba is called a sacred and holy mosque, even though the only actual mosque at this time served as Muhammad's brothel. (The mosque in Medina was an open courtyard. The buildings that surrounded it served as apartments for Muhammad's wives, sex slaves, and concubines.) And the shrine of which they spoke was still home to hundreds of rock idols, including Allah's Black Stone.

Quran 2:142 "The fools among the people will say: What has turned them from their Qiblah which they had? Say: The East and the West belong only to Allah; He guides whom He likes to the right path. Thus We have appointed you a medium nation, that you may be witnesses against mankind, and that the Messenger may be a witness against you. And We appointed the Qiblah which you formerly observed only that We might know him who follows the messenger, from him who turns on his heels." Muhammad had just arrived in Yathrib and his foolish spirit was already calling the townsfolk "fools." The one-time prophet turned profiteer had moved away from Allah's House in disgrace following the Satanic Verses. He had changed his Qiblah to Jerusalem opportunistically - naïvely thinking the Jews would accept him as their Messiah. When they rejected him for the fool he was, his "god" told his coconspirator: "The Jews have rejected our bogus claims, so we aren't going to play with them any more." Team Islam issued an about-face.

You probably noticed that the never-ending argument gained a larger antagonist. Muhammad and his dark spirit are now "against mankind." What you may not have noticed, however, was the admission of failure. Muhammad needed a way to determine who was in lockstep with him, as he had been unable to seduce a sufficient quantity of the Ansar Helpers to go along with his new program. Not a single Ansar joined the pirates in any of the first dozen Muslim raids. Then when the last one prevailed, ending in murder, theft, and kidnapping for ransom, they cried foul, since the raid breached their "religious" covenants.

Maududi acknowledges Muhammad's problem in his commentary. "During this period a new type of Muslim, called munafiqin or hypocrite, began to appear.... They professed Islam but were not prepared to abide by the consequences.... There were some who had entered the Islamic fold merely to harm it from within. There were others who were surrounded by Muslims and, therefore, had become 'Muslim.' to safeguard their worldly interests." They knew "good" Muslims were terrorist thieves.

So Muhammad came up with a plan to separate the hypocrites from his raiders. He had his dog bark: "We appointed the Qiblah which you formerly observed only that We might know him who follows the Messenger from him who turns on his heels [and doesn't submit]."

God knows all, so this cannot be god speaking. These words must therefore be Muhammad's. "This was surely a hard test except for those whom Allah has guided; and Allah was not going to make your faith fruitless and go to waste; surely Allah is Merciful." Since bowing south verses north isn't a test, we must read between the lines and assume Muhammad was testing Ansar and Emigrant obedience. He needed to know whom he could count on to raid, terrorize, and plunder his enemies.

Quran 2:144 "We see the turning of your face: now shall We turn you to a Qiblah that shall please you. Turn then your face in the

direction of the Sacred Mosque (at Mecca): Wherever you are, turn your faces in that direction. The People of the Book (Jews and Christians) know well that (the Ka'ba) is the truth from their Lord. Nor is Allah unmindful of what they do." When "god" has to lie, there's a problem. If the Jews thought the Ka'ba was godly, why did they pray facing the site of their former Temple in Jerusalem? More importantly, why did Muhammad join them? Further, how could the Ka'ba be "sacred" when it was a pagan shrine? Unable to perform miracles, the prophet dismissed their significance.

Quran 2:145 "Even if you were to bring to the people of the Scripture Book all the Signs, they would not follow Your Qiblah; nor are you going to follow their Qiblah; nor indeed will they follow each other's Qiblah." This is another Allah-Oops. Christians have never had a Qiblah for Yahweh's spirit resides in us. Since Allah claims to have inspired the Gospels, he ought to have known that. "If you, after knowledge has reached you, were to follow their (vain) desires, then were you indeed (clearly) in the wrong."

Quran 2:146 "The People of the Book, unto whom We gave the Scripture, know/recognize this revelation/him as they know/recognize their own sons; But lo! a party of them knowingly conceals truth." Like all things made of man, the deeper one digs into the Quran the more its flaws become apparent. Before we resolve the "know/recognize" and "this/him" controversy, ponder the impossibility of "the People of the Book unto whom We gave the Scripture" believing that every time the Bible referenced something happening in the land of Israel, the city of Jerusalem, on Mount Moriah, or in the magnificent Temple of Solomon, it was a purposeful deception. They would have to believe that it was possible for the thousands of events chronicled in the Bible to have actually occurred in Arabia, at a rock pile in a barren and deserted ravine that a thousand years later would become a motley collection of mud huts called Mecca. They would have to believe that tens of millions of people conspired together over the course of two millennia to write the Jewish Temple in and the Muslim Ka'ba out of thousands of

pages of the most meticulously maintained, most broadly read and distributed scripture of all time. Then they would have to believe that Muhammad, the pirate of Medina, was actually talking with Yahweh, the God of the Bible, and telling the truth about what happened in another time and place. It's so preposterous it begs a question. Does anyone really believe Islam? Or, as Ishaq and Maududi suggest, are they all hypocrites, merely going along to keep from losing their possessions and their lives? The translations that read "recognize him (Muhammad) rather than "know this" are equally outrageous. Muhammad is suggesting that the Jews of Yathrib recognized him as their Messiah but were concealing the truth. Yet in truth, the Jews didn't even recognize Yahshua as their Messiah, and he fulfilled hundreds of exacting prophecies regarding his genealogy, birth, time, life, mission, death, and resurrection. Muhammad didn't fulfill one. So to say that the Jews recognized Muhammad's prophetic credentials as they recognized their own sons tells us a great deal about the mindset of the man. He was as delusional as he was egotistical.

The next five verses wallow in the new Qiblah. The most important line warns the raiders not to fear the hypocrites: *Quran 2:150* "Do not fear them; fear Me."

Motivating men to murder requires conditioning them to hate first. The intended victims must be dehumanized: *Quran 2:171* "The semblance of the infidels is one who shouts to one who cannot hear. They are deaf, dumb, and blind. They make no sense." *Quran 2:174* "Those who conceal Allah's revelations in the [Bible] Scripture Book, and thus make a miserable profit thereby [selling it to Muhammad], swallow Fire into themselves; Allah will not address them. Grievous will be their doom." Since they're destined for hell anyway, why not kill them?

Quran 2:175 "They are the ones who bartered away guidance for error and Torment in place of Forgiveness. Ah, what boldness (they show) for the Fire! (Their doom is) because Allah sent down the Book

in truth but those who seek causes of dispute in the Book are in a schism of great opposition."

Although this was written in code (or maybe just written badly), it provides the entire equation. It confirms that the Jews sold Muhammad the Bible stories he used to try to make himself look like a prophet. As we have discovered, Muhammad changed these to suit his agenda. Then, since the Quranic accounts were different, Muhammad accused his suppliers of selling him a faulty product. He said that B and Q were once identical but that the Jews corrupted B so that they could argue with him about Q.

Quran 2:177 "It is not piety that you turn your faces east or west; but it is the quality of one who believes in Allah and the Last Day, the Angels, the Book, and Prophets; to spend your substance in spite of love for it, for [Muhammad's]. kin, for orphans, for the wayfarer [Muhammad's mercenaries], for those who ask, and for the ransom of captives; to be steadfast in devotional obligations, and paying the zakat tax." Although two of Islam's five pillars are based upon the new Qiblah, we are told here that it isn't pious. And, while it may be a detail, Allah should have a better sense of direction. The old Qiblah was north of Medina and the new one was south; neither were east or west. Further, as with the first attempts at "religion" in Mecca, the first try in Medina was centered on Muhammad. He was even the one with captives to be ransomed.

The Meccans who teased Muhammad and shooed him away from their pagan Moon God shrine must now pay for their hate speech. He begins conditioning his faithful to believe retribution is good. Muhammad claims that Allah has told him that the mocking he suffered at the hands of his clan was so egregious that heads must roll. By verse 191, Allah has his war paint on and continues to whoop it up through verse 210, commanding Muslims to attack and kill their brethren.

The next verse is Muhammad's first stab at instituting a law. It's as barbaric as his religion. *Quran 2:178* "Retaliation is prescribed for you

in the matter of the murdered; the free for free, slave for slave, and female for female. And for him who is pardoned somewhat by his (injured) brother, then prosecution should be according to payment of blood money. He who transgresses after this will have a painful doom."

Quran 2:185 "Ramadhan is the (month) the Quran was sent down as a guide to mankind, also clear Proof/Signs for guidance and the criterion. So, every one of you who is present during that month must spend it fasting." The only reason Muhammad wrestled with the cave demon during Ramadhan was because it was the pagan practice of his people to observe the Tahannuth rituals in Ramadhan. Tahannuth was based upon self-deprivation and fasting, thus the idolatrous practice and holy month were incorporated into Islam. The Ka'ba Inc. made a new pillar out of an old one. "And you must magnify Allah (Say Allahu Akbar - Allah is Greater.)

Speaking of Islamic pillars being constructed from regurgitated paganism, *Quran 2:189* "They ask you about the New Moons. Say: They are but signs to mark fixed seasons in (the affairs of) men, and for Hajj Pilgrimage." The enlightened world had long since abandoned the lunar calendar for the solar one we use today. Rather than "fixing seasons," the lunar calendar Muhammad's god was prescribing caused dates to float around the year. But Allah was the Moon God, so Muslims were forever condemned to the lunacy of ignorance.

Muhammad was now ready to reveal the real reason behind his new Qiblah. He wanted his militants to fight for what he coveted. *Quran 2:190* "Fight in Allah's Cause those who fight you, but do not transgress limits; for Allah like not the transgressors. (This is the first Verse revealed in connection with Jihad, it was supplemented by the 9th Surah.) Although this verse clearly orders Muslims to fight, the first of many such commands, Islamic apologists use this passage in the Western media to infer that Islamic fighting can only be defensive and moderate.

Yet in context, that is not what it says. Just read the next verse: *Quran 2:191* "And kill them wherever you find and catch them, and drive them out from where they have turned you out; for Al-Fitnah (polytheism, disbelief, oppression) is worse than slaughter." Slaying them "wherever you find and catch them" is clearly offensive, not defensive. So the prior verse has already been abrogated. And there is no moderation when one says that a belief, or even verbal abuse, is worse than slaughter.

"Fight them not at the Sacred Mosque, until they fight you there; but if they fight you, kill them. Such is the reward of those who are unbelievers." This is nonsensical. It is not possible for the Muslims of Medina to be defensive fighters if they have marched to Mecca with their fighting gear.

Quran 2:192 "But if they cease/desist, Allah is Forgiving, Merciful." That sounds nice until you realize what they must "cease" doing. One must desist from rebuking Muhammad's claims - in other words, they must become a Muslim to avoid slaughter. Remember, no one was fighting the Muslims when this was handed down. They were the hunters. The Meccans were the prey. To be "forgiven" and not "slaughtered," one had to bow in submission and pay the zakat.

Quran 2:193 "And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief) and religion is only for Allah. But if they cease/desist, let there be no hostility except against infidel disbelievers." Muslims have been ordered to fight until the only religion is Islam - world conquest. And even when they have overrun the world, there shall be no safe haven for "infidel disbelievers." This is as clear as a swastika.

Quran 2:194 "The prohibited month for the prohibited month, and so for all things prohibited, there is the law of retaliation. If anyone transgresses the prohibition against you, transgress likewise against him. But fear Allah, and know that Allah is with the pious."

That was verbal diarrhea, so let's try another translation: "The forbidden month for the forbidden month, and forbidden things in retaliation. And one who attacketh you, attack him in like manner as

he attacked you. Observe your duty to Allah, and know that Allah is with those who ward off (evil)." That was worse - there was no hint of restraint. Maybe a third translation will clear up Islam's "Golden Rule."

"The Sacred month for the sacred month and all sacred things are retaliation; whoever then acts aggressively against you, inflict injury on him according to the injury he has inflicted on you." The problem isn't with the translators.

Remember Muhammad's problem? His henchmen murdered, robbed, and kidnapped in the pagan sacred month of Rejab when violence and thievery were forbidden. Muhammad couldn't pocket the booty because the offense was so heinous. This handy situational scripture, garbled as it may have been, said, "The pagan month is important because I'm a pagan god but I'm granting Muhammad a special exemption because I(’m) like him.

Now that the booty was safely pocketed, it was time to encourage more of the same. *Quran 2:195* "Spend your wealth in Allah's Cause [fighting infidels], and be not cast by your own hands to perdition; and do good. Lo! Allah loves the doers of good." The Quran finally speaks of love, and wouldn't you know it: Allah loves Jihadists who do good by slaughtering in his cause.

Now that fighting is good, Muslims needed a place to fight, so it was off to "Perform properly (according to the Prophet's Sunnah) the Hajj or Umrah, visiting Mecca for Allah. But if you are prevented then send such gifts as you can afford [i.e. if you can't go and fight, send money so that others can fight], and do not shave your heads until the offering reaches the place of sacrifice.... Fear Allah; He is severe in punishment."

Send money even if you can fight: *Quran 2:215* "They ask you what they should spend. Say: Whatever they spend is good.... Allah is aware of it."

According to Allah, peace is bad and fighting is good. *Quran 2:216* "Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you (Muslims),

though you dislike it. But it is possible that you dislike a thing which is good for you, and like a thing which is bad for you. But Allah knows, and you know not." Another translation reads: "Warfare is ordained for you, though it is hateful unto you." This is an open-ended commandment to fight anyone and everyone who has not surrendered to Islam. How, pray tell, do the "Islam-is-a-peaceful-religion" folks explain..."Jihad is ordained for you?"

Quran 2:217 "They question you concerning fighting in the sacred month. Say: 'Fighting therein is a great/grave (matter); but to prevent access to Allah, to deny Him, to prevent access to the Sacred Mosque, to expel its members, and polytheism are worse than slaughter. Nor will they cease fighting you until they make you renegades from your religion. If any of you turn back and die in unbelief, your works will be lost and you will go to Hell. Surely those who believe and leave their homes to fight in Allah's Cause have the hope of Allah's Mercy." The Islamic god must be very small if access to him can be prevented by men. But that wasn't the purpose of this passage. Muhammad wanted the Ansar Helpers or Hypocrites to know it would get nasty if they didn't join the party. He wanted fighters, not pacifists. What's more, the last line suggests something that will be made abundantly clear in later surahs: "Fight in my cause and paradise will be yours."

Muhammad had to be certain the Ansar knew that his party was not fun and games, so he had his "god" say: *Quran 2:219* "They ask you about wine and gambling. Say: 'In them is great sin, and some profit, for men; but the sin is greater than the profit.'" But if you are willing to "gamble" your soul on Muhammad's scheme, you'll find rivers flowing with "wine."

After polishing his war manifesto and get rich scheme, Muhammad turned his attention to his next favorite subject - women. Quranic Laws were dictated that placed women in submissive roles to men just as men had been placed in submission to Muhammad. To enforce his laws, he said: "Big Brother is watching. You'll be punished if you don't obey me."

The dark spirit returned to the main theme of the surah: "Fight because our enemies have mocked us and we hate them." The infidels were called a series of childish names. Then Muhammad convoluted Bible stories to make his crusade appear religious. These twisted portrayals continued through verse 257. A delusional trip down Jewish memory lane followed. Muhammad's twisted story of Abraham was as different from the original account as it was vulgar and insulting. Next, Allah attempted rational religious thought. His stories were moral and Biblically inspired. But sadly, even the more rational passages focused on taxes, of which Muhammad was beneficiary. This led to a rant on interest and a discussion of business contracts starting in verse 275. The motivation: Muslims borrowed money from the Jews to survive. These sections were short on spirituality and long on pent-up rage.

Quran 2:244 "Fight in Allah's Cause, and know that Allah hears and knows all." *002:245* "Who is he that will loan Allah a beautiful loan, which Allah will double to his credit and multiply many times?" Allah's boy was broke and was begging for money. All Muhammad had to do to justify his new behavior was bastardize Hebrew scripture. Quran 2:246 "Have you not considered the chiefs of the Jews after Moses? They said to a prophet of theirs: Raise up for us a king, (that) we may fight in Allah's Cause. He said: 'Would you refrain from fighting if fighting were prescribed for you?' They said: 'How could we refuse to fight in Allah's Cause, seeing that we were turned out of our homes?' But when they were commanded to fight, they turned back, except a small band." According to Allah, peace is wrong.

Some of the most incriminating Quranic errors are those in which Muhammad transparently projects his words and situation into the mouths and times of Jewish leaders. The Islamic scriptures have a complete disregard for time. Saul wasn't a contemporary of Moses. Therefore, in the context of history, this conversation was impossible. As such, it means either that Allah was a nincompoop or that Muhammad was an incompetent prophet, or both. Quran 2:247

"Their Prophet said: 'Allah has appointed Talut [Saul] as king over you.' They said: 'How can he exercise authority over us when we are better fitted than he, and he is not gifted with wealth?' He said: 'Allah has chosen him above you in preference to you, and has gifted him with knowledge, physique, and stature: Allah grants His authority to whom He pleases.'"

Quran 2:256 "There is no compulsion in religion." That would be tolerant if Allah didn't abrogate the verse by proclaiming: *Quran 4:90* "If they turn back from Islam, becoming renegades, seize them and kill them wherever you find them."

The second surah ends with Allah's lap dog telling his people what his master wanted to hear: *Quran 2:285* "The Messenger believes in what has been sent down to him, (as do) the believers. Each believes in Allah, His Angels, His Books, and His Messengers. 'We make no distinction between His Messengers.' And they say: 'We hear and obey.'" The only reason such foolishness survived was the Islamic code: "We hear and obey." Muslims don't think; they obey. They don't believe, they surrender.

Muslims, like Germans, were deceived by an anti-Semitic charlatan: *Bukhari:V7B71N662* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Eloquent speech is as effective as magic.'" *Bukhari:V9B87N127* "The Prophet said, 'I have been given eloquent speech and have been awarded victory by terror so the treasures of the earth are mine.'"

The former wannabe prophet, turned pedophile pirate, was a racist tyrant: *Bukhari: V9 B89 N256* "Allah's Apostle said, 'You should listen to and obey your ruler even if he is a black African slave whose head looks like a raisin.'" He required obedience, not faith: *Bukhari:V9B89N258* "The Prophet said, 'A Muslim has to listen to and obey the order of his ruler whether he likes it or not.'" Hitler and Muhammad were cut from the same cloth. Hitler was stopped, Mein Kampf was exposed, and Nazism was eradicated, as they could not coexist with a civilized world. Haven't Muhammad, the Quran, and Islam earned the same fate? Surah Context and Overview Material

Let's move more deeply into the second year of the Islamic Era to see how Muhammad perpetrated his fraud. *Tabari VII:24* "Allah changed the Muslim Qiblah from Jerusalem to the Ka'ba in the second year of residence in Medina. The people used to pray toward Jerusalem. He used to raise his head to see what he would be commanded. This was abrogated in favor of the Ka'ba," the true source of his inspiration.

When the prophet arrived in Yathrib he demeaned the Ka'ba, as this conversation with his new - real new - wife suggests: *Bukhari:V4B55N587* "The Apostle said to Aisha: 'Don't you see that your folk did not built the Ka'ba on the foundations built by Abraham.' I said, 'O Apostle! Why don't we rebuild it on them?' He said, 'But for the fact your folk have recently given up infidelity.' Umar agreed. 'Aisha must have heard this from Allah's Apostle for he never touched the two corners facing Al-Hijr because the House had not been built on the right foundations.'" Confession is good for the soul. But this disdain could not last. Jerusalem was claimed by the God of the Jews and was in their land. For Muhammad to be important, for him to succeed in his quest, he needed something close at hand. Perhaps the Ka'ba could be buffed up a bit - legitimized by a little plagiarized and situational scripture. *Bukhari:V6B60N17/21* "While some people were offering prayer a man came and said, 'Quranic Literature has been revealed to Allah's Apostle tonight. He is ordered to face the Ka'ba at Mecca, so you should turn your faces towards it.' At that moment they were facing Jerusalem so they turned to the Ka'ba."

Allah was always so accommodating. *Bukhari:V6B60N13* "The Prophet prayed facing Jerusalem but he wished that his Qiblah would be the Ka'ba at Mecca so Allah Revealed a Quran. A man who had prayed with him went out and said, 'I swear I have prayed with the Prophet facing Mecca.' Hearing that, they turned their faces to the Ka'ba while they were still bowing. Some men had died before the Qiblah was changed and we did not know what to say about them (whether their prayers toward Jerusalem were accepted or not)." If

the Islamic god was everywhere, all-powerful, ever-listening, always-watching, why would he care which direction a devotee turned in prayer?

Why all the fuss? To quote a Meccan: "There must be some motive behind this."

Personally, I think it was to dump on the Jews: *Bukhari:V1B4N147* "People say, 'Whenever you sit for answering the call of nature, you should not face the Qiblah of Jerusalem.' I told them. 'Once I went up the roof of our house and I saw Allah's Apostle answering the call of nature while sitting on two bricks facing Jerusalem."

Since this is supposed to be a religion, let's review the first surah revealed in Medina to find a more inspired reason. The 2nd surah, the Quran's longest, is really its first surah, as the 1st is "The Prologue," a sixty-word invocation. Its speaker isn't Allah. The 2nd surah, which was the ninetieth received, is called "The Cow" in reference to the golden calf cast by the Israelites during their Exodus nearly 2,000 years before Islam was invented. Muslim scholars acknowledge that the surah was handed down in pieces over the course of a decade.

Maududi, our Quranic scholar says: "'The Co.' has been so named from the story of the golden calf associated with Moses. It has not, however, been used as a title to indicate the subject of the surah. It will, therefore, be as wrong to translate the name Al-Baqarah into 'The Co.' as to translate any English name, say Baker, Rice, or Wolf into their equivalents in other languages or vice versa, because this would imply that the surah dealt with the subject of "The Cow.'" This argument is as irrational as it is telling. It goes to the very heart of Muhammad's deception. Names and words are different things. We can and should translate the word for the profession of baker but never the name of a person named Baker. Baqarah is the Arabic word for cow. It is not the name of a cow. Similarly, "il" and "ilah" are Arabic words for god, not the names of gods. Words for things must always be translated, while the personal names of deities and people

should never be. Ar-Rahman, Allah, and Yahweh are the personal names of very different gods. Anyone who replaces the name "Allah" with the word "God" is guilty of deceiving their audience and of contradicting the Quran.

Maududi goes on to explain: "The greater part of Al-Baqarah was revealed during the first two years of the Prophet's life at Medina. Some of it was revealed at a later period and has been included in this surah because its contents are closely related to those dealt with in this surah. For instance, the verses prohibiting interest were revealed during the last period of the Prophet's life. For the same reason, the last verses of this surah which were revealed in Mecca before the migration of the Prophet." This argument is inconsistent with the Quran as a whole. If it were god's plan to have like subjects grouped together, the never-ending argument and related depictions of hellish torments wouldn't be randomly strewn throughout the book. All things related to Moses would be brought together, not disseminated in two-dozen surahs. Further, the last verses are unrelated to the business discussion preceding them. They are therefore out of context and chronology.

A perfect book cannot by definition be disordered. Yet there is a larger problem. This surah contains the verse on abrogation which says: "Whenever We cancel a message or throw it into oblivion, We replace it with a better one." Without dismembering the entire Quran so that every line follows the revelation that immediately preceded it, the "cancel and replace" concept is futile. How is anyone to know which verses Allah "threw into oblivion?" Without context and chronology, the "cancel and replace" verse renders the entire Quran irrelevant. If one line encourages slavery and another condones it, which is to be believed? If one verse says that infidels are to be taxed to death and others order them put to death, what are Muslims to do?

The answer is obvious, but apparently not to Muslims (or those in our statehouses, media, and pulpits) who coddle Islam. A "god" who changes his mind repeatedly over a score of years and needs a verse to deal with his contradictions cannot be "God." A religion devoted to

a false spirit isn't worth protecting - especially when it motivates men to murder. Maududi wasn't finished incriminating his religion. "At Mecca the Quran generally addressed the Quraysh who were ignorant of Islam. At Medina it was concerned with the Jews who were acquainted with the unity of Allah, Prophethood, Revelation, the Hereafter and angels. They also professed to believe in the law which was revealed by Allah to their Prophet Moses, and in principle, their way was the same Islam that was being taught by Prophet Muhammad." Like all things Islam, the truth has been inverted.

The reason both Jews and Muslims believed in Prophets, revelation, and angels was because Muhammad stole these concepts, words, and names from them.

Further, Jews believed in the oneness of Yahweh - not in some pathetic pagan rock idol named Allah. They knew that the dark spirit of the Quran was Lucifer. It's obvious to anyone familiar with the Bible. Yahweh used his name 6,868 times in his scriptures. In addition, every seventieth Hebrew letter in the Torah's central book - Leviticus - forms YHWH, bringing the grand total to a perfect 7,000. Allah's name was never mentioned. The closest Hebrew word means "oak tree." The Jews had a word for god, too. It was "el," and they used it when describing pagan idols like the Islamic deity.

As for "the Jewish way" being "the same Islam," that's ?*&%#!. Jewish prophets predicted the future and condemned immoral behavior. The Islamic prophet authorized immoral behavior and condemned the future. They are opposites. Torah means "instructions" not "laws," but either way those guidelines were summarized in the Ten Commandments. Muhammad declared war on all of them, as did his god. They could not have been chiseled in stone by the rock idol who established a false doctrine promoting theft and murder.

I would like to give Maududi another chance, since this is the fulcrum surah of the Quran. More changed than just the Qiblah. He

wrote, "The Jews had strayed away from Islam during the centuries of degeneration and had adopted many un-Islamic creeds, rites, and customs of which there was no mention and for which there was no sanction in the Torah. Not only this: they had tampered with the Torah by inserting their own explanations and interpretations into its text. They had distorted even that part of the Word of God which had remained intact in their Scriptures and taken out of it the real spirit of true religion and were now clinging to a lifeless frame of rituals." This is the very heart of the matter. It is the Quran's justification, its sole tenuous hope of authenticity. It is the reason for the change in Qiblah, and the impetus behind Islamic hatred and Muslim militancy.

If Islam were not so ruthless, so fixated upon submission for the benefit of cleric and king, this assertion would have killed it. The claim that the Torah was inspired by Allah and its characters were Muslims requires it to have been corrupted beyond recognition. The Septuagint and the Dead Sea Scrolls prove beyond any doubt that tampering did not occur. Since archeology has proven that the Jews did not distort the Torah, the Quran is a lie. Muhammad deceived men on behalf of a god no bigger than the rock he occupied.

However, it was not all as simple as that. The dark spirit that inspired Muhammad to make these preposterous claims was in a predicament himself. He (like his prophet) was covetous, so Lucifer wanted what belonged to Yahweh: the Jews and their Torah. It is no coincidence that a race representing a tiny fraction of one percent of the world's population became the victim of Islam's wrath. It should be no surprise that modern history's most famous occultist, Adolf Hitler, also wrapped himself in Bible symbols and picked the same enemy. They were both possessed by the same spirit. I dedicated the "Bad Boys" chapter in *Tea With Terrorists* to exposing the similarities between these men and their doctrines. I encourage you to read it if you haven't already.

Considering that Muhammad indulged in pedophilia, led a dozen terrorist raids, inspired thievery, kidnapping, and murder, and said that his "spirit" approved such things, Maududi's comments are

astonishing: "*Consequently their [Jewish] beliefs, their morals and their conduct had gone to the lowest depths of degeneration. The pity is that they were not only satisfied with their condition but loved to cling to it. Besides this, they had no inclination to accept any kind of reform. So they became bitter enemies of those who came to teach them the Right Way and did their worst to defeat every effort. Though they were originally Muslims, they had swerved from real Islam and made alterations in it and had fallen victims to hair splitting. They had forgotten and forsaken Allah so much so that they had even given up their original name 'Musli' and adopted the name 'Je' instead. They made religion the sole monopoly of the Jews.*"

Islam is apparently contagious. Maududi has become delusional. It's pathetic that Islamic clerics have to lie to make their prophet, scripture, god, and religion appear believable. These ideas are preposterous, wholly incongruous with history and reason. And while countless clerics have mumbled foolish things on behalf of their meal ticket, this is not Maududi's interpretation. This gross deception is proclaimed throughout the Quran.

I recognize that we have been over this material before, but it's essential that you appreciate the impossibility of Islam's position. For Yahweh to have been Allah, for Jerusalem to have been Mecca, for the Temple to have been the Ka'ba, for Judaism to have been Islam, for Jews to have been Muslims most every word on most every page of the Bible would have had to have been corrupted, as would world history. While there is no intersection of history and Islam prior to Muhammad's death, Judeo-Christianity lived in the crossroads of nations. Imagine millions of people not knowing who they were, where they were, what they were doing, or why. Imagine dismembering thousands of Torahs, Books of the Prophets, and Psalms in a massive conspiratorial fashion so that they would all be the exactly the same - so that they would all deny their name, their purpose, their city, their temple, their God. Not only would thousands of (at the time nonexistent) Islamic symbols, names, and places have had to have been edited out, the Jewish symbols, names and places would have had to have been surreptitiously and

universally substituted. And for what - to foil a demon-possessed, dictatorial tyrant who wouldn't be born for 2000 years? But alas, it is no greater leap of faith to believe the impossible corruption occurred than to believe that Islam is divine.

The reason I encouraged you to read about Biblical archeology was so that you might have an appreciation for the magnitude of this deception. The 20th century brought an explosion of historically based Biblical verifications. Virtually every place, person, custom, and event depicted in the Bible has been shown to have been grounded in history. And every single archeological artifact, from Noah to Abraham, from Moses to Christ, is evidenced scripturally and dated to a time preceding Mecca's existence. Since the historically-verified people, places, and dates correspond perfectly to the Biblical account, things cannot be as the Quran protests. Islam is a lie.

One last dose of Maududi is in order: "A tiny Islamic State had been set up with the help of the Ansar (local supporters), so naturally the Quran had to turn its attention to the social, economic, political and legal matters. This accounts for the difference between the surahs revealed at Mecca and Medina. Half of this surah deals with regulations essential for the solidarity of a community." At least we agree on one thing: Islam was more about politics than religion - and we should treat it as such.

To understand the 2nd surah we must view it in the context of Yathrib, a town ten times the size of Mecca. It was principally a Jewish community. The Yathrib Jews were considerably more literate and prosperous than those who had mocked Muhammad's prophetic credentials in Mecca. Thin-skinned and insecure, the wannabe prophet chaffed at the verbal abuse. As he had with the Meccans, Muhammad unleashed his "god's wrath on his tormentors.

Ibn Ishaq devotes forty pages, five percent of his Sira, to Muhammad's awkward transition from wanting to be the Jewish Messiah to being the Jew’s mortal enemy. The prophet goes from

being dependent upon the Jews for scriptural inspiration to condemning their scriptures. In the process he becomes a pathological liar. Everything he says of himself, his god, and his scriptures is not only false, the opposite is true.

The first 176 verses of the 2nd surah are devoted to Muhammad's newfound critics. Allah eagerly details the punishments that await Jews, putting the Quran in the untenable position of attacking the book, people, and religion that inspired it. Let's see why.

Ishaq:239 "About this time Jewish rabbis showed hostility to the Apostle in envy, hatred, and malice, because Allah had chosen His Apostle from the Arabs. The Jews considered the Prophet a liar and strove against Islam." Clearly, the Jews were not deceived.

"The Aus and Khazraj joined the Jews by obstinately clinging to their heathen religion. They were hypocrites. When Islam appeared and their people flocked to it, they were compelled to pretend to accept it to save their lives." This means that fundamental Islam, the Islam of the prophet Muhammad, was so immoral, intolerant, and violent, Arabs had to feign support to keep from getting killed. In that regard it was no different than Hitler's Germany or Stalin's Russia. And Islam hasn't changed one iota. Every Muslim in every Islamic nation is still "compelled to pretend to accept it to save their lives."

Ishaq:239 "Jewish rabbis used to annoy the Apostle with questions, introducing confusion." There was a reason neither prophet nor god tolerated questions. To know Muhammad, Allah, and Islam is to be disgusted by them. Their doctrine is a lie, their behavior is despicable, and the result is murderous.

"Qurans used to come down in reference to their questions." Ishaq lists the sixty Jewish inquisitors by name. Then: *Ishaq:240* "Labid bewitched Allah's Apostle so that he could not come at his wives [apparently he became as impotent as his god]. These Jewish rabbis opposed the apostle, they asked questions and stirred up trouble

against Islam trying to extinguish it." They may have failed, but their legacy can help us today.

Alfred Guillaume, the scholar who translated Ibn Ishaq's *Life of Muhammad* into English, adds a worrisome footnote to the end of the "bewitched" allegation. He said, "*The best Islamic scholars attest that this Tradition is sound. Other sources explain that the spell lasted for a year. But modernists reject the Tradition on the ground that prophets cannot be bewitched, otherwise they would sin and contradict Allah's Quran. They agree the Hadith is properly attested (i.e., its isnad or chain of transmitters is sound) but don't believe it is acceptable for prophets to be afflicted by sorcery.*"

Fortunately, there is a test to determine the influence of sorcery: Were the prophet's motivations caring or covetous; were his words truthful or deceitful; were his deeds just or immoral? You make the call. As you ponder the source of Muhammad's inspiration, think about why spiritual inquiry would "stir up trouble" for a religion. Since a true prophet is called to reveal truth by answering questions, why would one object to them?

Ishaq tells us that one Jew was deceived, selling his soul for a buck. His name, according to Muhammad, was Abd Allah ibn Salam. But I find that hard to believe. The Arabic and Hebrew word for Jew is Yahuwdiy - as in the followers of Yahweh, not slaves-to-Allah. So this is just another Islamic deception. *Ishaq:240* "I concealed the matter from the Jews and then went to the Apostle and said, 'The Jews are a nation of liars and I want you to give me a house and hide me from them." The Jews were not a nation in the seventh century, which made at least one Jew a liar. "'If they learn I've become a Muslim, they'll utter slanderous lies against me.' So the prophet gave me a house, and when the Jews came, I emerged and said, 'O Jews, fear Allah and accept what He has sent you. For you know that he is the Apostle of Allah. You will find him described in your Torah and even named.' They accused me of lying and reviled me. I told Muhammad, 'The Jews are a treacherous, lying, and evil people.'"

Did "Abd Allah" betray God for a house? Here are some clues: "Allah" means "oak tree" in Hebrew, so this man's name was "slave-to-a-tree." He said "your Torah" not our Torah. He claimed that Muhammad was "described" in it when in fact no prophet was ever described in scripture. The Jews didn't believe in "Apostles;" that was a Christian thing. "Apostle" comes from the Greek word "apostolos" which means "ambassador." Jews never evangelized. The name "Muhammad" does not appear anywhere in the Bible. Lastly, a learned Jew would quote the Torah reference, and none was mentioned.

Ishaq:241 "Mukhayriq was a learned rabbi owning much property in date palms. He recognized the Apostle by his description and felt a predilection for his religion. He violated the Sabbath to fight on behalf of Islam and was killed in battle. I am told the Prophet used to say, 'Mukhayriq is the best of the Jews [a dead one].' The Apostle took his property."

Ishaq:242 "Julas the Jew used to say, 'If Muhammad is right we are worse than donkeys.' Allah sent down concerning him: 'They swear that they did not say it, when they did say the words of unbelief.... Allah will afflict them with a painful punishment in this world and in the next.'" [Quran 9:75] "God" must have been a bit tardy with his condemnation as the 9th surah wouldn't be "handed down" for another nine years. *Ishaq:242* "The Apostle ordered Umar to kill him, but he escaped to Mecca."

This next Hadith sports a long and distinguished isnad. There must be a reason. *Ishaq:243* "I have heard the Apostle say: 'Whoever wants to see Satan should look at Nabtal.' He was a sturdy black man with long flowing hair, inflamed eyes, and dark ruddy cheeks. He used to come and talk with the Prophet and listen to him. He would carry what he had said to the hypocrites. Nabtal said, 'Muhammad is all ears. If anyone tells him something he believes it.' Allah sent down concerning him: 'To those who annoy the Prophet and say that he is all ears, say, 'Good ears for you.' For those who annoy the Apostle there is a painful punishment." [Quran 9:61] "Gabriel came to

Muhammad and said, 'If a black man comes to you, his heart is more gross than a donkey's.'" The Islamic prophet was an equal opportunity racist. It was so tolerant of him. I wonder if Louis Farrakhan ever preached from this Hadith?

The "he is all ears" line is telling. It's possible a Jew told Muhammad he was "mentioned in their scriptures." Not being able to read, he believed what he heard.

Ishaq:243 "Muhammad promised that we would enjoy the treasures of the Persians and Romans but it isn't safe for us to go to the privy.' So Allah revealed: 'The hypocrites and those with diseased hearts say Allah and His Apostle have promised nothing but delusion." [Quran 33:12] Privy or not, this stinks. Muhammad lured Muslims into Islam with promises of booty. It's another confirmation of the Profitable Prophet Plan.

Ishaq and Tabari disagree as to when this conversation occurred and when the charge was leveled. While I agree with the Historian's timing, the message is really all that matters so I'm going to cover these Hadith as they arise in both chronologies. *Ishaq:244* "Hatib was a sturdy man steeped in paganism. Yazid, his son, was one of the best Muslims when he was disabled by wounds. At the point of death, Muslims said, 'Rejoice, son of Hatib, in the thought of Paradise.' Then his father's hypocrisy showed itself. He said, 'Humph! It is a Garden of Rue. You have sent my son to his death by your deception.' Concerning him, Allah said: 'Argue not on behalf of those who deceive themselves. Allah does not love a sinful deceiver.'" [Quran4:107]

I am bereaved of words. Muhammad was not. *Ishaq:245* "The Apostle used to say, 'He belongs to the people of Hell.' Yet he had fought valiantly and killed many polytheists. So when he became severely wounded Muslims said, 'Cheer up, you have done gallantly and your sufferings have been for Allah's sake.' "Why should I cheer up? I fought to protect my people.' When the pain of his wounds became unbearable he took an arrow from his quiver, slit his wrist

and committed suicide. He was suspected of hypocrisy and love of Jews. This poem was written of him: 'Who will tell him that by cutting his vein he won't be glorified in Islam? Do you love Jews and their religion, you liver-hearted ass, and not Muhammad? Their religion will never march with ours.'" With each new line Muhammad's heart grew darker and his spirit became more aligned with Lucifer's. His reactions to the boy's death and his father's suffering were perverse. And he was responsible. He had deceived him. And while that's bad, consider the damage done to Islam.

The Torah and Quran were supposed to be the same. Islam was supposed to be uncorrupted Judaism; but now: "Their religion will never march with ours."

Ishaq:245 "I have heard that Julas the Jew used to make false professions of Islam. So Allah sent down: 'Satan wishes to lead them astray.'" [Quran 4:63] Yes, he does.

This is one of many verses Allah uses to coax young Muslim boys into becoming terrorists. *Ishaq:245* "O Muhammad, give me permission to stay at home and don't tempt me to fight.' So Allah sent down: 'Of him who says, "Give me leave to stay home and tempt me not," surely it is into temptation they have fallen and Hell encompasses them.' [Quran 9:49]" The Quran says that peaceful Muslims who refuse the temptation of booty for fighting jihad in Allah's Cause will be roasted in hell.

Ishaq:246 "The surah of the Hypocrites came down because some men sent secret messages to the Nadir Jews when the Apostle besieged them. So Allah sent down, "Have you not considered the Hypocrites who say to their brethren, the People of the Book [Jews], 'We shall never obey anyone against you. If you are attacked [by the Muslims] and driven out we will help you. Allah bears witness that they are liars. Like Satan when he says to men, "Disbelieve."' [Quran 59:11] This surah goes on to say: *Quran 59:14* "They are a divided people devoid of sense. There is a grievous punishment awaiting them. Satan tells them not to believe so both of them will end up in

Hell." Other Hadith say this surah was handed down regarding the expulsion of the Qaynuqa Jews, and the confiscation of their property, rather than the Nadir.

The 59th surah, called "Confrontation" , was one of many anti-Semitic rants. Highlights include: *Quran 59:2* "It was He [Allah] who drove the People of the Book [Jewish] from their homes [Medina] and into exile. They refused to believe. You did not think that they would go away. And they imagined that their settlement would protect them against Allah. But Allah's [actually Muhammad's]. (torment) came at them from where they did not suspect and terrorized them. Their homes were destroyed. So learn a lesson O men who have eyes. This is My warning. Had Allah not decreed the expulsion of the Jews, banishing them into the desert, He would certainly have punished them in this world, and in the next they shall taste the torment of Hell Fire."

Why, you may wonder, were the Jews terrorized? Why were their homes stolen and destroyed? Why were Jewish families pushed into the desert to die? Why does Allah want to abuse them? *Quran 59:4* "That is because they resisted Allah and opposed His Messenger. If anyone resists Allah, verily Allah is severe in Punishment, stern in reprisal." *Quran 59:6* "What Allah gave as booty to His Messenger He has taken away from them. For this you made no raid. Allah gives His Messenger Lordship over whomsoever He wills. Allah is Able to do all things. Whatever booty Allah has given to His Messenger and taken away from the [Jewish] people of the townships, belongs to Allah and to His Messenger.... So take what the Messenger assigns to you, and deny yourselves that which he withholds from you. Fear Allah; Allah is Severe in Punishment." Someone may have spoken more demented words than these but surely none ever attributed them to "God." To call Muhammad an anti-Semitic psychopath is too kind.

Three of Muhammad's greatest flaws were included in his racist rant. He was greedy. He wanted the entire spoil for himself. Muhammad had his god say that the Muslim militants who besieged

the Jewish settlement weren't entitled to anything. A blockade, according to the dark spirit, was less deserving of booty than a terrorist raid. Muhammad was abusive. When the Jews wouldn't submit to his authority, and crown him Messiah, he starved a thousand families into submission. He stole their homes, property, businesses, and money. He threw them into the desert to die. Muhammad was also delusional. Having had his mercenaries blockade the township, the prophet said that it was really his god who had terrorized them. Then, he assuaged his guilt by saying that had he not cast the Jews out and stolen their homes his spirit buddy would have dealt them an even more vicious blow.

For emphasis, I edited the means to this madness out of the passage. Muhammad bribed his mercenaries. He stole to acquire and motivate raiders. He literally bought their loyalty. Check out what followed the ellipsis in the verse: "Whatever booty Allah has given to His Messenger and taken away from the people of the townships belongs to Allah and to His Messenger [....] for near relations (of Muhammad) [his family and wives], the orphans [himself and the children of his dead raiders], and the needy wayfarers [his Meccan loyalists]." In later Hadiths, Muhammad will admit using spoils to buy loyalty. While the mercenary nature of the first Muslims is strongly implied here, it will become blatantly obvious with time.

One last note before we return to Ishaq's narrative. What was Allah going to do with the stolen property? Did Muhammad throw booty toward the Ka'ba and ask Allah to grab whatever he wanted? Or was this all a ruse? Ishaq attempts to prove that the profiteer was a prophet too. *Ishaq:246* "Jewish rabbis who took refuge in Islam hypocritically, said one day after Muhammad's camel had wondered off, 'He alleges that revelations come to him from heaven yet he doesn't even know where his camel is.' When the Apostle heard what this enemy of Allah said, Allah told him where his camel was. 'It's in such-in-such a glen.' Surely it was in that very spot."

One day the wind blew: *Ishaq:246* "The Prophet said, 'Don't be afraid; the wind is blowing because a great unbeliever is dead.' When

he got back to Medina he found that a hypocrite had died the day the wind blew."

The prophet's preaching must have been as uninspired as his scripture because: *Ishaq:246* "These Hypocrites used to assemble in the mosque and listen to the stories of the Muslims and laugh and scoff at their religion. So Muhammad ordered that they should be ejected. They were thrown out with great violence. Abu went to Amr, who was a custodian of the gods. He took his foot and dragged him out of the mosque. Another Muslim slapped a man's face while dragging him forcefully. 'Keep out of the Apostle's mosque, you Hypocrite.' He said. Another was punched in the chest and knocked down. One was pulled violently by his hair. 'Don't come near the Apostle's mosque again for you are unclean.' The first hundred verses of the Cow surah came down in reference to these Jewish rabbis and Hypocrites." Fundamental Islam at its best.

The Hadith goes on to explain the purpose of the religion: *Ishaq:247* "It is a guide for those who fear Allah's punishment. It is for those who believe in the unseen, perform prostrations, share what Allah provides with the Apostle, and pay the zakat tax expecting a reward." Then speaking of the Jews, Muhammad claims his "god" said: *Ishaq:248* "Allah has sealed their hearts and their hearing, blinding them so that they will never find guidance. And that is because they have declared you a liar and they do not believe in what has come down from their Lord to you even though they believe in all that came down before you. For opposing you they will have an awful punishment." According to Muhammad, the reason the Jews rejected him had nothing to do with his hypocrisy, his acting like a pirate while pretending to be a prophet. It had nothing to do with the demented nature of his scripture. Their denial was a miracle from "god." How's that for delusional?

Healing the sick wasn't part of Allah's repertoire: *Ishaq:248* "Allah increases their sickness. A tormented doom awaits the Jews." The terrorist spirit known as: "Allah said, 'They are mischief makers. They are fools. The Jews deny the truth and contradict what the Apostle

has brought.' Allah said, 'I will mock them and let them continue to wander blindly.'" Muhammad was personally guilty of everything he falsely attributed to the Jews. As a terrorist raider, he was a "mischief maker." He was a "fool denying truth." And it was Muhammad who "contradicted" the Torah, twisting Hebrew scripture to serve his interests.

Arabs and Jews alike were openly doubting the prophet's preposterous claims: *Ishaq:249* "*The Apostle calls you to the truth about which there is no doubt. And if you are in doubt about what We have sent down to him or in doubt about what he says, then* ***produce a surah like it*** *and summon witnesses other than Allah. But you won't because you can't for the truth is beyond doubt. Fear Hell, whose fuel is men and stones prepared for the infidels.*" Posturing, propaganda, and threats are standard rhetoric for despots everywhere. Most are more credible than Muhammad, however.

Inviting Jews to Islam, the prophet preached: *Ishaq:250* "Stand in awe of Me lest I bring down on you what I brought down on your fathers. The vengeance that you know of, the bestial transformation and the like." Turning Jews into apes and swine was Allah's perverse rendition of bestiality.

"Believe in what I have sent down, confirming what you already have. Be not the first to disbelieve it. [Quran 2:41]" The Jews weren't in a race. They were just in the wrong place at the wrong time. It's ironic in a way. Had the Jews not been in Yathrib, Islam would never have survived. Without the money Muhammad confiscated by stealing Jewish homes, property, and businesses, and selling Jewish women and children into slavery, he wouldn't have been able to bribe enough militants to conquer the merchants of Mecca, much less the whole Middle East. Without the scripture he bought from the Yathrib Jews, Muhammad wouldn't have had enough religious material to make the Quran appear believable. Void of bastardized Bible stories, Islam's holy book is little more than hellish threats, lewd enticements, racist rants, and a call to war.

Ishaq:250 "Fear Me and do not mingle truth with falsehood or hide the truth which you know. Do not conceal the knowledge which you have about My Messenger. You recognize what he has brought to you because you find it with you in the books that are in your hands. You are readers of scripture. Why do you forbid men to believe in the prophecy you have and in the covenant of the Torah. You must pronounce My Apostle to be true." [Quran 2:40] Give a dishonest man enough rope and he will eventually hang himself. Desperately trying to establish his own credibility, Muhammad destroyed the last bastion of Allah's. The line, "you will find it with you in the books that are in your hands," says that the Torah of the seventh century A.D. confirmed Muhammad's Islam. It contained "prophecy" pointing to him. Its "covenant" was what "he brought." According to Allah, the Torah proclaimed the "Apostle was true." But nothing could be further from true. The Masoretic text of Muhammad's day matches today's Torah - verbatim. Read it and weep. Sorry pal, you're dead.

To demonstrate just how feeble Muhammad's mental prowess really was, I present the Sira's next paragraph: *Ishaq:250* "Allah said to them, 'Enter the gate with prostrations and say, 'Hitta.' Say what I command you. But they changed that word making a mockery of His command. With regard to their changing that word, the Apostle said according to someone above suspicion: 'They entered the gate they were ordered to enter with prostrations in a crowd saying, 'Wheat is in the barley.'" Yep, the Torah that just anointed Messiahship on the Arab prophet was corrupt. The Jews had edited out the Arabic word "Hitta" from their scriptures, making a mockery of Allah's commands.

Unfortunately, the Arabic word wouldn't come to have a written form for 2000 years. Yet we're told it was edited out of written scripture. If you're curious, "Hitta" means "unloading." It's nonsensical. And "barley and wheat" were associated with the Meccans and their idol Manat (Ishaq:39), not Yahweh and the Jews. Muhammad was as dumb as the rock he called "god." You can fix a

lot of things but you can't fix stupid. The paragraph goes on to report: *Ishaq:250* "Allah raised the mountain above the Jews so that they might receive what was brought to them; and the bestial transformation occurred when Allah turned Jews into apes." [Quran 2:65] A billion souls believe this beast of a man was a prophet. Sadly, they don't know his spirit was Satanic.

I am certain the Yathrib Jews told him that his Five Pillars conflicted with Yahweh's Ten Commandments. So the prophet who insisted his brand-new Islam confirmed 2000-year-old Judaism said, *Ishaq:251* "Moses commanded them to prostrate themselves and his Lord spoke to him and they heard His voice giving them commands and prohibitions so that they understood what they heard. But when Moses went back to the Jews a party of them changed the Commandments they had been given." [Quran 2:75] As you might expect, Muhammad didn't bother explaining what the Commandments originally proclaimed, which of the ten the "party" changed, how they corrupted them, why they bothered, or even how they could have gotten away with the most monumental edit of all time.

Muhammad was certain his name and description were plastered throughout the Torah. He actually "believed" (if we can trust him) the "Covenant" between the Jews and Yahweh pertained to him. His arguments were equal parts delusional and egotistical. The following conversation allegedly occurred between Muhammad's "god" and the Yathrib Jews: *Ishaq:252* "Have you no understanding? Why do you maintain that he is not a prophet since you know that Allah has made a Covenant with you that you should follow him? While he tells you that he is the prophet whom you are expecting, and that you will find him in Our book, you oppose him and do not recognize him. You reject his prophethood on mere opinion." [Quran 2:77] If this is true; if Allah spoke to the Yathrib Jews, why didn't he speak to the Muslims? And since Allah alleges that he wrote the Torah, why didn't he tell the Jews where to look for descriptions of his Arab prophet? All this verse actually proves is that Muhammad claimed to be the Messiah.

The next Hadith explains how Muhammad came to speak about Yahweh's 7,000-year plan. *Ishaq:252* "The Apostle came to Medina when the Jews were saying the world would last 7,000 years and that God would only punish men in hell one day for every thousand. Allah sent down: 'And they say, "The fire will not touch us except for a few days... so they became the people of hell where they will live forever." [Quran 2:80] Like everything Muhammad stole from the Bible, he was right up to his point of departure. By putting Yahweh's prophetic calendar together, one discovers that seven distinct one thousand-year periods follow the fall of Adam. There is no reference to hellish days, however, and Muhammad misdated himself in the mix, wrongly predicting that the world would end in the year 1110 A.D. Since our current calendar is as pagan as Islam's, I cannot pinpoint where we are in this chronology, but there is considerable reason to believe that the sixth one thousand year period will end during the Feast of the Tabernacles in 2033 A.D., following seven years of extreme tribulation at the hands of Satan and Islam.

Showing that Allah didn't know the difference between a covenant and a commandment, Muhammad claims he said: *Ishaq:252* "We made a covenant with the Children of Israel, which is your covenant. Worship none but Allah, show kindness to parents, near relatives, and orphans. Speak kindly to men, establish obligatory prayer, and pay the zakat." [Quran 2:80] The Bible speaks of seven Covenants. They are agreements, not commandments. Some are unilateral, including the one Islam claims to be modeled after - the Covenant with Abraham. In it, Yahweh made promises but asked for nothing in return. The New Covenant, first presented by Jeremiah and fulfilled by Yahshua, is also unilateral. Yahweh promises salvation, eternity with him; all we can do is accept his gift.

Islam's Five Pillars which are hinted at here, are commandments, not agreements. Allah makes no promises. Further, there was never a "worship none but Allah," "speak kindly," "prostration prayer," or "zakat" tax agreement, covenant, or commandment in the Bible.

Projecting his faults on his opponents, in this case the Jews – speaking unkindly of them and killing their parents - was something Muhammad did with great regularity. He would soon violate all of these commandments he had wrongly called covenants. Although we are still in the same paragraph, it appears that Allah is now speaking to the Jews: *Ishaq:253* "When we made a covenant with you, saying 'Shed not your blood and do not turn people out of their dwellings.' you ratified it. Yet you take prisoners and ransom them and expel people although it is forbidden in your religion.... Allah cursed them for their unbelief. When a scripture comes to them from Allah confirming what they already have, they deny it. Allah's curse is on them." [Quran 2:82] The Jews did none of these things. Muhammad did them all. The following Hadith is one of many that show Muhammad tried to pass himself off as the Messiah. *Ishaq:254* "In the pagan era the Jews were scripture folk and we were pagans. They used to say, 'Soon a prophet will be sent whom we shall follow.' When Allah sent his Apostle from the Quraysh and we followed him they denied him. Allah revealed, 'When there comes to him one they recognize, they deny him. They are wretched, so Allah cursed them, and He will give them a shameful punishment.' The double anger is His wrath because they have disregarded the Torah and anger because they disbelieved in this Prophet whom Allah has sent to them." [Quran 2:89] The false prophet was as similar to the Anti-Christ, and as dissimilar to the Messiah as any man who has ever lived.

There is nothing Muhammad wanted more than for the Jews to proclaim that he was the Messiah. And when they didn't (for a thousand obvious reasons), he turned his wrath on them: *Ishaq:254* "Long for death [Jews], if you are truthful. Pray that God will kill whichever one of us is the most false. The Jews refused the Prophet's dare." This is not only childish, it's damning. The point of contention was whether Muhammad was the Messiah, or at least a prophet sent by God. The Jews (and the Bible) said, "No." Muhammad and his

Quran said, "Yes." So he dared the Jews to have God kill the biggest liar.

"Allah said to His Prophet, 'They will never accept your dare because of their past deeds. But they recognize you from the knowledge they have. Yet they deny. Had they accepted your dare, not a single Jew would have remained alive on the earth. [Quran 2:94]" Muhammad wanted the Jews to accept something he believed would have led to their annihilation. He wanted them wiped them out to the last - every Jew dead. So did his god. *Quran 8:7* "Allah wished to confirm the truth by His words, 'Wipe the Unbelievers out to the last.'" Genocide. The paragraph ends with: *Ishaq:254* "We will not remove a Jew from the punishment. The Jew knows the shameful thing that awaits him in the next life because he has wasted the knowledge he has." [Quran 2:96]

Tabari, Bukhari, and Ishaq all chronicle a variety of tests Jewish rabbis allegedly put Muhammad through to determine whether he was a prophet speaking on the authority of God as he claimed. They are dated to different times and include some repetitive material. While there is no chance these discussions occurred as they are reported, Muhammad's answers are revealing. *Ishaq:255* "Jewish rabbis came to the Apostle and asked him to answer four questions saying, 'If you do so we will follow you, testify to your truth, and believe in you.' They began, 'Why does a boy resemble his mother when the semen comes from the father.' Muhammad replied, 'Do you not know that a man's semen is white and thick and a woman's is yellow and thin? The likeness goes with that which comes to the top.' 'Agreed,' the rabbis proclaimed." First, only an imbecile would believe that Jewish rabbis, students of the Torah, would test a prophet's credentials in such a moronic fashion, much less concede he was right. Second, he was wrong. Third, this answer contradicts his earlier testimony in which he claimed that "likeness" was based upon who "discharged first."

Question: "Tell us about your sleep." Answer: "Do you not know that a sleep which you allege I do not have is when the eye sleeps but

the heart is awake?" Question: "Tell us about what Israel [Jacob] voluntarily forbade himself." Answer: "Do you not know that the food he loved best was the flesh and milk of camels or perhaps two lobes of liver, kidneys, and fat?" Question: "Tell us about the spirit." Answer: "'Do you not know that it is Gabriel, he who comes to me.' 'Agreed.' the rabbis said. 'But Muhammad, your spirit is an enemy to us, an angel who comes only with violence and the shedding of blood, and were it not for that we would follow you." Anyone familiar with the Bible, and that would include these Jews, would have instantly recognized Muhammad's spirit as that of the fallen angel Lucifer. The description is a perfect fit.

Allah even speaks of Satan in the same paragraph. "So Allah sent down concerning them: 'When the Apostle comes to them from Allah confirming that which they have received in scripture, they put it behind their backs as if they did not know it. They follow that which Satan read concerning the kingdom of Solomon - sorcery.' One of the rabbis said, 'Don't you wonder at Muhammad? He alleges that Solomon was a prophet, and yet he was nothing but a sorcerer.' So Allah sent down, 'Solomon did not disbelieve but Satan did, practicing sorcery.'" [Quran 2:101] According to Muhammad and Allah, the Jews read scriptures dictated by Satan. Since Allah claims he dictated the Jewish scriptures, we have been formally introduced.

Ishaq:256 "The Apostle wrote a letter to the Jews of Khaybar [before he annihilated them]. In the name of Allah, Ar-Rahman, Ar-Rahim from Muhammad the Apostle of Allah, friend and brother of Moses who confirms what Moses brought [the Torah]. Allah says to you, 'O Scripture folk, and you will find it in your scripture "Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah. Those with him are severe against the unbelievers. You see them bowing, falling prostrate, seeking bounty, and acceptance. The mark of their prostrations is on their foreheads. That is their likeness in the Torah and in the Gospels.'"

While the mark of the beast is in the Bible, it serves to prove that Islam is Satanic. As for finding "Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah.

Those with him are severe against the unbelievers," written in the Torah and Gospels; I'll become a Muslim and worship Lucifer the moment someone shows me where. The Hadith continues: *Ishaq:256* "Do you find in what He has sent down to you that you should believe in Muhammad? If you do not find that in your scripture, then there is no compulsion upon you. 'The right path has been plainly distinguished from error.' [Quran 2:257] so I call you to Allah and His Prophet." Somebody sold this sorry sack a bag of manure. But thankfully, since Muhammad cannot be found in my scripture, there is no compulsion for me, or anyone else, to serve Satan.

Ishaq:256 "The Jews used to ask Muhammad questions which annoyed and confused him." *Ishaq:257* "Your situation seems obscure to us, Muhammad." And it remains so. But team Islam was undeterred. *Ishaq:257* "'O Jews, fear Allah and submit, for you used to hope for the Messiah's help against the Arabs when we were pagans. You told us that he would be sent and then told us about him.' A Jew responded, 'Muhammad has not shown us anything we recognize as prophetic. He is not the one we spoke to you about.' So Allah revealed, 'We confirmed what they had, and We sent one they recognized, but they rejected him so We are cursing them.' The Jews replied, 'No Covenant was ever made with us about Muhammad.'" Then turning to face their tormentor, the Medina Jews said, "'Muhammad, you have not brought anything we recognize. And God has not sent down any sign or miracle suggesting that we should believe you.' So Allah said, 'We have sent down to you plain signs and only evildoers disbelieve them.'"

The truth hurts. Neither prophet nor god knew how to respond to this scathing indictment.

Ishaq:257 "The Jews told Allah's Messenger, 'Bring us a book. Bring us something down from heaven that we might read it.'" After all this whining and anti-Semitism, Muhammad still didn't have a book. Nothing had been written down much less collated into scripture. Not only couldn't our boy find a prophecy pointing to

himself, not only couldn't he perform a miracle, he couldn't even produce a book. But alas, he couldn't have read it if he had.

Ishaq:258 "The Jews used to turn men away from Islam. So Allah said, 'Many of the Scripture folk wish to make you unbelievers after you have believed. They are envious. But be indulgent until Allah gives you his orders [to rob them, rape them, sell them into slavery, and murder them.]" Which is precisely what he would order them to do. (Quran 33:25) Muslims had this right, although not in the way they imagined: *Ishaq:262* "'To arms! To arms.' the Muslims said quarreling and boasting among themselves. When this reached the Prophet, he said, 'Muslims, will you act as pagans while I am with you.' They realized that their dissension was due to Satan and the guile of their enemy. Then they went off with the Apostle attentive and obedient."

Like Hitler after him, the anti-Semitic prophet wanted to be sure no one would befriend a Jew. He had plans for them. *Ishaq:262* "Some Muslims remained friends with the Jews, so Allah sent down a Quran forbidding them to take Jews as friends. From their mouths hatred has already shown itself and what they conceal is worse."

An enemy must be isolated and vilified to be conquered. So Muhammad said, "You believe in their Book [though you don't have a clue what it says] while they deny your book, so you have more right to hate them than they have to hate you."

Ishaq:263 "Abu Bakr went into a Jewish school [there is no mention of him ever going into a Muslim school] and found many pupils gathered around Finhas, a learned rabbi. Bakr told the Jews to fear Allah and submit. He told them that they would find that Muhammad was an Apostle written in the Torah and Gospels." Muhammad's lead general was so unaware he told Jews to look for prophetic confirmation of Muhammad in the Christian Gospels. These boys were dumb. "Finhas replied, 'We are rich compared to Allah. We do not humble ourselves to Allah [read Satan]. He humbles himself to us. We are independent of him, while he needs

us. Why does your god ask us to lend him money as your master pretends.' Bakr was enraged and hit Finhas hard in the face [for telling the truth]. Were it not for the treaty between us I would cut off your head, you enemy of Allah. So Allah said, 'They will taste Our punishment of burning.'" [Quran 2:7, 11, 24, 27, 39, 81, 85-90, 96, 104, 114, 119, 126, 162, 165-7, 174-5, 196, 201, 206, 211, 217, 257, and 275]

Muhammad's spirit hated Jews. *Ishaq:264* "Allah revealed concerning Finhas and the other rabbis: 'Allah issued orders to those who had received the Book [Torah]: 'You are to make it clear to men and not conceal it, yet they cast the Torah behind their backs and sold it for a small price. Wretched was their exchange. They will therefore receive a painful punishment.'" While the Quran complains about the Jews selling Muhammad Bible stories a dozen times, this is the most direct confession in the Hadith.

Next, Muhammad puts the caravan before the camel: *Ishaq:264* "The Torah confirms what Muhammad brought." Then: "Rifa'a, a notable Jew, spoke to the Apostle, twisting his tongue: 'Give us your attention, Muhammad, so that we can make you understand.' Then he attacked Islam and reviled it. So Allah sent down, 'Allah knows about your enemies. Some of the Jews change words from their contexts and say: "We hear and disobey," twisting their tongues and attacking the religion. But Allah cursed them.' [Quran 2:59 & 4:47]" One has to be ignorant or oblivious not to condemn this stuff.

Ishaq:264 "The Jewish rabbis knew that Muhammad had brought them the truth, but they denied that they knew it. They were obstinate. So Allah revealed, 'People of the Book, believe in what we have sent down in confirmation of what you had been given before or We will efface your features and turn your face into your ass, cursing you.'" Allah was such a loving and nurturing spirit. The Jews said: *Ishaq:269* "'Tell us when the Day of Doom will be, Muhammad, if you are a prophet as you say.' So Allah sent down, 'They will ask you about the hour when it will come to pass. Say, only my Lord knows of it. None but He will reveal it at its proper time. Say, 'Only Allah knows about it but most men do not know.'"

In other words, neither Muhammad or Allah were prophets. And since the Mighty Mo claimed to be the last messenger, who was going to share Allah's big surprise? "'How can we follow you, Muhammad, when you have abandoned our Qiblah? And you do not allege that Uzayr [who knows?] is the son of God.' So Allah revealed, 'The Jews say that Uzayr is the son of God [no they don't] and the Christians say the Messiah is the son of God. That is what they say with their mouths, copying the speech of those who disbelieved in the earlier times. Allah fight them! How perverse are they?'" That's so stupid, I'm speechless.

Trying to reason with the man, the Jews said: *Ishaq:269* "'For our part we don't see how your Quran recitals are arranged anything like our Torah is.' [So Muhammad who couldn't read said,] 'you know quite well that the Quran is from Allah. You will find it written in the Torah which you have.'" Sorry, you won't find any mention of the Quran in any Torah. Not in the original from 1200 B.C., not from the Septuagint from 275 B.C., not in any of the Dead Sea Scrolls, dating from 250 B.C. to 70 A.D., not in the "Torah which they had" in 625 A.D., nor in one from 2003. Since the most important and oft repeated claim in Muhammad's prophetic career was false, Muhammad was a false prophet. It's as simple as that.

Yet the charlatans bragged: *Ishaq:269* "'If men and jinn [demons] came together to produce its like they could not.' Finhas said, 'Did men or jinn tell you this, Muhammad.' [The answer was yes to both, but he said,] 'You know full well that the Quran is from Allah and that I am the Apostle of Allah. You will find it written in the Torah you have.' The rabbi replied, 'When God sends a prophet, He provides for him, so bring us a book that is divinely inspired that we may read it and determine if you are telling the truth. We can produce our Book.'"

Unable to produce so much as a single chapter, Muhammad and his god retreated to the state of denial, their most familiar territory. "So Allah revealed, concerning their words, 'Say, "Though men and

jinn should meet to produce this Quran, they would not produce its like, even working together."" Let's see if Allah is right.

3 The Family of Imran

According to the Hadith, the 3rd surah was the lone revelation handed down during the third year of the Islamic Era. At half the length of the 2nd surah, it is still too long and convoluted to review in its entirety here. It begins by listing some Arabic letters. The Noble Quran explains: *Quran 3:1* "Alif-Lam-Mim. (These letters are one of the miracles of the Quran but only Allah knows their meaning.) How's that for desperate? If you can't perform a miracle and can't compose intelligent scripture, claim that the incomprehensibility itself is a miracle.

Along that same line, Allah declares the impossible: *Quran 3:3* "He has verily revealed to you this Book, in truth and confirmation of the Books revealed before, as indeed He had revealed the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)." Although we have covered this before, it bears repeating. The Dead Sea Scrolls and the Septuagint prove that the words of the Torah, Psalms, and Prophets did not change during the thousand years preceding Islam - or in the fourteen hundred years since. And twenty-five thousand New Testament fragments and scrolls dating to more than five hundred years before the earliest surviving Quran testify that the Gospels remain unaltered. Allah's claim that his Quran confirms books that differ in every way and on every page is ludicrous to the point of lunacy. Further, the magnitude of the supposed conspiracy to write Yahweh, Jews, Judaism, Israel, Jerusalem, the Temple, the Messiah, love, relationship, and peace into the Scriptures - and Allah, Arabs, Islam, Arabia, Mecca, the Ka'ba, Muhammad, hate, punishment, and war out – is beyond comprehension. The odds are beyond impossible. Islam is therefore based upon a false proclamation, a false god, and a false prophet.

Moving on, Allah confirms that he is still demented and dimwitted. *Quran 3:4* "As a guidance to mankind, He sent down the criterion (to judge between right and wrong). Truly, for those who

deny the proofs, signs, and lessons of Allah, the torture will be severe; Allah is powerful, the Lord of Retribution." While there have been no signs or proofs, there has been a lesson. Islam has redefined right and wrong. Its tortured and vindictive spirit has spit upon the Ten Commandments. And, as always, that which Muhammad protests, he is guilty of: no miraculous signs, no proof, no actual scripture, no morality, and no Biblical confirmations.

The seventh verse says the unclear parts of the Quran are for the perverse. The verse warns us not interpret the Quran. We're not to look for hidden meanings because searching will bring discord. Then, contradicting the concept of a "revelation," Allah says that he alone knows the meaning. To add insult to injury, we're told that good Muslims believe it all, even the parts written for the perverse. Then to rub salt into the wound, the passage squelches honest inquiry by saying that anyone who doesn't grasp it all lacks understanding.

Quran 3:7 "He it is Who has sent down to you the Book. In it are entirely clear verses, decisive, or fundamental (with established meaning); they are the foundation of the Book: others are unclear or allegorical. As for those who are perverse, they follow the part that is not entirely clear, trying (to cause) dissension by seeking to explain it and searching for hidden meanings. But no one knows its explanation or meaning except Allah. And those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: 'We believe in the Book; the whole of it (clear and unclear) is from our Lord.' None will grasp the Message except men of understanding."

Quran 3:10 "As for those who deny [Islam], neither their wealth nor their children will help them in the least against Allah. They shall be faggots for the fire of Hell." This must be one of the clear verses, as in clearly demonic. *Quran 3:11* "The punishment of Allah is severe. So tell the unbelieving infidels: 'You will surely be vanquished, seized by Allah, and driven to Hell. How bad a preparation.'" Fire and brimstone preachers of days long past used to stand in their pulpits and speak of hell in order to draw people to salvation. But that isn't what is happening here.

Allah is not calling people to deliverance. This is not a decree or warning. He is announcing his condemnation - preparation H. This is as perverse as calling men the firewood of hell. The creator of the universe cannot be this demented. Allah cannot be God.

In the next verse, the dark spirit of Islam confirms that the terrorist raids leading to Badr were "in Allah's Cause," and that the militant.' victory over the merchants was a miraculous sign. *Quran 3:13* "There has already been for you a Sign in the two armies that met (in combat at Badr): One was fighting in Allah's Cause, the other resisting Allah; these saw with their own eyes twice their number. But Allah supports whom He pleases. In this is a warning for such as have eyes to see." Badr occurred because Muhammad was out on a terrorist raid trying to loot a caravan. By saying that this behavior was in "Allah's Cause," Islam has officially become the "religion of pirates and terrorists."

Now, speaking of the covetous behavior that founded the ***religotic*** of submission, Allah says: *Quran 3:14* "Beautified for men is the love of the things they covet, desiring women, hoards of gold and silver, attractive horses, cattle and well-tilled land. These are the pleasures of this world's life. But Allah has a more excellent abode." Since the only guaranteed entrance into the "excellent abode" is to die a martyr murdering infidels, Allah is telling Muslims that fighting to the death for Muhammad is better than "earning" the survivor's booty - beautiful women, gold and silver, horses, cattle, and productive farmland.

And make no mistake, Allah isn't against Muslims stealing these things. In fact, he thinks it's "beautiful" men covet them. He just wants them to believe his stash is better.

Allah goes on to describe paradise. However, something has changed. Now that Muhammad has four wives, two of whom are little girls, he no longer brags about virgins. Then in six words, Allah summarizes the con that became Islam: *Quran 3:19* "Lo! religion with Allah (is) Surrender." Jumbled as ever, the passage demeans

Christians and Jews next. "Nor did the People of the Book differ except out of envy after knowledge had come to them. But if any deny the proofs, signs and lessons of Allah, Allah is swift in reckoning." A second translation reads: "Surely the religion with Allah is Islam, and those to whom the Book had been given did not show opposition but after knowledge had come to them, out of envy among themselves; and whoever disbelieves in the communications of Allah then surely Allah is quick in reckoning." No matter how one goes about interpreting this verse, it's nonsense. Jews and Christians don't envy each other – not then, not now, not ever. And it's for certain they never envied Satan's sadistic scriptures. Further, Christ was an observant Jewish rabbi. Pure Christianity embraces all things Jewish: festivals, scriptures, and God. So what I think Allah is trying to say is: Judaism was Islam until Christianity. Christianity was Islam until Islam. Then Islam caused Judeo-Christianity to differ, envying Islam.

In verse 20, Lucifer tells his prophet: "If they argue with you, (Muhammad), say: 'I have surrendered to Allah (in Islam) and those who follow me.' And say to those who were given the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and to the illiterates (Arabs): 'Do you also submit? If they surrender, then they are rightly guided, and if they turn away, then it is your duty only to convey the message." Predestination renders this verse as absurd as the rest of the surah. Why deliver a message if it makes no difference? Why have a religion if all men are predestined to either brothels or fires? And why have a book if the intended audience can't read?

Just in case Muhammad failed sweet talking his brethren into submission, he warned... *Quran 3:21* "Verily, to those who deny the signs, verses, and proofs of Allah, and slay the prophets [like Muhammad], and kill the upholders of justice [Muslim militants], give the news of painful torments [a.k.a. terrorism]." This ungodly chat goes on to say that the Christians and Jews "who have received a part of Revelation" will claim that "the fires of hell will not touch us for more than a few days." Within this short passage there are two

poison pills. If the Bible is part of the revelation why is the Quran opposed to its every doctrine? And why isn't a single verse from the New Testament included in the Quran?

Second, what are the odds that lettered people would say "the fires of hell will only burn us for a few days?" There is no indication in the Bible that hell is temporary.

This is what Islam does to Muslims: *Quran 3:24* "They have been deceived by the lies they have themselves fabricated; their religion has deceived them." Allah is trying to dress down Christians and Jews. But if "They" were replaced by "Muslims" this would be the Quran's most accurate verse. If Allah and his pal wanted to find a "fabricated deceitful religion," they wouldn't have to look very far.

In the 26th verse we learn, "You [Allah, second person] exalt whom You please and debase and humiliate whom You will." That leads to another confirmation of Islam's intolerance. "Those who believe should not take unbelievers as their friends...guard yourselves from them." And... "Allah commands you to beware of Him."

Returning to the purpose of Islam: *Quran 3:32* "Say: 'Obey Allah and His Messenger.' If they refuse, remember Allah [third person] does not like unbelieving infidels." This is the inverse of the Bible. Yahweh loves everyone, including unbelievers.

Then in the "he-is-too-dumb-to-be-god" category we find: *Quran 3:33* "Allah chose Adam and Nuh (Noah) and the families of Ibrahim (Abraham) and Imran in preference to others." Adam couldn't have been chosen in preference to others as he was the only man. Further, Noah was saved and Abraham was blessed because they chose Yahweh, not the other way around. Sadly for Muslims, the fine line between a stupid god and no god has been crossed.

According to Allah, Imran was Mary's father, and that's a problem. The Bible says Mary's father was Heli in Luke 3:24. Imran isn't a Hebrew name, but Amram is. Numbers 26:59 identifies him as the father of Moses, Aaron, and Miriam. This misunderstanding may

be why Allah, in surah 19:28, calls Mary "Miriam, the sister of Aaron." As such she would have been over 1,200 years old when Christ was born. And while that's bad, the verse begins with "remember," yet there was no prior "Imran" revelation.

Quran 3:35 "Remember, when the wife of Imran prayed: 'Lord, I offer what I carry in my womb in dedication to Your service, accept it, for You are the Hearer, the Knower.' And when she had given birth, she said: 'O my Lord I have delivered but a girl, a female child.' [Remember: girls are worthless in Islam apart from luring boys to their doom.] But Allah knew better what she had delivered: 'The male is not like the female, and I have named her **Mariam (Mary)**.'" Allah is very confused, demonstrating an embarrassing lack of knowledge for the scriptures he claims to have inspired. Yahweh sent Gabriel to talk to Zechariah about his wife Elizabeth having a baby who would preach with the power of the Holy Spirit, like Elijah of old. So as to try to unmuddle the mess, Allah has Zechariah adopting Mary as well as fathering John the Baptist. *Quran 3:37* "Mariam was given into the care of Zacharyah. Whenever he came to see her in her chamber he found her provided with food, and he asked, 'Where has this come from Mary.' She said, 'From Allah who gives in abundance to whomsoever He will. Zacharyah prayed, 'Bestow on me offspring that is good [i.e., not a girl]. As he stood in the chamber the angels said, 'Allah sends you tidings of Yahya (John) who will confirm a thing from Allah (the creation of Isa (Jesus), the Word of Allah) and be a noble prophet, one who is upright and does good [a Muslim]." In trying to dig himself out, Allah fell deeper into his pit. Magical food for Yahshua's mother doesn't square with Muhammad's mother's misfortune, especially if Muhammad is to be believed over "Jesus." And John proclaimed that Yahshua was from Yahweh, not Allah. And yet they were so very close. The Arabic name for John identified the name of his God YAHya, as did ZacharYAH's. Even the Arabic word for Jew used throughout the Quran is YAHdodi. Biblical names acknowledge Yahweh: YAHshua (Joshua and Jesus), YAHayahu (Isaiah), YirmeYAHu (Jeremiah) YAHezqel (Ezekiel), NehemYAH

(Nehemiah), MattihYAHu (Matthew), YAHaqob (Jacob and James). There wasn't an Allah in the batch.

As misguided as this Quran account is, it gets worse in a hurry. *Quran 3:42* "Behold! the angels said: 'Mariam! Allah has chosen you and purified you above the women of all nations and creation (including jinn).'" That's also a problem for Islam. How can Mary be the best if Yahshua is a second-rate "prophet?" In Islam, Adam, Noah, Abraham, Moses, Qusayy, and Muhammad are more important than the Messiah. If Muhammad is numero uno, why wasn't his mom mentioned in the Quran? The answer is simple. Amina, Muhammad's mother, abandoned her son at birth and was a source of rage, not praise. The abuse he suffered as a child gave rise to his religion. And for the "Religion of Submission" to be credible, Yahshua and Mary had to be converted into Muslims... "Mary! submit with obedience to your Lord (Allah). Prostrate yourself, and bow down with those [Muslims] who bow down." In 2 B.C. there were no Muslims with which Mary could have prostrated herself. Gabriel would never have referred to Yahweh using the pagan "Lord." Islam's Black Stone wouldn't come to be named "Allah" for another five hundred years. And why, pray tell, would the Islamic god visit Mary in Israel if Mecca and the Ka'ba were his sacred territory and house? Further, why is there no mention in all of the Quran and Hadith of the Messiah visiting Allah at his "House?" After all, the big Mo made the Night's Journey to the Jewish Temple. The answers are: there was no Ka'ba, no Mecca, no Allah, and there were no Muslims back when Yahshua was born. And that makes the primary premise of Islam - that it was the religion of Adam, Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, Solomon, and the Messiah - a bold-faced lie.

Islam's premise is as rotten as its prophet, as false as its god.

Next we learn why this impossible - and thus untrue - scenario was revealed only to Muhammad... *Quran 3:44* "This is part of the tidings of the things unseen, which you have no knowledge and We reveal unto you (O Messenger!) by inspiration. You were not with them when they cast lots with arrows, as to which of them should be

charged with the care of Mariam. Nor were you with them when they disputed." Casting arrows was an occult rite performed around the Ka'ba. Abu Muttalib did this very thing to spare the life of Abd-Allah - Muhammad's father - after consulting with sorcerers. Jews never did such a thing - ever. But Islam needs Jesu.' mother saved in similar fashion. Yet ascribing a demonic gambling game designed to elicit the oracle of manmade idols to Mary "the pure, the chosen above all creation" means that Allah is unable to distinguish sorcery from truth. This verse proves that Allah isn't God, no matter how badly he wants to be.

While I don't mean to kick a dead camel, Allah is insistent on dying a hundred ugly deaths. *Quran 3:45* "Behold, the angels said: 'O Mariam! Allah gives you glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be the Messiah, Isa (Jesus), the son of Mariam, held in honor in this world and the Hereafter and of those nearest to Allah." By saying that "Jesus" was the "Messiah," Allah fractured his stone. If Jesus was the Messiah, he is God and Allah isn't Oops. Since the verse is fatal to Islam, let's try another translation. "(And remember) when the angels said: Mary! Lo! Allah gives you glad tidings of a word from him, whose name is Christ Jesus, the Messiah, son of Mary, illustrious in the world and the hereafter." The problem isn't the translation; it's the inspiration. The instant Allah admitted that Jesus was the Messiah, Islam was finished - at least for anyone who knows anything about "Allah's. divinely inspired Bible.

But it's a great trick if you can pull it off. So in the 4th surah Allah bares all: *Quran 4:171* "O people of the Book (Christians), do not be fanatical in your faith, and say nothing but the truth about Allah. The Messiah who is Isa (Jesus), son of Mariam, was only a messenger of Allah, nothing more. He bestowed His Word on Mariam and His Spirit. So believe in Allah and say not Trinity for Allah is one Ilah (God)...far be it from His Glory to beget a son." The "Messiah" is Yahweh's "Anointed." There are over 500 prophecies proclaiming His arrival, all of which Yahshua fulfilled (or will fulfill in his second coming).

The prophet Isaiah wrote these words about him in chapter 9 of his book: "For unto us a child will be born...and His name will be Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Eternal Father." In the 53rd chapter, Isaiah, speaking of the salvation the Messiah would bring to mankind from his cross, said: "He will be wounded for our transgressions.... We are like sheep, gone astray, so He will lay on Him the iniquity of us all.... The Righteous One shall bear the sins of many." If Allah was right, and "Jesus" is the Messiah, he is Mighty God. If he is God, the Allah/Lucifer combo aren't So that there is no misunderstanding here, you should know that the Messiah is central to the Bible, the fulcrum upon which the entire story pivots. His coming was proclaimed throughout the Scriptures. And there isn't the slightest possibility of revisionist history. The Biblical prophecies were written 400 to 1200 years before Yahweh entered our world as a man to show us what he was like, building a bridge from our polluted world to his perfect realm. The oldest Dead Sea Scroll fragments date to 250 B.C., a thousand years before the earliest surviving Quran. The Isaiah scroll is preserved in one piece, unaltered. It still proclaims the truth more than 2700 years after it was inspired and 2000 years after a scribe copied Isaiah's predictions onto the scroll that was discovered in Qumran.

The combination of that scroll and these verses render an undeniable verdict: Islam is a complete fraud. It provides irrefutable proof that Allah was no more divine than an average garden rock. Lucifer, the wannabe god, and Muhammad, the wannabe prophet, were a pair of cons – just common crooks. Ill-mannered and moronic, they tried to play in Yahweh's league. Moreover, they tried to steal Yahweh's league - our souls. It's little wonder Allah says, "Booty is lawful and good," that he admits to being a deceptive schemer, or that he is fixated on hell.

Continuing to speak of Yahshua, the Quran proclaims: *Quran 3:46* "And he shall speak to the people when in the cradle and when of old age, and shall be one of the good ones." By claiming that he spoke while in swaddling clothes, Allah is conferring supernatural status on

Christ - a status Muhammad did not enjoy. As for speaking in old age, that's impossible. There are ossuaries from mid first-century tombs with crosses carved into them and the words "Yahshua Saves." Since the Messiah was born around 2 B.C., and the sarcophaguses memorializing his crucifixion are dated to as early as 50 A.D., he couldn't have been old. Further, the Gospels detail his life in the context of history and they say that he was in his mid-thirties when he entered Jerusalem, died for our sins, and was resurrected.

Muhammad continued to impugn his own credibility with the following Hadith. He forgot that he had told Muslims that the Islamicized Abraham spoke in the cradle, too. *Bukhari:V4B55N645* "The Prophet said, 'None spoke in cradle but three: The first was Jesus, the second was an Israeli called Juraij. While he was offering his prayers, his mother called him. He said, "Shall I answer her or keep on praying?" He went on praying and did not answer her. His mother said, "O Allah! Do not let him die till he sees the faces of prostitutes."" The story goes downhill from there, but you get the picture. And speaking of pictures, in the very next Hadith, the man who claimed to know more about Yahshua than Christ's Disciples, said: *Bukhari:V4B55N646* "The Prophet shared, 'I met Jesus.' The Prophet described him saying, 'He was one of moderate height and was red-faced as if he had just come out of a bathroom.'"

Quran 3:47 "Mary said: 'O my Lord! How shall I have a son when no man has touched me.' He said: 'Even so: Allah creates what He wills: When He has decreed a plan, He but says to it, 'Be.' and it is!" If Yahshua was virgin born, if he was created as a result of a Godly order, then he is unique among all creation. While it's true, it makes Islam false.

According to the Quran, Allah made Adam and then from Adam came all men including Muhammad. But not "Jesus." So how can Christ be born of a virgin and not be divine? Ask yourself this: if Muhammad was conceived the old-fashioned way, and "Jesus" was formed by a direct order from God, whom should we trust to tell us the way to God?

Islam's prophet covers this same material in his Hadith. The Noble Quran refers to: *Bukhari:V4B55N657* "Allah's Messenger said, 'Isa (Jesus), the son of Mariam, will shortly descend amongst you Muslims and will judge mankind by the law of the Quran. He will break the cross and kill the swine [Jews] and there will be no Jizyah tax taken from non-Muslims. Money will be so abundant no one will accept it. So you may recite this Holy Verse: "Isa (Jesus) was just a human being before his death. On the Day of Resurrection he (Jesus) will be a witness against the Christians."'" I wonder if the Pope read this before he kissed the Quran and praised Islam?

On a roll, the false prophet proclaimed: *Bukhari:V4B55N658* "Allah's Apostle said 'How will you be when the son of Mary (i.e., Jesus) descends amongst you and he will judge people by the Law of the Quran and not by the law of Gospel.'" First, there are no laws in the Gospels. Christ's sacrifice on the cross provided a reprieve from the Old Covenant laws. Second, if the Quran existed before "Jesus" was born, and if the Gospels are of no value, why did Allah bother revealing them?

Before we leave this section of Bukhari, I'd like to reiterate Muhammad's greatest lie: *Bukhari: V4B55N651-2* "I heard Allah's Apostle saying, 'I am the nearest of all the people to Jesus. There has been no prophet between me and Jesus. All the prophets are paternal brothers; their mothers are different, but their religion is one.'" No, no, no, and especially no. But it's interesting: Muhammad is either claiming that God begot many sons, in total conflict with the Quran, or that he is a Jew (which is possible considering the circumstances surrounding his conception in Yathrib).

Returning to the Quran: *Quran 3:48* "And Allah will teach him the Scripture Book and Wisdom, the Torah and the Gospel, and appoint him a messenger to the Children of Israel, with this message: 'Lo! I come unto you with a Sign from your Lord. Lo! I fashion for you out of clay the likeness of a bird, and I breathe into it and it is a bird, by Allah's leave. I heal him who was born blind, and the leper, and I raise the dead, by Allah's leave." Since the Gospels record the words

and deeds of Christ - past tense - saying that Allah taught him his history and life makes absolutely no sense. And if the Gospels were so important, why aren't any of Christ's teachings in the Quran?

Further, if Yahshua was the Messiah, he "authored" the Torah. Christ came to save all mankind, not just the Jews. The story of the clay bird comes from an apocryphal work attributed to Thomas. Not only didn't it occur, think for a moment about the absurdity of singling out something that trivial from a laundry list that includes: returning sight to men born blind, curing leprosy, and bringing the dead back to life. What's more, this is one of those things that is so right, it makes Islam wrong. Yes, Allah's right - Yahshua did heal the blind, the lepers, and he brought the dead back to life. So how did he do that if he wasn't God? And equally important, since Muhammad didn't do a single miracle, why trust him over the Messiah?

As if reading a different Arabic text, the Ali translation says: *Quran 3:48* "He will teach him the Law and the Judgment, the Torah and the Gospel, and he will be Apostle to the children of Israel, (saying) 'I have come to you with a prodigy from your Lord that I will fashion the state of destiny out of the mire for you and breathe (a new spirit) into it, and (you) will rise by the will of Allah.'" Again, Allah is confused. The Torah is the Law (actually the instructions). There is no book of "Judgment" in Judaism. In Christianity, the Good News of the Gospel is that judgment has been eliminated. Since the central message of the Gospels is not laws and judgment, but a reprieve from them, why would Allah bother to teach Jesus such things? And why would Allah say that Jesus was going to fashion a state of destiny out of the mire for Israel, and breathe new life into it, when in fact, as predicted in the Bible, Israel was destroyed shortly after Yahshua was crucified, and the Jews were dispersed for nearly 2,000 years? I recognize that Mecca is a long way from civilization, but Allah ought to be smarter than this. Yahshua correctly predicted the future; Allah couldn't even get the past right.

Speaking as if he were Yahshua, Allah continues to flail blindly. *Quran 3:50* "(I have come to you) to attest the Torah which was before

me. And to make lawful to you part of what was forbidden; I have come to you with a Sign from your Lord." That's interesting: Muhammad said countless times that Allah had brought signs during his life, yet there were none. So why is it then that Yahshua was able to perform them? "So fear Allah, and obey me. Lo! Allah is my Lord and your Lord, so worship Him. That is a straight path." Yahshua came to fulfill the Scriptures, not eradicate them. Said another way, he made nothing that was "forbidden" lawful. He established the mechanism of forgiveness so we might be saved from judgment. Further, he knows who he is. The Messiah's name is Yahshua, which means "Yahweh Saves." He commanded us to love Yahweh, not fear Allah. And he said, "Follow me." Muhammad's ignorance is appalling.

But Islam wouldn't be Islam if it didn't expose itself. *Bukhari:V4B56N814* "There was a Christian who embraced Islam and he used to write the revelations for the Prophet. Later on he returned to Christianity again he used to say: 'Muhammad knows nothing but what I have written for him.'" This Hadith impugns Islam coming and going. A literate man "who used to write the revelations for the Prophet" rejected Islam. A man Muhammad trusted enough to "write the revelations for" him said that "Muhammad knows nothing but what I have written for him." And that's the bottom line. The Quran is little more than a racist and violent rant sandwiched between a pathetic job of plagiarism. Islam's prophet knew so little about the Gospels, and Christ in particular, everything he professed was wrong.

Quran 3:52 "But when Jesus became conscious of their disbelief, he cried: 'Who will be my helpers in the Allah's Cause? The disciples said: We will be Allah's helpers. We believe in Allah, and do you bear witness that we are Muslims." The very idea of an ignorant and perverted terrorist thug and his demonic partner proclaiming in the sand dunes of Arabia that the Messiah believed in a pagan moon rock and called men to be Muslims is as preposterous as it is factually and historically impossible. So why did these buffoons so thoroughly

trash their own credibility? Why didn't the Muhammad-Lucifer team simply ignore Christ in their Quran rather than falsely converting the Messiah to Islam? Sure, for the wannabe Messiah it was one-upmanship, but what was Lucifer's excuse? The answer is shocking. By deceiving mankind, by corrupting the Messiah's message, demoting him by artificially removing his divinity, sacrifice, and resurrection, Lucifer removed the only means of salvation. He damned billions. In Islam, Jihad saves but Jesus doesn't Never forget, there is nothing Lucifer covets more than deceit, death, and damnation (a.k.a. Islam).

Speaking of Christ's disciples, the Quran reports: *Quran 3:54* "And they (the disciples from the previous verse) schemed, and Allah schemed and plotted (against them): and Allah is the best of schemers." While that's true, a good schemer does not a good god make. I appreciate the confession, though. It makes the job of exposing Islam easier. Another translation reads: *Quran 3:54* "'Lord, we believe in Your revelations [the Torah and Gospels] and follow this Apostle [Jesus]. Enroll us among the witnesses.' But the Christians contrived a plot and Allah did the same; but Allah's plot was the best." That's the premise of this book and its conclusion. Islam is a plot.

A third translation says that "they" refers to "disbelievers," not the disciples and they plotted to kill Jesus. "And they (disbelievers) plotted (to kill Isa [Jesus]) and Allah plotted too." In this case, Allah's plot is the denial of Christ's crucifixion.

In the next verse Lucifer divulged the nature of his scheme. *Quran 3:55* "Allah said, 'Jesus, I will take you and raise you to Myself and rid you of the infidels (who have forged the lie that you are My son).... Those who are infidels will surely receive severe torment both in this world and the next; and none will they have as a savior for them." As you recall, Allah defines "infidels" in surah *Quran 5:72*: "They are surely infidels who say; 'God is the Christ, the Messiah, the son of Mary."

Mecca, I think we have a problem. "Christ" is the Greek word for the Hebrew "Messiah." So those who agree with Allah and say that Jesus is the Messiah, the Christ, are infidels, and they are going to receive a severe punishment in this world and the next. Those who trust Jesus to be their savior - the good news for which the Gospels are named - will find no savior, according to Allah. This is some plot.

Said another way: If you say that Jesus is the Christ, the Messiah, you are acknowledging his divinity. But if you say that God (divinity) is the Christ, you are an unbelieving infidel. It's little wonder Muhammad claimed that anyone who questioned the Quran would reject Islam. JC=M=G. Yet G does not = JC, even though according to Allah, JC=M. Muslims must practice a new form of logic.

After defining Jesus as the virgin born, miracle working, divinely inspired, and resurrected Messiah, the Quran claims Christ was just kidding about dying on the cross as our savior and calling himself God. Yet it professes to confirm the Torah and Gospels - books that predict and proclaim the truth it denies. Methinks this invites comparison, and even Allah seems to agree.

Quran 4:82 "Do they not ponder over the Quran? Had it been the word of any other but Allah they would surely have found a good deal of variation in it." Continuing, he says: "...those who check and scrutinize will know it." This sounds like an invitation, even a dare, to do exactly as we are doing. And what we have found by "scrutinizing it" is "a good deal of variation."

If Muhammad had ignored the Bible, Adam, Satan, Noah, Abraham, Lot, Moses, and especially Christ, I would have judged Islam independently, based solely upon its own merits. But he wasn't that smart, and his dark spirit was a liability, having his own agenda.

In case you were wondering, the scheme or plot the disciples concocted according to Allah was the Gospel account of Christ - the one in which Yahshua claimed to be God in the flesh. The one in which the Messiah taught us what he's like so that we might know Yahweh and form an eternal relationship with our creator. The one in

which he allowed the Romans to crucify him for proclaiming that he was divine. The one in which he rose from the dead so that his sacrifice would enable us to live forever in his presence. It was the plot of the greatest story ever told.

Muhammad's dark spirit acknowledged the single most important event in history - the resurrection of Yahshua. But then, knowing that his religion of submission didn't mesh with Yahshua's Gospel of freedom, Lucifer called God's plan of salvation blasphemy. He said the disciples' account recorded in the Gospels was false - a reason for dispute - even though he claimed he inspired them. *Quran 3:55* "Behold! Allah said: 'O Jesus! I will take you and raise you to Myself and clear you (of the falsehoods) of those who blaspheme; I will make those who follow you superior to those who reject faith, to the Day of Resurrection: Then shall you all return unto me, and I will judge between you on the matters wherein you dispute."

If Yahshua was raised unto God, if he cheated death by way of divine order, he was the Messiah - and thus he was the creator of the universe. Therefore, Muhammad must be condemned, the Quran burned, and Islam repudiated. Nothing bothers Yahweh more than false prophets, false doctrines, and false gods. So let's review another translation to make certain we have this right. "(Remember) when Allah said: 'Jesus! Lo! I am gathering you and causing you to ascend unto Me. I am cleansing you of those who disbelieve.'"

A third reads: "When Allah said: 'Jesus, I am going to terminate the period of your stay (on earth) and cause you to ascend unto Me and purify you of those who disbelieve.... I will decide between you concerning that which you differed.'" While meaningless in the context of the greater whole, if Christ's life was cut short he couldn't have talked while he was old, as an earlier verse alleged. But the overall message is clear: according to the Quran, Christ was an ordinary man and a Muslim to boot. His Gospel message of salvation wasn't true, even though Allah revealed it. He didn't die on a cross, and yet he was resurrected. And most importantly, those who believe he is God have no savior and will roast in hell.

Speaking of Christians, Allah proclaims: *Quran 3:56* "As for those disbelieving infidels, I will punish them with a terrible agony in this world and the next. They have no one to help or save them." It's Satan's ultimate fantasy.

Continuing on, we are told that this lunacy is a rehearsal directly from god: *Quran 3:58* "This is what We rehearse to you of the Signs and Message, a wise reminder. The similitude (likeness) of Jesus before Allah is as that of Adam; He created him from dust, then said to him: 'Be.' And he was." Allah was digging himself in deeper. Now he claims that "Jesus" was created miraculously like Adam from dust. While that's not exactly true, if it were, it would render Muhammad meaningless.

Despite all evidence to the contrary: *Quran 3:60* "The Truth (comes) from Allah alone." That would mean that all scientific discoveries are erroneous. Math is without merit and courts are folly. "So be not of those who doubt, waver or dispute. If any one disputes in this matter with you, now after knowledge has come to you, say: 'Come! Let us gather together our sons and women among ourselves. Then let us earnestly pray, and invoke the curse of Allah on those who lie!'" So if someone tells a Muslim that Allah's book proves he's a phony, they're told to gather their sons and women and leave. They are not to look into the merits of the allegation. They aren't to even try and refute the charge. There is to be no discussion, no investigation, no evangelism, no thinking. None of that is in Satan's interest. Lucifer wants Muslims to pray for him to invoke a curse on those who expose him.

By the way, the Noble Quran says *Quran 3:61* "If anyone disputes with you about Jesus being divine, flee them and pray that Allah will curse them." (Not save them.)

Rather than provide any proof that his view isn't a hoax, Allah simply protests: "The Quran is true because I said so." *Quran 3:62* "This is the true account, the true narrative, the true explanation: There is no ilah except Allah; and Allah - He is the Mighty, the Wise.

And if they turn away, then lo! Allah is aware of the corrupters, the mischief-makers. Say: 'O People of the Book, come to common terms as an agreement between us and you: That we all shall worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with him; and that none of us shall take others for lords beside Allah.' If then they turn back, say you: 'Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims surrendered.'" Such a deal. Everybody needs to come together and surrender to this demented, delusional, and dimwitted doctrine. What a wonderful world it would be. Or would it? Think about where terrorists are bred. Think about where the most impoverished people on earth live - those with the least freedoms. That is the world that accepted this invitation (or more correctly - the one that had it thrust upon them). Just like Hitler, Allah promises that there will be peace just as soon as he controls every soul. And even then, he's lying.

There was a phrase in the last verse I feel compelled to bring to your attention. If you "turn away" from Islam you are accused of being a "mischief-maker." In Allah's farewell address, this is what he had to done to them: **Quran 5:33** "The recompense for **those who fight against Allah and His Messenger and are mischief-makers in the land** is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off from opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in Hell."

It's little wonder Islamic terrorists are so brutal. Next, the spirit who knows just enough about the Bible to make a fool of himself says to the people who know it by heart: Quran 3:65 "You People of the Book! Why dispute you about Abraham, when the Law and the Gospel were not revealed till after him? Have you no understanding? Ah! You are those who fell to disputing (even) in matters of which you had some knowledge! But why dispute in matters of which you have no knowledge? It is Allah Who knows, and you who know not!" According to Allah, Abraham was supposed to have scrolls. So were Adam, Noah and others. So why is Allah only aware of the revelations that started with Moses?

Quran 3:67 "Abraham was not a Jew nor yet a Christian; but he was a true Muslim, surrendered to Allah (which is Islam), and he joined not gods with Allah." The line: "Nor yet a Christian" means that according to Muhammad's Allah, Abraham was a Muslim who became a Christian. I don't think so.

Quran 3:69 "It is the wish of the followers of the People of the Book to lead you astray." That's true if the "Book" is the "Quran" and the "people" are "Muslims." "But they make none to go astray except themselves, but they perceive not. You People of the Book! Why reject you the signs, proofs, and verses of Allah, of which you are witnesses?" This is also true. The witnesses to the "signs of Allah" - terrorism and piracy - rejected Islam. The Quran is full of their protestations. "You People of the Book! Why do you clothe Truth with falsehood, and conceal the Truth?" The anti-Jew version of the never-ending argument is as lame as the anti-Meccan rant. If everyone Muhammad couldn't bribe with booty and babes was calling him, his Quran, and his religion a lie, maybe it was.

Team Islam, still miffed that they had to buy Bible stories from the Jews in order to sound prophetic, gave the "People of the Book" another shot.

Quran 3:77 "As for those who sell for a small price the covenant and faith they owe to Allah and their own plighted word for a small price, they shall have no portion in the Hereafter. Nor will Allah speak to them or look at them on the Day of Judgment, nor will He cleanse them: They shall have a grievous torment, a painful doom." Then Allah says that the Jews sold Muhammad damaged goods. "There is among them a section who distort the Book with their tongues. (As they read) you would think it is from the Book, but it is not from the Book; and they say, 'That is from God.' but it is not from Allah: It is they who tell a lie against Allah, and (well) they know it!"

This is the boldest confession yet. The Quran is confirming that Jews sold Bible stories to Muhammad for some paltry price. For doing so, they're going to hell. Then we learn that they distorted the

Scriptures as they read them - causing the "messenger" to believe that they were reading it accurately. In other words, the actual Scriptures weren't corrupted. The only thing that was perverted was the "version" the Jews recited to the wannabe-prophet. You'll discover in the "Source Material" appendix that many of Muhammad's twisted variants were pilfered verbatim from the Talmud - Jewish oral traditions and folklore. They became the "revelations" that formed the Quran. Further, the Jews were honest with Islam's prophet. They told him the Bible wasn't from Allah. Able to read it, they knew that Yahweh's name was revealed as the source 7,000 times. Allah's name was never mentioned.

This is odd enough to expose but too weird to analyze. *Quran 3:83* "Do they seek for other than the Religion of Allah while all creatures in the heavens and on earth have, willing or unwilling, submitted, bowing to His Will (accepting Islam)?"

There is something about megalomaniacs. It's as if they believe that a big lie told often becomes true. *Quran 3:84* "Say (O Muhammad): 'We believe in Allah and that which is revealed to us and that which was revealed unto Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac and Jacob and the tribes [of Israel], and in (the Books) given to Moses, Jesus, and the prophets, from their Lord. We make no distinction between any of them, and unto Him we have surrendered, bowing our will (in Islam).'" Then after proclaiming that Muslims are unable to distinguish between truth and a sloppy counterfeit, we're told: *Quran 3:85* "If anyone desires a religion other than Islam (Surrender), never will it be accepted of him; and in the Hereafter He will be in the ranks of those who are losers." *Quran 3:87* "Of such the reward is that on them (rests) the curse of Allah, of His angels, and of all men, all together. In that will they dwell; nor will their penalty of doom be lightened, nor respite be (their lot)." That pretty much blows the tolerance myth to smithereens.

Then proving that he didn't even understand his own religion, the illiterate prophet proclaimed: *Quran 3:89* "Except for those that repent

after that, and make amends; for verily Allah is Forgiving, Merciful." Since men are predestined to their fate, repentance is folly.

Speaking of folly, the Quran orders Muslims to the Ka'ba, claiming that Abraham stood there. But alas, it forgets to tell them what to do when they get there. *Quran 3:97* "Wherein are plain memorials; the place where Abraham stood up to pray; and whosoever enters it is safe. And pilgrimage to the House is a duty unto Allah for mankind, for him who can find a way thither. As for him who denies [Islamic] faith, Allah is self-sufficient, standing not in need, independent of any of His creatures." If Allah is independent of us then why did he create mankind? Was it for entertainment - the enjoyment he personally gleans from torturing 99:9 percent of us in hell? Why, if Allah has no needs, does he beg for money and seduce Muslim militants to fight, rob, and terrorize for him? If nothing else, Allah seems to need us to fear him: *Quran 3:102* "You who believe! Fear Allah as He should be feared, and die not except in a state of Islam [submission]."

Quran 3:118 "O you who believe! Take not into your intimacy those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, and Christians). They will not fail to corrupt you. They only desire your ruin. Rank hatred has already appeared from their mouths. What their hearts conceal is far worse." It's hard to imagine a more intolerant decree. "When they are alone, they bite off the very tips of their fingers at you in their rage. Say unto them: 'Perish in your rage.'" This verse makes Mein Kampf seem genteel by comparison. Muhammad was the world's most vulgar hypocrite. The Quran orders Muslims not to be "intimate" with non-Muslims, and yet the perverted prophet took Jewish, Christian, and pagan concubines, sex slaves, and wives into his harem. So is Islam 'do as I do, or do as I say'? Are Muslims to emulate the prophet's example, or Sunnah, as detailed in the Hadith or follow Allah's commands as presented by Muhammad in his Quran recitals? Or better question yet: if this stuff was such good advice, why didn't Muhammad follow it?

Two-thirds of the way through the second longest surah, Muhammad's and Allah's hatred for Christians and Jews finally subsides long enough for the Islamic duo to attack their latest prey: peace-loving Muslims. *Quran 3:121* "Remember that morning [of Uhud]? You left your home to post the faithful at their stations for battle at the encampments for war. Remember two of your parties were determined to show cowardice and fell away. Allah had helped you at Badr, when you were a contemptible little force." A contemptible farce would be more accurate.

Unable to count - or worse, unable to remember - the fighting angels have been increased by two thousand. As such, it took forty of them to kill each merchant. *Quran 3:124* "Remember you (Muhammad) said to the faithful: 'Is it not enough for you that Allah should help you with three thousand angels (specially) sent down? Yea, if you remain firm, and act aright, even if the enemy should rush here on you in hot haste, your Lord would help you with five thousand havoc-making angels for a terrific onslaught." Another Islamic first: havoc-making angels ready for terrific onslaughts. Allah's angels and Lucifer's demons have a lot in common.

Ibn Ishaq, Muhammad's first biographer, felt that it was important to comment on this verse. *Ishaq:392* "Allah helped you at Badr when you were contemptible, so fear Allah. Fear Me, for that is gratitude for My kindness. Is it not enough that your Lord reinforced you with three thousand angels? Nay, if you are steadfast against My enemies, and obey My commands, fearing Me, I will send five thousand angels clearly marked. Allah did this as good news for you that your hearts might be at rest. The armies of My angels are good for you because I know your weakness. Victory comes only from Me because of My sovereignty and power for the reason that power and authority belong to Me, not to any one of my creatures."

If Lucifer wants to convince us that he is God, he's got to be less transparent than this. Assisting terrorists is hardly hopeful: *Quran 3:126* "Allah made it but a message of hope, and an assurance to you, a message of good cheer, that your hearts might be at rest. Victory

comes only from Allah that He might cut off a fringe of the unbelievers, exposing them to infamy. They should then be turned back overwhelmed so that they retire frustrated."

The reason Allah was stingy with his killer angels at Uhud was that Muslims didn't *Quran 3:131* "Fear the Fire, which is prepared for those who reject Faith: and obey Allah and the Messenger." So Allah decided to harvest some martyrs. *Quran 3:140* "If you have received a blow (at Uhud) and have been wounded, be sure a similar wound has hurt others. Such days (of varying fortunes) We give to men and men by turns: that Allah may know those who believe, and that He may take to Himself from your ranks Martyrs." While harvesting martyrs is a shoddy reason for fighting, it isn't as lame as god saying that battles are needed so that he can figure out who believes.

I find it interesting that Ishaq's rendering of the Quran is so much more vivid, even incriminating, than the modern translations. And considering that he was the foremost authority on Muhammad, and wrote a thousand years before the first English translation, his interpretations are worthy of our consideration. *Ishaq:394* "Allah said, 'I let them get the better of you to test you. So fear Me and obey Me. If you had believed in what My Prophet brought from Me you would not have received a shock from the Meccan army. But We cause days like this so that Allah may know those who believe and may choose martyrs from among you. Allah must distinguish between believers and hypocrites so that He can honor the faithful with martyrdom.'" So, let me get this straight: Allah kills the good, loyal Muslims as his way of bestowing honor on them? Islam continues to be a dogma to die for.

The Quran is as unambiguous: good Muslims kill. *Ishaq:394* "Did you think that you would enter Paradise and receive My reward before I tested you so that I might know who is loyal? You used to wish for martyrdom [and entry into my brothel] before you met the enemy. You wished for death before you met it. Now that you have seen with your own eyes the death of swords...will you go back on your religion, Allah's Book, and His Prophet as disbelievers,

abandoning the fight with your enemy? He who turns back [from fighting] in his religion will not harm Allah. He will not diminish His glory, kingdom, sovereignty and power.'" The greatest sin a Muslim can commit is to refrain from fighting.

Quran 3:141 "This is so that Allah may test the faithful and destroy the unbelieving infidels." Another translation proclaims: "Allah's object is to purge those that are true in Faith and blight the disbelievers."

A good Muslim kills; a bad Muslim is blighted for being peaceful. "Did you think that you would enter Paradise while Allah does not know those of you who really fights hard (in His Cause) and remains steadfast? You wished for death before you met it (in the field of battle). Now [that] you have seen it with your own eyes, (you flinch!) This passage is pretty tough to reconcile with the "peace-loving" myth. And it's even harder to square with a god who claims to know everything Muslims think, say, and do.

Another translation reads: "Did you think you would enter Paradise without Allah testing those of you who fight in His Cause?" To pass Allah's test, Muslims must fight.

The Sira says: *Ishaq:392* "It is not your affair whether Allah changes His attitude to them or punishes them, for they are evildoers. You are not to be bothered with My judgment of My slaves except in so far as I give you orders concerning them [i.e., to kill or rob them]. I may change My mind toward them. Punishing them is my prerogative. They deserve this for their disobedience to Me.'"

Muhammad was in a pickle, and Satan knew it. The Medina Muslims were in revolt. If Muhammad lashed out at them too forcefully they would exterminate him. If he were too lenient, they would ignore him. Muhammad had to woo them back into the fold with carrot and stick. As proof, I offer this evidence: *Ishaq:393* "Fear Allah that you may be prosperous. Obey Allah and perhaps you may escape from His punishment of which He has warned you and attain His reward which He has made you desire. And fear the fire which

He has prepared for the disbelievers, a resort for those who disbelieve Me." Satan knows what men desire and seduces them with whatever they covet most. He knows what men fear and threatens them with it. It's so considerate of Ishaq to expose the spirit behind Islam. *Ishaq:393* "Then Allah said: 'Obey Allah and the Apostle and maybe you will attain mercy.' Reproaching those who disobeyed the Apostle in the orders he gave them that day [to fight] He said, 'Vie with one another for forgiveness from your Lord and for the Garden of Bliss prepared for those who fear, a dwelling for those who obey Me and obey My Apostle.... They have wronged themselves by disobedience. But they must not continue disobeying Me for I have prohibited the worship of any but Myself.'"

Satan needed his militants back under his control, so he said: *Ishaq:396* "Allah pardoned the great sin in that He did not destroy you for having disobeyed your Prophet. I did not exterminate all for the debt you owed Me. You have suffered for disobeying Me." Then he added: *Ishaq:397* "It was by the mercy of Allah that you (Muhammad) were lenient to them. Had you been stern and rough they would have dispersed and been no longer around you. They would have left you. So overlook their offence and ask pardon for them and consult with them about the matter." In other words: beg them to come back because Islam is useless to us without stooges. "They have the duty to obey their prophet." *Ishaq:398* "Show them that you listen to them and ask them for their help. Thereby make the religion of Islam agreeable to them. And when you are resolved in the matter of religion concerning fighting your enemy you will have the advantage." The Hadith says that the prophet eased up on the religious stuff as a result. *Bukhari:V1B3N68* "Muhammad used to take care of us in preaching by selecting a suitable time, so that we might not get bored. He abstained from pestering us with sermons and knowledge."

Ishaq:397 "Then Allah said, 'It is not for any prophet to deceive." Since Islam is about war and since Muhammad said, "War is deceit," I think I smell a contradiction.

Returning to the Quran, the next line is in reference to the humiliating retreat at Uhud. *Quran 3:144* "And Muhammad is no more than a Messenger. Messengers have passed away before him. If then he dies or is killed will you turn back upon your heels? And whoever turns back upon his heels, he will by no means do harm to Allah in the least and Allah will reward the grateful. No person can ever die except by the permission of Allah, the term being fixed as by writing. If any do desire a reward in this life, We shall give it to him," so long as he doesn't retreat from fighting in Allah's Cause. Allah needs to seduce men to do his bidding. He is otherwise impotent. Further, this Quranic passage confirms Islam's predestination problem. Everything is fixed by Allah; the religion can't save men.

Speaking of this verse, the first to interpret the Quran, said, *Ishaq:395* "No soul can die but by Allah's permission in a term that is written." While predestination is incompatible with all rational thought, I can only wonder why a spirit would write the details of every life on a tablet and then provide his Quran orally. But that wasn't the point of the message. Muhammad wanted Muslims to know that Allah was going to kill them whether they fought or not so they might as well fight for babes and booty.

Quran 3:146 "How many of the prophets fought in Allah's Cause? With them (fought) myriads of godly men who were slain. They never lost heart if they met with disaster in Allah's way, nor did they weaken nor give in. Allah loves those who are firm and steadfast [warriors]." It's the doctrine of Jihad. But Allah only loves Muslims who die fighting. Fighting alone isn't good enough - you have to die.

Ishaq:393 "Allah loves the steadfast [fighters]. How many a prophet has death in battle befallen and how many multitudes with him? They did not show weakness toward their enemies and were not humiliated when they suffered in the fight for Allah and their religion. That is steadfastness, and Allah loves the steadfast." Ishaq's interpretation of the Quran is identical to my own. Islam and fighting are inseparable.

Ishaq:395 "Practice your religion as they did, and be not renegades, turning back on your heels, retreating. Those who retreat and turn away from the battle are losers in this world and in the next."

According to history's foremost expert on Islam, the best way to "practice the religion" is to fight to the death. Further, the only Islamic term more vile than "hypocrite" (which stands for peaceful Muslim) is "renegade" (which stand for retreating Muslim in this context and one who abandons Islam in others). Being a renegade is unforgivable. It's a death sentence.

Muhammad may have lost the skirmish with merchants, but rest assured, his Allah was still the best terrorist. *Quran 3:150* "Nay! Allah is your Patron and He is the best of the helpers. Soon We shall strike terror into the hearts of the Infidels, for that they joined companions with Allah, for which He had sent no authority: their abode will be in the Fire. And evil is the home of the wrong-doers!"

The next time you hear Muslims say that Islam is a peace-loving and tolerant religion, you will know that one of two things must be true: they are either bad Muslims, unwilling to fight, or they are good Muslims, eager to fight but willing to deceive on Muhammad's orders to facilitate the battle. As their prophet said: "War is deceit." Interpreting this passage, Ishaq claims Muhammad equates battlefield advances with the religion of Islam. *Ishaq:395* "Muslims, if you listen to the unbelievers you will retreat from the enemy and become losers. Ask Allah for victory and do not retreat, withdrawing from His religion. 'We will terrorize those who disbelieve. In that way I will help you against them.'" By his own admission, Allah was a terrorist, and Islam exists to fight.

This next verse is chilling. *Quran 3:152* "Allah did indeed fulfill His promise to you when you, with His permission were about to annihilate your enemy, until you flinched and fell to disputing about the order, and disobeyed it after He brought you in sight (of the booty) which you covet. Among you are some that hanker after this

world and some that desire the Hereafter." This is the essence of Islam - the motivation for terror.

Ishaq agrees: *Ishaq:396* "I promise to give you victory over your enemy. You routed them with the sword, killing them by My permission. Then you deserted Me and disobeyed My order and disputed about the order of My Prophet. He told the archers to stay put. But after I showed you what you were desiring, the Meccan wives and property, you desired the spoil and abandoned the order to fight." These words are as biting as their swords. "Only those who fought for religion did not transgress in going after the booty. Allah reproached the hypocrites for running away from their Prophet and paying no heed when he called to them." According to Islam, if you're a religious fighter it's okay to kill unbelievers, possess their wives and steal their property.

And keep in mind why the Muslims were confronted at Uhud. They had terrorized Quraysh caravans. They had gone out as pirates in pursuit of booty. They had looted, murdered, kidnapped, ransomed, and gloated. The Meccans simply wanted to stop the terror. That's why they went home after having thought they had eliminated the nuisance. Unlike Muslims, the Meccans collected no spoils and took no prisoners. Yet we're told that the militants were fighting in Allah's Cause and that the pirates will be rewarded.

Back on the battlefield, with the Muslims in full retreat, Muhammad cried, "Come back to me. Don't run away for I am the Messenger of God." *Quran 3:153* "Behold! You ran off precipitately, climbing up the high hill without even casting a side glance at anyone, while the Messenger in your rear is calling you from your rear, urging you to fight. [That's quite a picture.] Allah gave you one distress after another by way of requital, to teach you not to grieve for the booty that had escaped you and for (the ill) that had befallen you." Only mercenaries would grieve over lost booty.

There is an interesting line in the next verse that underscores the problem of predestination. *Quran 3:154* "Say: 'Even if you had

remained in your houses, those ordained to be slaughtered would have gone forth to the places where they were to slain." Men are condemned to die and go to hell without choice. Even if a Muslim wants to be peaceful, Allah will drag him to his death. So why bother with a religion, a prophet, or acts of terror? It's all meaningless.

Next we learn that Satan inspires peaceful Muslims who refrain from fighting. *Quran 3:155* "Those who turned back the day the two armies clashed, Satan caused them to backslide, fail in their duty, and run away from the battlefield." In plain English: Satan is to blame for their failings, but they will roast in hell anyway.

Ever willing to define good Muslims as "fighters" and bad Muslims as "peacemakers," we hear this from the god of war: *Quran 3:156* "O you who believe! Be not like the Unbelievers, who say of their brethren when they are traveling through the land engaged in raids and fighting: 'If they had stayed with us, they would not have died or been slain.' This is that Allah may make it anguish, a cause of sighs and regrets in their hearts. It is Allah that gives Life and causes Death by His power, as He wishes. And if you are slain, or die, in Allah's Cause [as a martyr], pardon from Allah and mercy are far better than all they could amass." Allah issues his terrorists a pardon. And to make sure no Muslim would miss the message, Ishaq reports: *Ishaq:397* "There is no escape from death, so death for Allah's sake in battle is better than all one can amass in life while holding back from fighting in fear of death. Let not the world deceive you and be not deceived by it. Let fighting and the reward which Allah holds out to you be the most important thing." Good Muslims are mercenaries, not missionaries.

Ishaq:398 "Allah says, 'Is one who obeys Me like one who has incurred Allah's anger and deserves His anger, whose home is hell? So know that there are degrees with Allah and Allah is a seer of what you do and of all the degrees of what they do in Paradise and Hell. Allah knows those who obey and those who disobey Him.'" If Allah is "a seer" of what men do, why does he need a test to determine who believes him?

In the upside down world of Islam where the good are bad and the bad are good we discover: *Ishaq:398* "Allah sent you an Apostle of your own, reciting to you His verses concerning what you did, and teaching you good and evil that you might know what is good and do it, and know what is bad and refrain from it, and so that you might gain much from obeying Him and avoid His wrath proceeding from disobedience and thereby escape His vengeance and obtain the reward of His Garden of Bliss." If you were reading this out of context, it would sound rational and religious. Yet in context it is neither. Allah and Muhammad have made a career out of defining "bad" as "not fighting" and "good" as "killing infidels."

Since Muhammad had orchestrated two-dozen terrorist raids to fund his fledging "religion," and since his god had said "booty is lawful and good," this is a quite a contradiction: *Quran 3:161* "It is not for any prophet to embezzle. Whoever embezzles will bring what he embezzled with him on the Day of Doom. Then every soul will be paid in full what it hath earned." Stealing booty at swordpoint (a.k.a. armed robbery) in the name of Islam is an honest day's work but embezzling is bad. Okay.

Quran 3:162 "Is the man who follows the good pleasure of Allah like the man who draws on himself the wrathful condemnation of Allah, and whose abode is in the Hell Fire? A woeful destination!" This is supposed to be a rhetorical question. But think about it.

Back to war: *Quran 3:165* "What! When a single disaster smites you, although you smote with one twice as great, do you say: 'Whence is this?' Say: 'It is from yourselves.'" 'Cause it couldn't be the prophet's fault. "What you suffered on the day the armies clashed was by permission of Allah; that He might know the true believers." This verse, and those that follow, would make little sense had we not put them into the context of the Sira and Tarikh. If it's dumb to say once, it's dumber to repeat.

Muhammad's favorite epithet for a bad, peace-loving Muslim was "Hypocrite." Let's listen in as he condemns them (again) for not

fighting: *Quran 3:167* "And that He might know the Hypocrites, unto whom it was said: 'Come, fight in Allah's Cause, or (at least) drive (the foe from your city).' They said: 'Had we known how to fight, we should certainly have followed you.' They were that day nearer to Unbelief than to Faith, saying with their lips what was not in their hearts but Allah hath full knowledge of all they conceal." Peaceful Muslims are "hypocrites." They don't even know how to fight. Good Muslims are jihadists. They are expert "fighters in Allah's Cause."

Allah despises pacifists. *Quran 3:168* "Those who, while they sat at home, said (of their brethren slain fighting for the cause of Allah), while they themselves sit (at home at ease): 'If only they had listened to us [and been bad Muslims] they would not have been killed.' Say: 'Avert death from your own selves, if you speak the truth.'" Ah, but there is a reward for militants: *Quran 3:169* "Think not of those who are slain in Allah's Cause as dead. Nay, they live, finding their provision from their Lord." All Jihadists go to heaven (well, the first 70,000, anyway). Unfortunately, you have to be a bad person to get there.

"Jubilant in the bounty provided by Allah: and with regard to those left behind, who have not yet joined them (in their bliss), the Martyrs glory in the fact that on them is no fear, nor have they cause to grieve. Allah will not waste the reward of the believers." This is one of the many Quran verses Muslim suicide bombers read on videotape prior to slaughtering innocent women and children. Islam in its original, uncorrupted, and most fundamental form manufactures terrorists. If bad men misinterpreted Allah's words in the Quran or Muhammad's example in the Hadith to justify their criminal behavior, then it would be different. But that is not the case. Anyone who acts like Muhammad will be a sexual pervert, a vicious thief, and a genocidal terrorist. Anyone who obeys the Quran will be a mercenary – a killer motivated by greed.

Ishaq:399 "You had smitten your enemy with a double dose of torment at Badr, slaying them and taking prisoners. Yet you disobeyed your Prophet's orders and brought the defeat of Uhud on

yourselves. And it was said to them: 'Come, fight for Allah's sake.' The hypocrites stopped fighting for Allah's sake, eager to survive, fleeing death. So Allah said to His Prophet to make the Muslims wish to fight and to desire battle: 'And do not think that those who were killed for Allah's sake are dead. Nay, they are alive with their Lord being nourished, glad with the bounty Allah has brought them and rejoicing for those who have not yet joined them that they have nothing to fear or grieve over.'" It's a confession. Muslims must be seduced to the point they "wish to fight and desire battle." Allah just said, "Murder for Muhammad and heaven is yours." And then this newsflash from the Islamic paradise, the retirement home for Muslim martyrs: *Ishaq:400* "'If our fellow Muslims knew what Allah has done for us they would not dislike fighting or shrink from war.' And Allah said, 'I will tell them of you,' so He sent down to His Apostle these verses."

Evidently some of Muhammad's comrades were a little suspicious of the authenticity of the martyr's message. So... *Ishaq:400* "One whom I do not suspect told me that he was asked about these verses and he said, 'We asked Muhammad about them and we were told that when our brethren were slain at Uhud Allah put their spirits in the crops of green birds which come down to the rivers of the Garden and eat of its fruits. In the shade of the Throne of Allah [that would be the same Throne that made the sun] the Lord takes one look at them and says three times: 'O My slaves, what do you wish that I should give you more.' They say, "We should like our spirits to return to our bodies and then return to the earth and fight for You until we are killed again.'" This is so dimwitted and demented, so obviously false, I don't understand why anyone is a Muslim.

Or why anyone believes Muhammad: *Ishaq:400* "The Apostle swore that there was no believer who had parted from the world and wanted to return to it for a single hour even if he could possess it with all it has except the martyr who would like to return and fight for Allah and be killed a second time."

Quran 3:172 "Of those who answered the call of Allah and the Messenger (at Uhud), even after being wounded (in the fight), those who do right and ward off have a great reward." Allah rewards those who kill for him. Terrorists go to the Islamic paradise: "And they returned with grace and bounty from Allah: no harm ever touched them: For they followed the good pleasure of Allah: Allah is of Infinite Bounty."

During debates with Islamic imams, I'm told that these war surahs aren't relevant and that Allah's command to fight was only for Muhammad's Companions. Yet the Quran didn't become a book until after Muhammad's death, so that makes no sense. Further, Allah identifies the enemy "infidels" as Christians. He orders Muslims to fight, murder, enslave, and mutilate them until every soul has surrendered to Islam. The order to kill is clear and open ended.

By suggesting that the Medina surahs don't speak to people today, most of Islam becomes irrelevant, which has been my point all along. At its best, the Quran is little more than an elongated rant - a series of situational scriptures designed to serve Muhammad. Islam was a vicious con, little more than the Profitable Profit Plan gone awry. At its worst, it is a terrorist manifesto - a religotic that manufacturers murderers and seeks world domination.

Trying to shed his Satanic "Adversary" designation, Lucifer besmirches the character of his alter ego (while demonstrating his duplicitous nature): *Quran 3:175* "It is the Devil who would make (men) fear his messengers and frighten you. Fear them not; fear Me [first person], if you are true believers. And let not those grieve you who fall into unbelief hastily; surely they can do no harm to Allah [third person]; they cannot injure Him [second person]; Allah intends that He should not give them any portion in the hereafter, and they shall have a grievous punishment."

The next verse borders on pathetic: *Quran 3:181* "Verily Allah heard the taunt of those who said, (when asked for contributions to the war): 'Allah is poor, and we are rich.' We shall record their saying

and We shall say: Taste you the penalty of the Scorching Fire!" If Allah is independent of men, why does he need their money?

According to Allah, those who knew the miracleless, prophetless, scriptureless messenger best rejected him. *Quran 3:184* "Then if they reject you (Muhammad), so were rejected messengers before you, who came with miracles and with the prophetic Psalms and with the Scripture giving light." Since Muhammad performed no miracles, made no prophecies, and delivered the darkest recitals of all time, rejecting him would seem to be the most enlightened course. Ibn Ishaq commemorates Uhud with twenty-four pages of poetry. I would be remiss if I didn't share the most disturbed lines. Let's start with a murder confession: *Ishaq:403* "Allah killed twenty-two polytheists at Uhud."

Then: *Ishaq:404* "War has distracted me, but blame me not, 'tis my habit. Struggling with the burdens it imposes, I bear arms bestride my horse at a cavalry's gallop. Running like a wild ass in the desert I am pursued by hunters." And... *Ishaq:405* "It is your folly to fight the Apostle, for Allah's army is bound to disgrace you. We brought them to the pit. Hell was their meeting place. We collected them there, black slaves, men of no descent. Leaders of the infidels, why did you not learn from those thrown into Badr's pit?" I beg to differ. The Meccans did learn the lesson of Badr's pit. They knew that a disease as vile as Islam, one that would cause terrorists to gloat over the mangled bodies of their slain victims, must be stopped at any cost. That's why they came to Uhud.

The doctrine of the sword will prevail by the sword if unchecked. *Ishaq:406* "Among us was Allah's Apostle whose command we obey. When he gives an order we do not examine it. The spirit descends on him from his Lord. We tell him about our wishes and our desires which is to obey him in all that he wants. Cast off fear of death and desire it. Be the one who barters his life. Take your swords and trust Allah. With a compact force holding lances and spears we plunged into a sea of men....and all were made to get their fill of evil. We are men who see no blame in him who kills."

While bad Muslims can and should be saved from Islam, I believe the good ones are beyond hope. They are so corrupt; they will continue to condemn others. *Ishaq:414* "If you kill us, the true religion is ours. And to be killed for the truth is to find favor with Allah. If you think that we are fools, know that the opinion of those who oppose Islam is misleading. We are men of war who get the utmost from it. We inflict painful punishment on those who oppose us.... If you insult Allah's Apostle, Allah will slay you. You are a cursed, rude fellow! You utter filth, and then throw it at the clean-robed, godly, and faithful One." It's a rotten job, but someone has to do it.

Surah Context and Overview Material Alas, Islam was not all murder, plunder, and lust. There was war. *Tabari VII:105* "In this year there was the expedition of the Messenger to Uhud. In year three of the Islamic Era (March, 625) the Quraysh were provoked against the Messenger because he had killed their nobles and chiefs at Badr."

The Meccans had witnessed the prophet's demented behavior at the pit. "Muhammad has bereaved us and killed our best men. So help us defend ourselves against him and perhaps we will obtain vengeance for those he has slain." They wanted to prevent the onslaught from continuing. Yet today, Muslims raise shrill voices protesting that Uhud was proof that the Meccans were the aggressors and that Muhammad was forced into defending his flock. But their own scriptures say otherwise, putting Islam in a difficult position. If these Hadiths are accurate, their prophet was a warmongering terrorist and a ruthless pirate. But if these Traditions are not true, they have no prophet and thus no religion – for nothing else is known about him or of Islam's beginnings.

While we are on the subject, I'd like to bring your attention to the format I have been using to present the events that comprise the Islamic Era. I have woven the Hadiths of Ishaq, Tabari, and Bukhari together with the Quran because I want you to appreciate the similarities between the four sources. Although there are some subtle differences, all four paint the same portrait, and it's the only picture of Muhammad and his Companions that can be drawn. Nothing

predates these books. Any statement about Muhammad or Islam that contradicts what you are reading is opinion - either wishful thinking or purposeful deception.

That said, occasionally some positive words are sprinkled in amidst the horror; although they are few and far apart. For example: *Tabari VII:106* "Abd Allah al-Jumahi had been treated kindly by the Messenger on the day of Badr, being a poor man with daughters. He was among the captives, and said, 'Muhammad, I am a poor family man with needs of which you are aware; so treat me well.' The Prophet treated him kindly." I suppose that it bears mentioning that he was a pagan named Slave-to-Allah. Being poor, he was of no value to the "profit." And the only reason he was a prisoner in Medina was because he was kidnapped during a Muslim raid.

The following chat allegedly took place between a militant and his victim. *Tabari VII:106* "Abu Azzah, you are a poet, so aid us with your tongue. Join our expedition and I swear before Allah I will make you a rich man.'" The first Muslims were mercenaries.

According to the Sira: *Ishaq:372* "The opinion of Abd Allah bin Ubayy was the same as the Prophet. He should not go out to meet the Meccans camped near Uhud. Yet some [the soon-to-be dead] Muslims whom Allah ennobled with martyrdom on the day of Uhud and others who had missed Badr jumped at the chance to fight. Yet Abd Allah said, 'We have never gone out of Medina to meet an enemy but that they have inflicted severe losses on us; and no enemy has ever entered Medina but that we inflicted severe losses on them. Leave them alone.'" Abd Allah laid out the perils of invading a city. "If they enter Medina, the men will fight them face to face, and the women and boys will hurl stones at them from above. They will retreat, wishing they had not come." But unfortunately, Muhammad had oversold his ability to command angelic help as well as the value of martyrdom. The newly minted Muslims roared: "O Messenger of Allah, do not deprive us of Paradise!"

Bukhari:V4B52N61 "My uncle Anas said, ‘Allah's Apostle! We were absent from the first battle you fought against the pagans. If Allah gives us a chance to do battle, no doubt, He will see how bravely we fight.'"

Unable to give Muslims a reason to live, Muhammad gave them a reason to die. *Bukhari:V4B52N72* "The Prophet said, ‘Nobody who enters Paradise likes to go back to the world even if he got everything on the earth, except a Mujahid [Islamic fighter] who wishes to return so that he may be martyred ten times because of the dignity he receives.' Our Prophet told us about the message of Allah: ‘Whoever among us is killed will go to Paradise.' Umar asked the Prophet, ‘Is it not true that our men who are killed will go to Paradise and those of the Pagan's will go to Hell?' The Prophet said, ‘Yes.'" *Bukhari:V4B52N73* "Allah's Apostle said, ‘Know that Paradise is under the shade of swords.'"

The prophet, like der fuhrer, seduced militants to kill for him. His Hadith prioritizes Jihad over all else. In fundamental Islam, fighting is the ultimate "good" deed: *Bukhari:V4B52N85* "Allah's Apostle dictated the Divine Verse: 'Not equal are those believers who sit at home and those who strive hard, fighting in the Cause of Allah with their wealth and lives.' [Quran 4:95] Zaid said, 'Maktum came to the Prophet while he was reciting that verse. "O Allah's Apostle! If I had power, I would take part in Jihad." He was a blind man. So Allah sent down revelation to His Apostle while his thigh was on mine. [That's not a pleasant picture.] It became so heavy I feared he would break my leg before Allah revealed: "Except those who are disabled by injury or are blind or lame."'" If "jihad" were a "spiritual struggle" as the Islamic apologists claim, why would Allah have to give the physically disabled an exemption?

Fact is, jihad is always linked to fighting in the Quran and Hadith. It means to fight holy war for Allah without retreating, sacrificing one's life and resources. Any other definition makes Allah and Muhammad liars. Since Quran 4:94-5 confirms the Mein Kampf nature of Islam from Allah's perspective, let's nail the coffin shut

before we move on. *Quran 4:94* "Believers, when you go abroad to fight wars in the Cause of Allah, investigate carefully, and say not to any one who offers you peace: 'You are not a believer.' seeking and coveting the chance profits of this life (so that you may despoil them). With Allah are abundant profits, plentiful spoils and booty." Lucifer is announcing by way of his prophet: "Muslims, when you leave Arabia to fight and rob those who don't worship me, don't accept a peace offering and leave a potential victim alone. Rather, conquer them, for therein lies the greatest potential for profit. And always remember, you are a mercenary and that I have seduced you."

Quran 4:95 "Not equal are those believers who sit at home and receive no injurious hurt, and those who strive hard [Jihad], fighting in the Cause of Allah with their wealth and lives. Allah has granted a rank higher to those who strive hard [Jihad], fighting with their wealth and bodies to those who sit (at home). Unto each has Allah promised good, but He prefers those [Jihadists] who strive hard and fight above those [pacifists] who sit home. He has distinguished his fighters with a huge reward." The Quran confirms that "Allah's Cause," "Jihad," "striving hard," and "fighting" are synonymous. The reference to "leaving home," "injurious hurt," "life," and "bodies" confirms that there is nothing "spiritual" about jihad or Allah's Cause. The promises of "inequality," "a higher rank," "preference," and "a huge reward" for jihadists are nails in Islam's "peace-loving" coffin. The crescent moon is as tolerant as the swastika. The Quran is as warlike as *Mein Kampf* .

Peace in Islam is as Hitler defined it: "There will be peace when Aryans alone rule the world." The 96th verse begins by confirming Allah's preference for warriors. It ends in contradictory fashion. Some would call it camouflage. *Quran 4:96* "Ranks and higher grades are specially bestowed by Him. He is Forgiving and Merciful." The god who prefers fighters to lovers, warriors to pacifists, is "merciful." No wonder Muslims say the Quran cannot be translated; the words don't make any sense.

The next verse is an example. Souls are taken before judgment. Further, in Islam, flesh is roasted in hell and gratified in paradise so the separation conflicts with the central pillar of the doctrine. Nonetheless, here it is: **Quran 4:97** "Verily, when angels take the souls of those who die wronging themselves (by staying home), they say: 'In what (plight or engagement) were you.' They reply: 'Weak on the earth.' They say: 'Was not the earth spacious enough for you to move.' Such men will find their abode in Hell, an evil resort!" Allah's communication skills are so poor I almost miss Hitler. Who knows what this actually means? But it takes us to: *Quran 4:98* "Except those who are feeble - men, women and children - who cannot devise a plan nor do they have the means, power or (a guide-post) to their way. These are those whom Allah is likely to forgive." The moral is: only the feeble of mind and body don't have to fight.

Returning to Muhammad's Sunnah we learn: *Tabari VII:109/Ishaq:372* "The Messenger called for his coat of armor and put it on. When they saw this they repented, 'What an evil deed we have done. We have given him advice when inspiration comes to him.' Muhammad replied, 'It is not fitting for a prophet to put on his coat of mail and take it off before fighting.' So the Prophet went out to Uhud at the head of a thousand of his Companions, having promised them victory." That didn't make him much of a prophet; the Muslims were routed.

Ishaq:372 ""When he went out, Abd Allah bin Ubayy [the man who had advised against leaving town] came back with 300 men, saying, 'We do not know why we should get ourselves killed here.' So he went back to Medina with the Hypocrites [peaceful Muslims] and doubters who followed him. Abd Allah bin Amr said, 'Allah curse you, enemies of Allah. Allah will let us manage without you.'" A "peaceful" Muslim is such a "bad" person, he is considered Allah's enemy.

Ishaq and Tabari reveal that a Jew had to be abused before the battle could be joined against the Arabs. The troops were hungry so Muhammad led his militants through the fields of a blind Jew named

Mirba. *Tabari VII:112/Ishaq:372* "When he became aware of the presence of the Messenger and the Muslims he rose and threw dust in their faces, saying, 'Even if you are a prophet, I will not allow you into my garden.' I was told that he took a handful of dirt and said, 'If only I knew that I would not hit anyone else, Muhammad, I would throw it in your face.' The people rushed up to kill him, but the Prophet said, 'Do not do so, for this man is blind of sight and blind of heart.' But [then the heartless] Sa'd rushed in before the Messenger had forbidden this and hit him on the head with his bow and split the Jew's head open." Sa'd murdered a blind and defenseless man for trying to protect his land with a handful of dust. He did it "before the Messenger had forbidden" it so the prohibition was disingenuous.

With their usual flair for exaggeration intact, a three-hundred-year-old oral Tradition claims: *Tabari VII:112* "The polytheists numbered three thousand and their cavalry numbered two hundred. Their womenfolk numbered fifteen. Among the polytheists there were seven hundred men wearing coats of mail, while among the Muslims there were only one hundred. The Muslims had no cavalry."

If the prophet looked he would have seen a rude and disorderly band of militants milling about in a dusty date plantation. The bloodstained face of a dead Jew lay at his feet. Mount Uhud loomed nearby, barely three miles from Medina. At its foot was a wadi, its course marked by sand and scattered stones.

At dawn, with the Meccan merchants in sight, Muhammad and his turbaned marauders, swords at the ready, prostrated themselves to Allah. Across the way, the businessmen, showing a complete ignorance of military strategy, huddled in the lowlands. They left the heights open to the Muslim archers. If the Muslims stood their ground, victory was assured. Muhammad put on a second coat of mail and waited. Holding the superior position, the militants appeared ready to halt the merchant.' advance.

Ishaq:373 "The Apostle, wearing two coats of mail, drew up his troops for battle, about 700 men. There were 50 archers. Muhammad

said, ‘Keep their cavalry away with your arrows.' Then he asked, ‘Who will take my sword with its right and use it as it deserves to be used?' Abu Dujana asked, ‘What is its right, Apostle.' ‘That you should smite the enemy with it until it bends.'"

It was so religious of him. "When Abu took the sword from the Apostle's hand he walked toward the fight reciting: ‘I'm the man who took the sword when "Use it right" was the Prophet's word for the sake of Allah.' When Muhammad saw Abu strutting, he said, ‘This is a gait which Allah hates except on an occasion like this.'" *Muslim:B20N4678* "Before the battle of Uhud a Muslim asked, ‘Messenger, where shall I be if I am killed.' He replied: ‘In Paradise.' The man fought until he was killed." And if you think that he is cavorting with virgins, you might believe this: *Muslim:B30N5713* "Sa'd reported. ‘On the Day of Uhud, I saw two persons dressed in white clothes whom I had not seen before or after at the side of Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him). They were [the angels] Gabriel and Michael.'" Another Hadith proclaims: *Bukhari: V4B52N63* "A man whose face was covered with an iron mask came to the Prophet and said, ‘Shall I fight or embrace Islam first.' The Prophet said, ‘Embrace Islam and then fight.' He became a Muslim and was martyred. The Prophet said, ‘A little work, but a great reward."

Muhammad's kin brought their slaves to do their bidding. *Ishaq:374* "The black troops and slaves of the Meccans cried out and the Muslims replied, ‘Allah destroy your sight, you impious rascals.'" The merchants brought their womenfolk, too. *Ishaq:375* "Abu Dujana said, ‘I saw a person inciting the enemy, shouting violently. When I made for him, I lifted my sword and he shrieked, and lo, it was a woman. I respected the Prophet's sword too much to use it on a girl.'" *Ishaq:380* "We attacked them thrusting, slaying, chastising, and driving them before us with blows on every side. Had not women seized their war banner they would have been sold in the markets like chattel." As we have discovered, and will continue to witness, Islam was financed by the slave trade. Muslims fought to capture women and children so they could sell them into bondage.

The Islamic scriptures are in conflict as to what happened at Uhud. Some verses proclaim that Allah sent his demonic angels to fight as promised. Others say that Allah abandoned his militants so that he could "harvest martyrs." *Ishaq:379* "Then Allah sent down His help to the Muslims and fulfilled His promise. They slew the enemy with the sword until they cut them off from their camp and there was an obvious rout." Then: *Ishaq:380* "The Muslims were put to the fight and the Meccans slew many of them. It was a day of trial and testing in which Allah honored several with martyrdom."

Hamza, Muhammad's most brutal militant, shouted: *Ishaq:375* "'Come here you son of a female circumciser.' His mother was Umm Anmar, a female circumciser in Mecca. Hamza smote and killed him." Virtually every Islamic ritual had a pagan origin. Female circumcision was no exception. It is still practiced throughout the Islamic world and is designed to assure that men alone are pleasured by sex.

The militants began to act like the pirates they had become. They rushed to plunder the merchants, rummaging through their baggage. The archers, seeing this, could not resist the temptation. They abandoned the high ground and hurried to the spoil. With the militants' flank and rear exposed, the merchants galloped in. The charge was devastating; the battle was over in minutes. Greed, the sole motivation for Islam, proved fatal.

Bukhari:V4B52N276 "By Allah, we saw the Meccan women running, revealing their leg-bangles. So, we cried out, 'The booty! O Muslims, the booty! Our Companions have become victorious. What are we waiting for? By Allah! We will go to the pagans and collect our share of the war booty.'"

This next Hadith is told from the perspective of one of the African slaves who fought at Uhud. *Tabari VII:121/Ishaq:375* "I saw Hamza cutting down men with his sword, sparing no one. He yelled out to us, 'Come here, you son of a cutter-off of clitorises.' He hit Siba so swiftly, his sword could not be seen striking his head. So I balanced

my javelin until I was satisfied. Then I hurled it at Hamza. It struck him in the lower part of the belly with such force it came out between his legs. He came toward me, but was overcome and fell. I waited until he was dead and recovered my javelin. I returned to the camp since there was nothing else I wanted." Unlike the Muslims, the Africans were civil.

With the Muslim ranks broken and his militants either money-grubbing or in full retreat, Muhammad tried to avert disaster and save his sorry soul. He cried: *Wackidi:107* "Don't run away! Come back! I am Allah's Apostle! Return!" Muhammad didn't bother calling upon Allah or his demonic angels. Apart from rain and wind, they were useless, and it was a little late to be saved by bad weather. Muhammad was learning that being a pirate is a bloody, rough business. On this day his unruly mercenaries were whipped by some pudgy salesmen.

The prophet's call was unheeded; the retreat went unchecked. Rocks and arrows flew around Islam's bad boy. A stone, we are told, wounded the stone worshiper in the under lip, chipping a tooth. Another dented his helmet. Presuming Muhammad was dead and that the terrorists were defeated, the Meccan merchants collected their belongings and went home. The scene was reminiscent of Desert Storm, although the weapons were not so high tech. *Ishaq:380* "The enemy got at the Apostle who was hit with a stone so that he fell on his side and one of his teeth was smashed, his face scored, and his lip injured." *Tabari VII:124* "Abd Manat came and threw a stone at Muhammad, breaking his nose and his lateral incisor, splitting his face open, and stunning him. His Companions dispersed and abandoned him, some of them going to Medina and some climbing up Uhud and standing there. The Messenger cried out to his men, 'To me. To me." Caught up in the moment, Muhammad confessed. "It's all about me."

Ever willing to lure his pirates to their doom with bribes of booty and never-ending sex, we find the pathetic prophet promising that which he could not deliver. Well over a million souls have

succumbed to this temptation: *Muslim: B19N4413* "When the enemy got the upper hand at Uhud, the Messenger was left with only seven Ansar and two Emigrants. When the enemy advanced towards him and overwhelmed him, he said: 'Whoso turns them away will be my companion in Paradise.' An Ansar man came forward and fought until he was killed. The enemy advanced and overwhelmed them again so Muhammad repeated: 'Whoever turns them away will attain Paradise.' Another Ansar fought until he was slain. This state continued until all seven Ansari were killed, one after the other. The Prophet (peace be upon him) said to the Muslims: 'We have not done justice to them.'" That was true enough.

Ishaq reports: *Ishaq:380* "When the enemy hemmed him in, the Apostle said, 'Who will sell his life for me.' Five Ansar arose. All were killed. Abu Dujana made his body into a shield for the Apostle. Arrows were falling and sticking in his back as he leaned over him." Men sacrificing their lives for this con man is enough to make you sick. Stress brings out the best in good people and the worst in others. *Tabari VII:120* "When the enemy overwhelmed the Holy Prophet he said to the Ansar, 'Who will sell his life for me?'" *Muslim:B19N4420* "The Prophet said: 'Great is the wrath of Allah upon a people who have done this to the Messenger.' At that time he was pointing to his front teeth. The Apostle said: 'Great is the wrath of Allah upon a person who has been killed by me in Allah's Cause.'" *Ishaq:380* "Muhammad cried out, 'How can a people prosper who have stained their Prophet's face with blood while he summoned them to their Lord?'" It was the summons of terror and sword, rather than words and religion.

Next we discover: *Tabari VII:126/Ishaq:383* "The Prophet went up the mountain. He had become stout and heavy with age. He was wearing two coats of mail. When he tried to climb up, he could not manage on his own. Talba Ubaydullah squatted beneath him and lifted him up until he settled comfortably on a rock."

As soon as the salesmen cleared the field, Muhammad and his fellow Muslims surveyed the extent of their ignominious defeat.

Seventy-four corpses were strewn upon the plain; four were Emigrants, seventy were Ansari. The Meccans lost fewer than twenty. (They probably died laughing.) The battle of the Bulge this was not. If it weren't for the propensity of Islam to corrupt men's minds, this would have been a meaningless tussle between misfits. *Bukhari:V4B52N70* "Some people drank alcohol in the morning of the day of the battle of Uhud and were martyred on the same day." As a result, there was dissention in the ranks. *Bukhari:V4B52N147* "Allah's Apostle and the pagans faced each other and started fighting. When the Apostle returned to his camp somebody talked about Quzman, a Muslim who had killed many pagans. The Apostle said of him, 'Nobody did his job of fighting as well as that man. Indeed, he is amongst the people of the Hell Fire." So why did Muhammad condemn his most valiant militant to hell? Sore loser, perhaps. *Tabari VII:136/Ishaq:383* "During Uhud, Quzman fought hard and killed seven to nine polytheists with his own hands, being brave, bold, and strong. But he got wounded so seriously, he had to be carried off by his comrades. They said, 'Rejoice, you fought valiantly.' He replied, 'For what have I fought.' When the pain of his wounds became too severe he decided to bring about his death more quickly." *Bukhari:V4B52N147* "He planted the blade of the sword in the ground directing its sharp end towards his chest. Then he leaned on the sword and killed himself. A Muslim in Muhammad's presence said, 'The man whom you described as one of the people of the Hell Fire got severely wounded, and hastening to die, he eased on his sword and killed himself.'" *Tabari VII:136/ Ishaq:384* "Upon hearing this, Muhammad proclaimed, 'I testify that I am truly the Messenger of God, Allah's Apostle.'" The moral of the story is: Don't die trusting a false prophet.

Then, in a single sentence Muhammad defined the nature of Islam and the terror it inspires: *Bukhari:V4B52N147* "Allah's Apostle said, 'A man may seem as if he were practicing the deeds of Paradise while in fact he is from the people of Hell.'"

Remember Talha, the man who lifted the prophet's fat behind up on a rock? *Ishaq:383* "That day I heard the Prophet saying, 'Talha earned paradise when he did what he did for the Apostle.'" It's hard to imagine a more self-centered man. The battle lost, Muhammad wanted his Companions to know that the dead had failed to serve his interests and thus they were unworthy of paradise. Upon hearing this, two of Muhammad's militants got up and said, *Ishaq:383* "Perhaps Allah will grant us martyrdom.' So they took their swords and sallied out until they mingled with the [retreating] army. One was killed by the Meccans, the other by his fellow Muslims who failed to recognize him. One of the young men's fathers confronted Muhammad and said, 'You have robbed my son of his life by your deception and brought great sorrow to me.'" His tear-filled eyes saw more clearly than do ours today.

Yet others believed the deception and forfeited their lives for booty. *Ishaq:385* "Amr Jamuh was a very lame man. He had four lion-like sons who were present at the Apostle's battles. At Uhud he came to the Prophet and told him that his sons wanted to keep him back and prevent his joining the army. 'Yet, by Allah, I hope to tread in the Heavenly Garden of Paradise despite my lameness. The Apostle said, 'Allah has excused you, and Jihad is not incumbent on you.' Then Muhammad turned to his sons and said, 'You need not prevent him. Perhaps Allah will favor him with martyrdom.' So the lame old man went into battle and was killed." This Hadith, like the Quran, makes Jihad "incumbent" on all Muslims who are not lame. And it proclaims that martyrdom is rewarded. It is one of a thousand reasons Islam must be repudiated.

Bukhari:V4B52N276 "Abu Sufyan [the Quraysh leader] shouted, 'Our victory today is a counterbalance to yours at Badr. Fighting is always undecided and is shared in turns by the belligerents. You will find some of your men mutilated. I did not urge my men to do so, yet I do not feel sorry for their deed.' After that he started reciting cheerfully, 'O Hubal [a high-ranking Meccan idol worshiped in the Ka'ba], be high.' On that the Prophet said to his companions, 'Why

don't you answer him back.' They said, 'O Allah's Apostle, what shall we say?'" They were bewildered. The militants hadn't gone out on a religious crusade. They were there for the booty. They didn't know how to respond. "Muhammad said, 'Say, Allah is Higher and more Sublime.' Then Abu Sufyan said, 'We have Al-Uzza, and you have no Uzza.' The Prophet said to his companions, "Why don't you answer him back.' They asked, 'O Allah's Apostle! What shall we say.' He said, 'Say Allah is our Helper and you have no helper.'" This drama is being played out at the level of a grade-school tussle between pre-adolescent bullies. To think a billion people submit to this foolishness is mind boggling. But beyond foolish, the previous admission is devastating to Islam. The first Muslims, Muhammad's disciples, were unaware of the most fundamental claim of their religion.

Tabari VII:126 "Allah spoke of Abu Sufyan's approaching them and said, 'Therefore, He rewarded you with grief upon grief that you not sorrow for that which you missed or for that which befell you.' [Quran 3:153] The first grief was the victory and booty that eluded them. The second grief was the enemy's approaching them. They were not to grieve for the booty or the men they had lost. Abu Sufyan distracted them from this." The words of a pagan bothered them more than the death of their comrades.

A couple of hundred years after the blood had dried at Uhud, some Islamic sage must have been ordered to make all of this sound a little more "religious." So he pored over the only real scriptures available to him and read what Yahshua, the Messiah, said while he was being nailed to a cross to save mankind. *Muslim:B19N4418* "It has been narrated on the authority of Abdullah who said: 'It appeared to me as if I saw the Messenger relate the story of a Prophet who had been beaten by his people, wiping the blood from his face, saying. "My Lord, forgive my people, for they do not know [what they do]."'"

The sage who chronicled the next Tradition recorded what Muhammad probably said: *Bukhari:V4B52N69* "For thirty days Allah's Apostle invoked Allah to curse those who had killed his companions. He invoked evil upon the [Ansari] tribes who disobeyed

Allah and His Apostle. There was revealed about those who were killed a Quranic Verse we used to recite, but it was cancelled later on. The Verse was: 'Inform our people that we have met our Lord. He is pleased with us and He has made us pleased.'" The real Messiah and the wannabe messiah were opposites. On the cross Christ forgave those who were terrorizing him. On the field of battle Muhammad evoked a curse on those whom he was terrorizing.

Although the battle had been lost because greed overwhelmed military discipline, Muhammad, the grand pontiff of greed, failed to comprehend the obvious. Rather than admit that his "dogma" was flawed beyond redemption, he decided he needed more firepower, urging his militants to acquire a cavalry. *Bukhari:V4B52N104* "The Prophet said, 'Good will remain in the foreheads of horses for Jihad till the Day of Resurrection, for they bring about either a reward in the Hereafter or booty in this world.' Allah's Apostle fixed two shares for the horse and one share for its rider from the war booty." *Bukhari:V4B52N105* "The Prophet said, 'If somebody keeps a horse in Allah's Cause motivated by his faith in Allah and his belief in His Promise, then he will be rewarded for what the horse has eaten or drunk and for its dung and urine.'" I can only wonder what goes through the minds of Muslims as they read this garbage. Its bad enough that the wannabe prophet promised paradise to those who turned beasts of burden into an implements of war, to those who turned plowshares into swords, but to suggest that there was a heavenly dung and urine quotient is beyond the pale. I do not know if it's desperate, pathetic, or simply perverse. But clearly, it isn't true.

Some thinking person must have challenged Muhammad's sanity, so by way of explanation, this spilled from the lips of the most dimwitted prophet of all time: *Bukhari:V4B52N112* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Horses are kept for one of three purposes. For some people they are a source of reward, for some they are a means of shelter, and for some they are a source of sins. The one for whom they are a source of reward is he who keeps a horse for Jihad in Allah's Cause. He ties it with a long tether in a meadow or in a garden with the

result that whatever it eats from the area of the meadow or garden will be counted as good deeds for his benefit, and if it should break its rope and jump over one or two hillocks then all its dung and its foot marks will be written as good deeds for him. And if it passes by a river and drinks water from it even though he had no intention of watering it, he will get the reward for its drinking. As for the man for whom horses are a source of sins, he is the one who keeps a horse for the sake of pretense, showing enmity for Muslims.' When Allah's Apostle was asked about donkeys, he replied, 'Nothing has been revealed to me about them except this unique, comprehensive Verse: "Then anyone who does a small ant's weight of good shall see it; And anyone who does a small ant's weight of evil, shall see it."' [Quran 101:7]"

In the passage, Muhammad defined "Allah's Cause" as "Jihad." Previously he defined Jihad as fighting or holy war. And while I recognize that many of history's pagans worshiped "war gods," no one takes them seriously today. Islam is the only surviving religotic in which the central purpose is to fight. It's so bad, a man who doesn't turn a productive asset (a beast of burden) into a destructive one (a cavalry mount) is called a sinner. Further, by establishing this Hadith, Muhammad brought Allah down to his level. He said that this inane answer was divinely inspired, something that would be lethal to Islam if Muslims were only given the opportunity to think.

One of the few Ansari who actually had a horse didn't measure up. *Bukhari:V4B52N137* "The Prophet said, 'Let the negro slave of Dinar perish. And if he is pierced with a thorn, let him not find anyone to take it out for him. Paradise is for him who holds the reins of his horse to strive in Allah's Cause with his hair unkempt and feet covered with dust. If he is appointed in the vanguard, he is perfectly satisfied with his post of guarding, and if he is appointed in the rearward, he accepts his post with satisfaction. If he [the black slave] asks for anything it shall not be granted, and if he needs intercession [to get into paradise], his intercession will be denied.'" Allah is "Forgiving, Kind."

During the skirmish, Islam's lone troubadour cried: *Tabari VII:120* "May Allah's anger be intense against those who have bloodied the face of His Prophet." And: "By Allah, I never thirsted to kill anyone as I thirst to kill a Meccan." This "prophet" was one sick puppy.

Tabari VII:127 "The Messenger said, 'Hamza is being cleansed by the angels. He went into battle in a state of ritual impurity when he heard the call to arms. That is why the angels are cleansing him.'" Does that mean Allah loves or hates dirty fighters?

Abu Sufyan, the Meccan leader, explained why he and his men had traveled north. *Tabari VII:129* "If you had seen what they did at the pit of Badr you would have been terror struck for as long as you lived. Our mourning women have called us to grieve. I requited Badr with its like." The pagan Sufyan continues to be the Hadith's only sane voice. Umar replied: *Ishaq:386* "Our dead are in Paradise; your dead are in Hell."

Tabari VII:129/Ishaq:385 "Hind [a Meccan woman who had lost her father, husband, son, and brother to Muhammad's raiders at Badr] stopped to mutilate the Muslim dead, cutting off their ears and noses until she was able to make anklets and necklaces of them. Then she ripped open Hamza's body for his liver and chewed it, but she was not able to swallow it and spat it out. Then she climbed a high rock and screamed rajaz [Quran style] poetry at the top of her voice, taunting us. 'We have paid you back for Badr. A war that follows a war is always violent. I could not bear the loss of Utba nor my brother, his uncle, or my first-born son. I have slaked my vengeance and fulfilled my vow.'"

"Umar [the future leader of the Islamic world] recited these verses back to her: 'The vile woman was insolent, and she was habitually base with disbelief. May Allah curse Hind, she with the large clitoris. ...Her backside and her genitals are covered with ulcers as a result of spending too much time in the saddle. Did you set out seeking to avenge our killing of your father and your son at Badr? And for your husband, who was wounded in the backside, lying in his blood, and

your brother, all of them coated in the grime of the pit. What a foul deed you committed. Woe to you Hind, the shame of the age.'" Hind was called "foul" by the founder of a religion because she was upset with Muhammad's thugs for butchering her family. It's enough to make you want to scream, vomit, and cry, all at the same time.

Muhammad was more like Hitler than Christ. Islam was more like Nazism than Judaism. *Tabari VII:133/Ishaq:387* "When Muhammad saw Hamza he said, 'If Allah gives me victory over the Quraysh at any time, I shall mutilate thirty of their men.' When the Muslims saw the rage of the Prophet they said, 'By Allah, if we are victorious over them, we shall mutilate them in a way which no Arab has ever mutilated anybody."

While hardly religious, this is a testament to the power of Islam. It is the reason the doctrine must be exposed - and then banished. The religotic is so corrosive, these men were unable to see their own hypocrisy. Hind's behavior, while despicable, was understandable. Islamic terrorists had victimized all of the men in her family. Maniacal militants had mutilated her father, brother, husband, and son in search of booty. Their leader had tossed their lifeless bodies into a pit and then gloated over their mangled and rotting corpses, condemning them to hell. She had every right to be out of her mind, tormented with anguish. The first Muslims, however, were without excuse.

The demonic spirit of Islam was equally perverse, offering this situational scripture in the 3rd surah: *Tabari VII:133/Ishaq:387* "Allah revealed concerning this threat made by His Messenger: 'If you have to retaliate and punish them, do so to the extent you have been injured." It's okay with Allah to mutilate so long as your terrorist raids have enraged your foe sufficiently for them to mutilate you.

Ishaq:388 "Some Muslims wanted to bury their dead in Medina. The Apostle forbade this and told them to bury them where they lay." Anything that didn't serve Muhammad's interests didn't get done. He didn't want seventy-four reminders in Medina of his failure. So

Islam's lone prophet lied to his comrades. *Ishaq:388* "Abu Qasim [Muhammad] said, 'I testify concerning these that all wounded for Allah's sake will be raised with his wounds bleeding, the color of blood, the smell of musk. Look for the one who has remembered the most surahs and put him in front of his Companions in one mass grave.'"

Hunkered back in Medina and licking his wounds, *Ishaq:389* "The Apostle passed by one of the Ansar settlements and heard the sound of weeping and wailing over the dead. The Apostle's eyes filled with tears. He wept and said, 'There are no weeping women for Hamza.'" Bravo. It was a masterful performance. *Ishaq:389* "When the Apostle came home he handed his sword to his daughter Fatima, saying, 'Wash the blood from this, daughter, for by Allah it has served me well today.'"

Tabari VII:139/Ishaq:389 "The battle was fought on the Sabbath. On the following day, Sunday, 16 Shawwal (March 24, 625) the Messenger of Allah's crier called out to the people to go in pursuit of the enemy. His only purpose was to lower the morale of the Quraysh; by going in pursuit of them, he wanted to give the impression that his strength [not his god's or his faith's] was unimpaired, and that the Muslim casualties had not weakened their ability [...to be religious? ...to be faithful to their god? Alas, no...] to engage in fighting."

The beguiling maneuver was blended with a little deceit. Muhammad sent Ma'bad, a polytheist, out to fool the Meccans. He arrived as Abu Sufyan was speaking to his fellow merchants: *Ishaq:390* "'We have killed the best of Muhammad's companions. Shall we go back and exterminate the rest of them.' Ma'bad said, 'Muhammad has come out with his Companions to pursue you with an army whose like I have never seen. They are burning with anger against you. You'd better go home before his cavalry gallops upon you.'"

Abd Allah Ubayy, the Ansar leader who had retreated with a third of the Muslim force before the battle began, tried to make

amends at the mosque. He knew Muhammad played rough. *Ishaq:391* "O people, Allah's Apostle is among you. Allah has honored and exalted you by him. So help him and strengthen him. Listen to his commands and obey them.' But the Muslims in attendance took hold of his garments and said, 'Sit down, you enemy of Allah. You are not worthy of that, having behaved as you did.'" Peace is not to be tolerated in Islam. It is an unforgivable sin.

Ishaq:391 "The day of Uhud was a day of trial, calamity, and heart-searching on which Allah tested the believers. He put the hypocrites [peaceful Muslims] on trial, those who professed faith with their tongue and hid unbelief in their hearts. And it was a day in which Allah honored with martyrdom those whom He willed." With the induction of martyrs behind us, year three of the Islamic Era came to an ignominious close.

Before we move on, I'd like to bring your attention to the small print. All of the Islamic scriptures cry out with a unified voice. The ugliness of Uhud has been brought to you by Tabari, Ishaq, Muslim, and Bukhari. And soon you will discover that the Quran's second longest surah was revealed expressly to address the Uhud disaster. What's more, the context provided by the Hadith is missing from the Quran, information that is required for one to understand Allah's word. The books of Tabari, Ishaq, Muslim, and Bukhari are like four fingers inside the glove of Islam, with the Quran being the sore thumb. Together they give the perverted doctrine shape, purpose, and power. And they cause the sword of Islam to be wielded against the world.

4 Women

Let's return to the Quran to see how Muhammad is using Allah. The 4th surah was named after the women he craved. It opens with yet another version of creation: *Quran 4:1* "People! Be careful of your Lord, Who created you from a single being and created its mate of the same (kind) and spread from these two, many men and women."

Returning to his favorite Meccan theme, the orphan wants his property returned. *Quran 4:2* "To orphans restore their property...and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is a great sin." Muhammad was worried that the Meccans were devouring the assets of the Ka'ba Inc. After all, he had raided their caravans, destroying their only other source of income. And being the world's biggest hypocrite, the prophet never returned the property of the orphans he had created by killing their parents and selling them into slavery.

Since this surah was named "Women," it's only fair that men have more than one. *Quran 4:3* "If you fear that you shall not be able to deal justly with orphans, marry women of your choice who seem good to you, two or three or four; but if you fear that you shall not be able to do justice (to so many), then only one, or (a slave) that you possess, that will be more suitable. And give the women their dower as a free gift; but if they, of their own good pleasure, remit any part of it to you, eat it with enjoyment, take it with right good cheer and absorb it (in your wealth)." According to Muhammad, it's even okay to beat them until they "remit the dower of their own good pleasure."

Returning to what Muhammad craved: *Quran 4:10* "Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans, eat up a Fire into their bodies: They will soon endure a Blazing Fire!"

Next we learn that Allah thinks that men are twice as valuable as women. *Quran 4:11* "Allah directs you in regard of your Children's (inheritance): to the male, a portion equal to that of two females.... These are settled portions ordained by Allah." *Quran 4:13* "Those are limits imposed by Allah." In future surahs and Hadiths, Team Islam would call women "half wits," too.

Muhammad was itching for a "submit and obey" verse, so... *Quran 4:12* "Those who obey Allah and His Messenger will be admitted to Gardens to abide therein and that will be the supreme achievement. But those who disobey Allah and His Messenger and transgress His limits will be admitted to a Fire, to abide therein: And they shall have

a humiliating punishment." In other words, if you treat women as equals, you'll burn in hell. *Quran 4:15* "If any of your women are guilty of lewdness, take the evidence of four witnesses from amongst you against them; if they testify, confine them to houses until death [by starvation] claims them. If two men among you are guilty of lewdness, punish them both. If they repent and improve, leave them alone; for Allah is Oft-Returning."

The following words, coming as they do from the most perverted sexual libertine to have ever claimed prophetic status, are hilarious: *Quran 4:23* "Prohibited to you are: your mothers, daughters, sisters; father's sisters, mother's sisters; brother's daughters, sister's daughters; foster-mothers (who gave you suck), foster-sisters; your wives' mothers; your step-daughters born of your wives to whom you have gone in, no prohibition if you have not gone in; (those who have been) wives of your sons proceeding from your loins [leaving wives of adopted sons - like his Zayd - fair game]; and two sisters in wedlock at one and the same time, except for what is past; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving. Also (prohibited are) women already married, except slaves who are captives (of war)." Rape is still okay with Rocky.

Since Muhammad's harem included countless concubines and sex slaves, this too is laughable. *Quran 4:27* "Allah likes to turn you, but those lost in the lusts of the flesh wish to turn away - far, far away. Allah does wish to lighten your (difficulties): For man was created weak. Believers, you should not usurp unjustly the wealth of others, except it be a trade by mutual consent, and kill not one another. If any do that in rancor and injustice, soon shall We cast them into the Fire: And easy it is for Allah." This admonition is obviously meant to prevent the growing Muslim horde from turning on itself when infidel targets become harder to find. "Plunder and kill anyone you like, except fellow pirates," the chief hypocrite said.

Some verses later, we are reminded that Muhammad was against people and that his god was mean-spirited. *Quran 4:41* "We brought from each people a witness, and We brought you (O Muhammad) as a witness against these people! On that day will those who disbelieve

and disobey the Messenger desire that the earth were leveled with them in it, but they shall not be able hide from Allah."

For a religion fixated on mindless ritual and against honest inquiry, this makes no sense: *Quran 4:43* "Believers, approach not prayers with a mind befogged or intoxicated until you understand what you utter. Nor when you are polluted, until after you have bathed. If you are ill, or on a journey, or come from answering the call of nature, or you have touched a woman, and you find no water, then take for yourselves clean dirt, and rub your faces and hands. Lo! Allah is Benign, Forgiving." While this is too weird for words, it's troubling that the Quran claims women are unclean and polluted - worse than dirt. It's yet another sign suggesting that Muhammad was abused.

Like so much of the Quran, there is no intelligent transition from the dirt bath to this attack on Jews. The entire book is random and chaotic; it is the product of a cluttered and tormented mind. *Quran 4:44* "Have you not considered those to whom a portion of the Book has been given? They traffic in error and desire that you should go astray. But Allah has full knowledge of your enemies. Of the Jews there are those who displace words from their (right) places, saying, 'We hear and we disobey' with a twist of their tongues they slander Faith.... Allah has cursed them for disbelief." O great Muslim scholars, if the Jews altered their scriptures to slander Islam as Allah claims, where is the evidence, the proof? What books did they alter? How did they change them? When? And why is there overwhelming evidence that they have not been changed in 2,300 years?

Quran 4:47 "O you People of the Book to whom the Scripture has been given, believe in what We have (now) revealed, confirming and verifying what was possessed by you, before We destroy your faces beyond all recognition, turning you on your backs, and curse you as We cursed the Sabbath-breakers, for the decision of Allah Must be executed." Let me see if I understand this. The Jews were given the Scripture Book by Allah, and the Quran is new. But it confirms what it condemns. So the Islamic god is going to turn the Jews on their

backs and disfigure their faces while cursing them. Forget for a moment that Allah was a rock, and a dumb one at that, and that Muhammad was a sexual pervert, bloodthirsty terrorist, and a pirate; this just isn't up to the level of scripture.

Having slimed the Jews, it was time for the dark spirit of Islam to attack Christians. *Quran 4:48* "Allah forgives not that partners should be set up with Him; but He forgives anything else, to whom He please; to set up partners with Allah is to devise a sin most heinous." If that's true, Muhammad is toast. Remember the Quraysh Bargain and the Satanic Verses? By setting up Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat as partners with Allah, his sin was heinous and unforgivable. *Quran 4:50* "Behold! how they invent lies against Allah! That is flagrant sin." Therefore, Muhammad is in hell.

Continuing to assault Christians, Allah says: *Quran 4:51* "Have you not seen those to whom a portion of the Book has been given? They believe in sorcery and false deities and say of those who disbelieve: these are better guided than those who believe. They are (men) whom Allah has cursed: And those whom Allah has cursed, you will find that they have no savior." The sorcery and false deities accusation is suicidal. Allah claims to be the God of the Bible so he's condemning himself.

Ever delusional, Muhammad's demonic sidekick is alleged to have said that Christians are envious of Muslims because of the spoils Allah had given his jihad fighters. *Quran 4:54* "Are they jealous and envious what Allah has given them of his bounty? But We had already given the house of Abraham the Book, and conferred upon them a grand kingdom. Some of them believed, and some of them averted their faces from him. And Hell is sufficient for their burning. Those who reject our Signs, We shall soon cast into the Fire. As often as their skin is burnt and singed, roasted through, We shall change it for fresh skin, so that they may go on tasting the torment." Once again, we find Allah in Hell. This time he is exchanging the skin of his Christian victims so that their torture can be extended. With every word, Allah grows more Satanic. The veil that once kept us from

seeing Lucifer behind these words has been singed. We are now peering directly at Satan, the Prince of Darkness, the Whore of Babylon.

For those in churches, the media, and politics eager to embrace Islam, beware. You are dealing with the Devil, and he will kill you. It isn't by chance that hell and punishment are the Quran's most repeated and vivid themes. It isn't a coincidence that Allah loves death and awaits the Day of Doom. Nor is it an accident that surest path to Allah's Whore House is martyrdom - death killing Christians and Jews. There is a reason the Quran obliterates love, trust, peace, freedom, choice and rational inquiry, imposing in their place hate, fear, war, submission, obedience, and deception.

Since the rivers in Allah's paradise flow with wine, and the entertainment is virgins, Islamic heaven as demented as Islamic hell. *Quran 4:57* "But those who believe and do good deeds, We shall soon admit to Gardens, with rivers flowing, their eternal home: Therein shall they have pure companions."

The religion of submission is incompatible with freedom and democracy. *Quran 4:59* "Believers, obey Allah, and obey the Messenger, and those charged with authority. If you dispute any matter, refer it to Allah and His Messenger. That is best, and most suitable for final determination." There is no freedom of choice in "submit and obey." And the Hadith and Quran speak with one voice as it relates to the central mission of the poligious doctrine. *Bukhari:V4B52N203* "I heard Allah's Apostle saying, 'He who obeys me, obeys Allah, and he who disobeys me, disobeys Allah. He who obeys the chief, obeys me, and he who disobeys the chief, disobeys me.'" Without choice there can be no democracy. There can't be a religion either, but that's another matter.

Continuing to focus on the prophet's favorite theme: *Quran 4:64* "We sent not a messenger but to be obeyed, in accordance with the will of Allah." *Quran 4:65* "But no, by the Lord, they can have no Faith until they make you (Muhammad) judge in all disputes, and find in

their souls no resistance against Your decisions, and accept them with complete submission." *Quran 4:66* "If We had ordered them to sacrifice their lives or to leave their homes [to fight], very few of them would have done it: But if they had done what they were told, it would have been best for them, and would have strengthened their (faith)." *Quran 4:69* "All who obey Allah and the Messenger are the ones whom Allah has bestowed favors [war booty]."

Each time I read these passages, I close my eyes in horror. The fact that the president of the United States sent America's finest men and women into harm's way to accomplish the impossible is unforgivable. There will never be freedom or democracy in any Islamic state. Sixty percent of Iraqis are Shi'ite Muslims, from which Hezbollah - Allah's Party - is formed.

Thirty-five percent are Sunni Muslims. Enough will follow their prophet's and god's orders to assure two things: American's will die and democracy will fail.

I am also horrified that so few people see through this demented hoax. Islam wasn't created to lead men to a god. It was perpetrated to empower a man.

Moving on to war we learn: *Quran 4:71* "Believers, take your precautions, and advance in detachments or go (on expeditions) together in one troop. There are among your men who would tarry behind (not fighting in Allah's Cause). If a misfortune befalls you, they say: 'Allah favored us in that we were not present among them.'" *Quran 4:74* "Let those who fight in Allah's Cause sell the life of this world for the hereafter. To him who fights in the Cause of Allah, whether he is slain or gets victory - We shall give him a great reward." Jihad is all about greed. The Muslim god promises booty for those who live and paradise for those who die. It's little wonder there are so many suicide bombers selling this life for the hereafter. Sadly, they lose both.

Muhammad spoke as if he were Allah. *Bukhari:V4B52N44* "A man came to Allah's Apostle and said, 'Instruct me as to such a deed as

equals Jihad in reward.' He replied, 'I do not find such a deed.'" If the best thing a Muslim can do is fight Jihad in Allah's Cause then Islam is a call to war. *Bukhari:V4B52N50* "The Prophet said, 'A single endeavor of fighting in Allah's Cause in the forenoon or in the afternoon is better than the world and whatever is in it.'" Jihad is, therefore, more important than all of the Five Pillars of Islam combined. *Bukhari:V4B52N46* "I heard Allah's Apostle saying, 'Allah guarantees that He will admit the Mujahid [Muslim fighter] in His Cause into Paradise if he is killed, otherwise He will return him to his home safely with rewards and war booty.'" If you die, you get heavenly booty. If you live, you get earthly booty.

Islam is a religion to die for: *Bukhari:V4B52N53* "The Prophet said, 'Nobody who dies and finds Paradise would wish to come back to this life even if he were given the whole world and whatever is in it, except the martyr who, on seeing the superiority of martyrdom, would like to come back to get killed again in Allah's Cause.'"

"Martyrdom," "fighting," "Allah's Cause," and "Jihad" are synonymous.

Bukhari:V4B52N54 "The Prophet said, 'By Him in Whose Hands my life is! Were it not for the believers who do not want me to leave them, I would certainly and always go forth in army-units setting out for Jihad. I would love to be martyred in Allah's Cause and then get resurrected and get martyred again only to be resurrected so that I could get martyred once more.'" But like Imams today, Allah's prophet preferred to send boys out to do his dirty work.

Returning to the Quran, we don't miss a beat. *Quran 4:75* "What reason have you that you should not fight in Allah's Cause?" Another translation says: "What is wrong with you that you do not fight for Allah?" *Quran 4:76* "Those who believe fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve fight in the cause of idols: So fight the allies of Satan: feeble indeed is the plot of Satan." This is why the Islamic world refers to America as the "Great Satan." And now that you

know the root from which Satan was derived - Adversary - it all makes sense.

America is perceived to be a nation comprised of Christians and Jews. We are Lucifer's, and thus Islam's, adversary. Islam is ugly, not complicated. Speaking for the dark spirit of Islam, Muhammad reminds us how much he despises peaceful Muslims. He also confirms that "fear" in the Islamic sense does not mean reverence, but fright. *Quran 4:77* "Have you not seen those to whom it was said: Withhold your hands from fighting, perform the prayer and pay the zakat. But when orders for fighting were issued, a party of them feared men as they ought to have feared Allah. They say: 'Our Lord, why have You ordained fighting for us, why have You made war compulsory?'" The Quran ordains Muslims to fight, whether they like it or not. War is compulsory. The enemy is all non-Muslims. The timeline is forever.

Allah is going to kill the pacifists, so they might as well fight. *Quran 4:78* "Wherever you are, death will find you, even if you are in towers built up strong and high! If some good befalls, they say, 'This is from Allah;' but if evil, they say, 'This is from you (Muhammad).' Say: 'All things are from Allah.' So what is wrong with these people, that they fail to understand these simple words?" Arabs recognized that evil flowed directly from Muhammad and his dark spirit. What's more, the Quran agrees.

The man who folded while negotiating with a Meccan merchant claims he's Allah's messenger to all mankind. But first, Allah must contradict himself. *Quran 4:79* "Whatever good happens to you is from Allah; but whatever evil happens to you is from yourself. We have sent (Muhammad) as a Messenger to (instruct) mankind. And enough is Allah for a witness." How, pray tell, is Allah a sufficient witness? The Black Stone never spoke, performed a miracle, or issued a prophecy. This feeble attempt at scripture deserves an "F." The subject matter is ugly - overly focused on demented torments, violence, and war. The message is immoral - approving thievery, murder, kidnapping, the slave trade, rape, incest, and even genocide.

The book is plagiarized, and poorly, I might add. And it's jumbled together without context or chronology. It is only a witness in that it exposes the fraudulent nature of Muhammad, Allah, and Islam.

Quran 4:80 "He who obeys the Messenger obeys Allah." If it weren't for Muhammad, Allah would be unknown today. He was merely a stone to be thrown.

Next, we are reminded that prophet and pal were losing their grip. Muslims were beginning to think for themselves. *Quran 4:81* "They have obedience on their lips; but when they leave you (Muhammad), a section of them plots things that are very different from what you commanded them. So keep clear of them." The reason the first Muslims feigned support was obvious. It's the same reason the vast majority of Germans and Russians pretended to be Nazis and Communists. Dissent was met with imprisonment and death. And this is why we must care enough about "bad" Muslims to free them from "good" ones.

Quran 4:82 "Do they not consider and ponder the Quran? Had it been from other than Allah, they would surely have found therein much discrepancy and incongruity." The 78th verse says: "All things are from Allah." The 79th contradicts it saying: "Whatever good happens to you is from Allah; but whatever evil happens to you is from yourself." The Quran is so rife with contradictions, it has a verse explaining how to deal with them. "Whenever We cancel a verse or throw it into oblivion, We bring one which is better." That's why the "book" warns: "Do not question the Quran. There was a party of you who questioned it and as a result, they lost their faith."

Much of the Quran was anachronistic - only pertaining to Muhammad, focusing on his critics, his sexual indulgences, his financial appetite, and lust for power. Muslims are ordered to submit and obey a dead man. This next verse is one of a thousand examples. *Quran 4:83* "When there comes to them some matter regarding war, they discuss it. If only they had referred it to the Messenger, or to those charged with authority, the proper investigators would have

understood it. Were it not for the grace of Allah, most of you would have fallen into Satan's clutches." Along these lines the Noble Quran references this Hadith: *Bukhari:V9B92N384* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Whoever obeys me will enter Paradise, and whoever disobeys me will not.'"

Muhammad's never-ending war marched on. *Quran 4:84* "Then fight (O Muhammad) in Allah's Cause - you are only responsible for yourself. Incite the believers to fight along with you." How can there be no contradictions in the Quran if five verses earlier we read: "We have sent (Muhammad) as a Messenger to mankind," and now he's "only responsible for himself?" And how can Islam be peaceful if its scripture says: "Incite the believers to fight along with you?"

The pacifist uprising became so severe, the peaceful Muslims had to be kicked out of the way. *Quran 4:88* "What is the matter with you that you are divided about the Hypocrites? Allah has cast them back (causing their disbelief). Would you guide those whom Allah has thrown out of the Way? For those whom Allah has thrown aside and led astray, never shall they find the Way." Once again, we see Allah imitating Satan.

Quran 4:89 "They wish that you would reject Faith, as they have, and thus be on the same footing: Do not be friends with them until they leave their homes in Allah's Cause. But [and this is a hell of a but...] if they turn back from Islam, becoming renegades, seize them and kill them wherever you find them." The book that preached: *Quran 2:256* "*There should be no compulsion in religion,*" just said "*if they turn back from Islam, becoming renegades, seize them and kill them wherever you find them.*" If that isn't a contradiction, the word needs to be redefined.

This verse is among the most heinous ever attributed to god. It is the reason Islam has managed to enslave a billion people. If a Muslim rejects Islam, he is labeled a renegade, and must be seized and killed on direct orders from Allah. It's hard to imagine a dogma - religious

or political – so unappealing it has to murder those who leave, just to keep others in line.

Moving on we find Muhammad attempting to justify his cowardice, capitulation, and abdication at Hudaibiya. Allah says the treaty was an interim strategy designed to deceive the enemy - to lull them into a false sense of peace. *Quran 4:90* "Except those who join a group between you and whom there is a treaty, or (those who become) weary of fighting you. If Allah had willed, He could have given them power over you, and they would have fought you. Therefore if they withdraw from you and wage not war, and send you (guarantees of) peace, then Allah has not given you a way (to war) against them." The purpose of terror is to cause people to become so "weary of fighting" they surrender. That's what is happening in Israel today. But if a people desiring peace are perceived to be mischievous, Allah commands his militants to kill them. *Quran 4:91* "You will find others who, while wishing to live in peace and being safe from you to gain the confidence of their people; thrown back to mischief headlong; therefore if they do not withdraw from you, and offer you peace besides restraining their hands, then seize them and kill them wherever you find them; and against these We have given you a clear sanction and authority." So if you wish to live in peace, but are perceived as being mischievous (i.e., non-Muslim), Allah has given his Jihad warriors "a clear sanction and authority to seize and kill" you.

Islam is an equal opportunity hater. Even today, "good" Muslims fight and kill more "bad" Muslims than they do infidels. As such, they must be either accident prone or mistaken. *Quran 4:92* "Never should a believer kill a believer unless (it be) by mistake." *Quran 4:93* "If a man kills a believer intentionally, he will be cast into Hell, to abide therein. The wrath, damnation, and curse of Allah are upon him, and a dreadful penalty is prepared for him."

For the hundredth time we are reminded that "Allah's Cause" is "Holy War," better known as "Jihad." *Quran 4:94* "Believers, when you go abroad to fight wars in the Cause of Allah, investigate carefully,

and say not to anyone who greets you: 'You are not a believer!' Coveting the chance profits of this life (so that you may despoil him). With Allah are plenteous spoils and booty." Muhammad has bribed his mercenaries to fight for booty. He has demonstrated how easy it is to rob unarmed civilians. So now he is afraid that Muslims will loot everyone they meet. While loot is fine, according to Allah, there is more to destroying a man than just plundering his possessions. Muhammad and Allah were looking at the bigger picture. A world submissive to them was a far greater prize.

"Good" Muslims fight. *Quran 4:95* "Not equal are believers who sit at home and receive no hurt and those who fight in Allah's Cause with their wealth and lives. Allah has granted a grade higher to those who fight with their possessions and bodies to those who sit home. Those who fight He has distinguished with a special reward." A Muslim Hadith explains the verse: Muslim: C40B20N4676 "Believers who sit home and those who go out for Jihad in Allah's Cause are not equal." Fundamental Islam, the Islam of Allah, Muhammad, and the Quran preaches Jihad. Islam was born violent and weaned on blood. Muhammad may have felt a momentary twinge of guilt for having banished the Jews. So he had his god say that that the earth was big and the Jews ought to have migrated out of Medina on their own. But since they didn't, they're off to hell. Quran 4:97 "Surely those whom the angels cause to die while they are wrong, shall say: 'In what plight were you?' They say: 'We were weak in the earth.' 'Was not Allah's earth spacious, so that you should have migrated?' So their abode is hell, an evil resort." The prophet's last words were: "Banish the Jews from Arabia."

Allah wants Jihadists to live off the land. *Quran 4:100* "He who leaves his home in Allah's Cause finds abundant resources and many a refuge. Should he die as a refugee for Allah and His Messenger his reward becomes due and sure with Allah. When you travel through the earth there is no blame on you if you curtail your worship for fear unbelievers may attack you. In truth the disbelievers are your enemy." Either fighting is more important than religion or this

religion is about fighting. But either way, that's disconcerting because Muslims see all non-Muslims as their enemy.

In Islam, religion and war are inseparable. *Quran 4:102* "When you (Prophet) lead them in prayer, let some stand with you, taking their arms with them. When they finish their prostrations, let them take positions in the rear. And let others who have not yet prayed come - taking all precaution, and bearing arms. The Infidels wish, if you were negligent of your arms, to assault you in a rush. But there is no blame on you if you put away your arms because of the inconvenience of rain or because you are ill; but take (every) precaution. For the Unbelieving Infidels Allah hath prepared a humiliating punishment." Translated: Thugs who murder for god and booty need to watch their backs. After a while, such thugs become known as terrorists - and people start disliking them.

Islam's war is never-ending. *Quran 4:104* "And do not relent in pursuing the enemy. If you are suffering hardships, they are suffering similar hardships; but you have hope from Allah, while they have none." So long as Islam exists they will never relent.

Religions empower men, giving them authority over others. *Quran 4:115* "If anyone contradicts or opposes the Messenger [not Allah] after guidance has been conveyed to him, and follows a path other than the way [of Muhammad], We shall burn him in Hell!"

Trying to make amends for the Satanic Verses, Muhammad recited: *Quran 4:116* "Surely Allah does not forgive setting up partners with Him; and whoever associates anything with Allah, he indeed strays off into remote error. They call but upon female deities. They call but upon Satan, the persistent rebel!" Muhammad admitted to having been duped by Satan. His crime was associating "female deities" with Allah. Since such sins are unforgivable, I wonder if he's enjoying hell as much as Allah seems to? And while this is a fatal problem for Islam, Muhammad didn't learn his lesson. Rather than calling Allah's daughters "idols" or "false gods," he just called them "deities" again.

Allah is the spirit of deceit. *Quran 4:118* "Allah did curse him. He said: 'I will mislead them, and I will create in them false desires; I will order them to slit the ears of cattle, and to deface the (fair) nature created by Allah.' Whoever, forsaking Allah, takes Satan for a patron, they are a loser. Satan makes them promises, and creates in them false desires; but Satan's promises are nothing but deception. (His dupes) will have their dwelling in Hell, and from it they will find no way of escape." Satan doesn't create false desires; he preys on carnal and vain desires. He defaces mankind, not cattle. But since Islam is war and war is deception, how are Muslims to differentiate between Allah and Satan?

In a line that would feel equally at home in the *Communist Manifesto*, *Mao's Little Red Book* , or *Mein Kampf* , Allah instructs Muslims to rat on their parents. *Quran 4:135* "Believers, stand out for justice as witnesses for Allah even against yourselves, your parents, your family, and relatives whether it be against rich or poor.... Allah is aware of what you do." This verse serves godless tyrants and their regimes. It's neither civil nor religious. But it helps us understand why Islam and Nazism embraced and why Muslims later aligned themselves with the Communists.

Putting himself on par with the god he created, Muhammad tells Muslims to believe in him. *Quran 4:136* "O Believers! Believe in Allah and His Messenger, and the Scripture which He has sent to His Messenger, and the Scripture which He revealed to those before. Any who denies Allah, His angels, His Books, His Messengers, and the Day of Judgment, hath gone far astray." Setting aside for a moment that he was a pervert and a terrorist, how are Muslims to believe in the "scripture revealed before" if it is the antithesis of the "scripture revealed to Muhammad?" And if there was an "uncorrupted" version of the Torah, Psalms, and Gospels, why didn't the Allah/ Muhammad brain trust provide Muslims with a copy?

It's evident that Muhammad lost his grip on the Medina Muslims. Many came to think as little of him as the Meccans had before. *Quran 4:137* "Those who believe, then reject faith, then believe and reject

faith, and go on increasing in unbelief, Allah will never pardon them, nor guide them. To the Hypocrites give the glad tidings that there is for them a grievous penalty, a painful doom." The "glad tidings" line is especially perverted. It reveals Muhammad's deeply disturbed character.

Quran 4:140 "You have been commanded in the Book that whenever you hear Verses of Allah denied, derided, ridiculed, or mocked [as is the only reasoned response], do not sit with them and engage them in this talk or you will be no different from them. Indeed, Allah will collect the Hypocrites and Infidels together and put them all in Hell." Those who heard Muhammad's feeble, immoral, and violent "scriptures" directly from his lips denied, derided, ridiculed, and mocked them. So Muhammad banned debate. Even to this day, any Muslim who criticizes Islam is imprisoned or murdered.

If Islam were open to scrutiny, there would be no Muslims. To survive, the ***poligious*** doctrine requires its tyrannical dictators to use draconian measures to repress freedom of thought, debate, speech, press, and religion. It's why Islam is wholly incompatible with freedom and democracy. It is why Islamic governments are the most repressive regimes on earth. Islam thrives in submission and ignorance. Therefore, we must defy this ungodly ban and free Muslims from Islam if we hope to free ourselves from the terror it breeds. And the best way to free billions from this lie is to expose it. Truth is lethal to Islam. William Muir, a man considered to be one of Islam's foremost scholars, agrees: "The Quran is the most stubborn enemy of Civilization, Liberty, and Truth which the world has yet known."

Those who knew Muhammad best rejected him. They only feigned belief in order to avoid being killed by his goons. *Quran 4:142* "The Hypocrites try to deceive Allah, but it is He Who deceives them. When they stand up performing the prayer, they stand sluggishly, to be seen, but they are mindful of Allah but little. (They are) distracted in mind even in the midst of it, swaying between this and that, one

group or the another. Those who Allah causes to go astray and err will not find a way. Believers, take not for friends unbelieving infidels rather than believers [because rational thought is contagious]. Do you want to offer Allah an open proof against you? The Hypocrites will be in the lowest depths of the Fire."

There's a lot of bad stuff in this passage. First, "Allah deceives." "Those who Allah causes to go astray and err will not find a way." We've been bombarded with this concept so often we've become callous to its implications. God by his very nature is incapable of deceit. The moment he becomes dishonest, he ceases to be good. If God is not true, there is no value in knowing him. And since the Islamic god deceives and leads men astray he can never be trusted, as there is no way of knowing when he is lying.

Second, dogmas that require their subjects to feign support in order to avoid death and imprisonment are acknowledging defeat. They are admitting that given the freedom to choose, people would opt out of their repressive regime.

Third, hypocrites are defined as Muslims who don't obey the messenger's orders to leave their homes to fight in Allah's Cause. In this verse the pacifists have descended a notch. They have gone from being "the most vile of animals," to "the lowest depths of the fire." If you are a "peace-loving" Muslim, you may want to find a new religion. You're in a lose-lose situation. If Islam is true, you're going to hell. If Islam isn't true, you're being deceived.

Lastly, truth is so devastating to Islam, association with non-Muslims must be prohibited and condemned. Violating this restrictive order provides "open proof" that Muslims are not sufficiently submissive.

This next verse has an odd beginning. *Quran 4:147* "What can Allah gain by your punishment..." I don't know, and the verse doesn't say. But it's a good question.

The Islamic world seems to have ignored this one: *Quran 4:148* "Allah does not love the public utterance of hurtful, harsh speech

unless (it be) by one to whom injustice has been done." I guess every Muslim in every Islamic hate parade feels that he or she has been injured.

Fact is, they have: but only by Muhammad and Islam.

Returning to those pesky "bad" Muslims... *Quran 4:150* "Those who deny Allah and His Messengers, and (those who) wish to separate Allah from His Messengers, saying: 'We believe in some but reject others:' And (those who) wish to take a course in between; They are the real unbelievers; and we have prepared for unbelievers a humiliating punishment, a shameful doom." Methinks our boy doth protest too much. He's losing control, and it shows. The first Muslims, those who had the "benefit" of Muhammad's preaching, had to be threatened to swallow the bitter hatred, violence, and immorality of Islam. They knew that there was something very, very wrong with the medicine he was dispensing.

It appears that the fine folks of Medina asked for a little proof, a miracle perhaps, to show that these situational "scriptures" were from God, not merely Muhammad. *Quran 4:153* "The people of the Book ask you to cause (an actual) book to descend to them from heaven. Indeed they asked Moses for an even greater (miracle), for they said: 'Show us Allah in public,' but they were dazed for their presumption. Allah's storm of thunder and lightning seized them for their wickedness." In other words, "No miracles for you. And if you ask again, my god is going to frighten you with a thunderstorm like Moses' God did on Mt. Sinai."

As an aside, the request for an actual book was astute. Not a word of the Quran had been scribed on a scroll. The Quran was little more than a stream of situational recitals thinly disguised to serve Muhammad's agenda.

The next series of verses attacks Jews and assails Christ's mission. In the 154th verse, the Covenant was described as "the raising of the Mount over the Jews," and them becoming Muslims by "prostrating themselves in submission." In the 155th verse Jews were condemned

for "killing the Prophets unjustly." Then in the next they were berated for "uttering a grave false charge of illegal sexual intercourse against Mary."

Allah contradicts history when he has Jews say: "'We killed the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary,' but they killed him not, nor crucified him. But it appeared so to them (as the resemblance of Jesus was put over another man and they killed that man). Nay, Allah raised him up unto Himself. Those who differ with this version are full of doubts. They have no knowledge and follow nothing but conjecture. For surely they killed him not."

As we ponder why Muhammad would lie about such a thing, we must deal with the preposterousness of the allegation. Six hundred years after the single most life- and civilization-altering event in human history, an illiterate and immoral Arab terrorist said it didn't happen and that any who differ have no knowledge. That's like the Soviets saying that Americans didn't walk on the moon simply because the truth didn't fit their agenda.

The evidence for Christ's crucifixion is overwhelming. You can argue that he wasn't divine or that he wasn't resurrected but not that he didn't die on a cross believing that he was sacrificing himself for our sins. For that matter, you can't say that "Jesus" was a prophet, or even a great moral teacher, but wasn't God, because he claimed to be God. If he wasn't God, he was a fool at best and more likely a lunatic and charlatan. Moreover, the Jews never claimed to have "crucified the Messiah" because: (a) the Romans crucified him, and (b) the Jewish clerics who wanted him dead didn't recognize him as the Messiah. Simply stated, the Quran's position is impossible, and thus it is untrue.

Muhammad's motivation, however, was transparent. If Christ's sacrifice on the cross reconciled man with God, the Arab prophet was irrelevant. If even one percent of the Gospel account was accurate, Muhammad was a complete fraud, the most vile liar to have ever lived. And then there was Muhammad's boss, Lucifer. If Christ was

not crucified, he killed two birds with one stone. Judaism and Christianity were destroyed. Psalm 22 begins with the Messiah's last words on the cross. It then describes the torment of crucifixion in excruciating detail, five hundred years before the Assyrians invented it. Yet we are told that the Messiah's sacrifice was for all time, applying to those who were yet unborn. It says that all would eventually come to serve him as God.

Isaiah 53 is equally specific. Speaking of the importance of the Messiah's sacrifice, the prophet proclaimed: "He was pierced for our transgressions, crushed for our iniquities, and chastised for our well being. By his scourging we are healed. All of us like sheep have gone astray, each of us has turned to his own way; but Yahweh has caused the iniquity of us all to fall upon him." If that didn't happen as predicted outside the walls of Jerusalem on Passover, Yahweh is a liar and there is no savior. Since God cannot lie, Yahweh would not be God and the Messiah would be irrelevant. It's Satan's ultimate fantasy. By deceiving us he achieves his agenda, which is our damnation.

Skipping ahead, we rediscover Allah's dependence on Jews for meaningful Quranic content. *Quran 4:163* "We have sent you inspiration, as We sent it to Noah and the Messengers after him. We sent inspiration to Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob and the [twelve Jewish] Tribes, to Jesus, Job, Jonah, Aaron, and Solomon, and to David We gave the Psalms. Of some messengers We have already told you the story; of others We have not; and to Moses Allah spoke directly." Funny thing, though; Moses didn't mention Allah. Nor did any of the other "messengers." I wonder why?

Then, demonstrating his disdain for those he plagiarized, Muhammad said on behalf of Allah: *Quran 4:168* "Those who reject [Islamic] Faith and deal in wrong, Allah will not forgive them nor guide them to any path except the way to Hell, to dwell therein forever. And this to Allah is easy." Regurgitating Lucifer's hatred for Jews and Christians was the easiest thing Allah ever did. Leading

mankind astray and directing us to hell was all in a day's work for the demented spirit of Islam.

Then the terrorist pirate and immoral libertine said: *Quran 4:171* "O People of the Book! Do not exaggerate in your religion; nor speak lies of Allah. The Messiah, Christ Jesus, the son of Mary was (no more than) a messenger of Allah, and His Word, which He bestowed on Mary, and a Spirit proceeding from Him. So believe in Allah and His messengers. Say not 'Trinity.' Cease and Desist: (it is) better for you: for Allah is one Ilah (God). (Far it is removed from him of) having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs. The Messiah is proud to be a slave of Allah, as are the angels, those nearest. Those who disdain His worship and are arrogant. He will gather them all together unto Himself to (answer).... He will punish with a painful doom; Nor will they find, besides Allah, any to protect or save them." That was ugly. Not only does Allah demote Christ and rebuke the Trinity, he claims to be the lone God of Creation. The only thing needed to make Satan's wish list complete was to gather Christians and Jews together and roast them in hell.

The word's most heinous hater of Jews and Christians went on to say that the Messiah will condemn them: *Quran 4:159* "And there is none of the People of the Book but will believe in him (Jesus as only a messenger of Allah and a human being) before his (Jesus') death. He will be a witness against them."

Quran 4:160 "For the iniquity of the Jews We made unlawful for them certain (foods) in that they hindered many from Allah's Way, that they took usury, though they were forbidden, and that they devoured men's wealth on false pretenses, We have prepared for those among them who reject [Islamic] Faith a painful doom."

Stunning! The Jews are being condemned to hell for charging interest on loans they made to the Muslims in Medina. Yet the Muslims who stole their homes, robbed their businesses, confiscated

their land, slaughtered their men, raped their women, and sold their children into slavery are in paradise conquering virgins.

Based upon this I think it's fair to say that Islam is without peer. It's the most dimwitted, deceitful, demonic, intolerant, immoral, and violent dogma ever perpetrated on mankind.

5 The Food

All bad things must eventually come to an end. Glory be to God. The 5th surah is the last of a lousy lot. With it, the heavenly fraud was finished. "The Feast" opens as one would expect from a doctrine named "submission." *Quran 5:1* "Believers, fulfill obligations." *Quran 5:2* "Believers, violate not the sanctity of the symbols of Allah [the Ka'ba, Crescent Moon, and Black Stone], nor of the sacred month [which Muhammad had violated to acquire Allah's symbols]...fear Allah: for Allah is severe in punishment." Muhammad's mantra never changed.

The Quran provides a long list of prohibitions. *Quran 5:3* "Forbidden to you are: dead meat, blood, the flesh of swine, and that which has been killed by strangling, or by a violent blow, or by a headlong fall, or by being gored to death; that which hath been eaten by a wild animal... This day those who reject faith give up all hope of your religion. Yet fear them not, fear Me. This day I have perfected your religion and have chosen for you Submission as your religion." Putting the commentary on not eating dead animals aside, the change of voice from *"fear Allah for Allah is severe"*, to *"fear Me for I have perfected your religion"* is revealing. At best, the shift suggests that the author wasn't skilled at his craft - something that would be inconsistent with God. At worst, it's another confession - Muhammad slipped into first person because he was Allah. And the only thing "perfected" on this day was Muhammad's claim to the Ka'ba. The only thing "religious" about any of this was the tyrant's use of dogma to subdue his people.

The next verse confirms what the Islamic clerics deny and what the American media ignores. Allah is the name of the Islamic god - it

was never the Arabic word for "God." *Quran 5:4* "Pronounce the Name of Allah: and fear Allah; for Allah is swift in reckoning." Every time you read the word "God" in an Associated Press article emanating from the Islamic world, know that they are unwittingly propagating this deception. Muslims have a perfectly good word for "god" and they use it with great regularity. They say, "There is no *ilah* but Allah, and Muhammad is His Messenger."

This deception is at the very core of Islam, and thus of Islamic terror. If Allah isn't Yahweh, the Quran is rubbish - it's a horrid job of plagiarizing, nothing more. If Allah isn't Yahweh, Muhammad was speaking on his own behalf - and for his own benefit - he could not have been among the line of Biblical prophets. If Allah isn't Yahweh, the god of Islam is fictitious – an impotent mirage. But knowing that most people are blissfully ignorant - unwilling to read or think for themselves - they'll never know that Allah is the inverse of Yahweh. So the ruse works.

Ritual is the substance of religion, the control mechanism for obedience, the "opiate of the people." *Quran 5:6* "O you who believe, when you prepare for prayer, wash your faces and your hands to the elbows; Rub your heads; and (wash) your feet to the ankles. If you are in a state of sexual discharge, bathe your whole body. But if you are ill, on a journey, come from the privy, or have been in contact with women, and find no water, then take clean dirt and rub it on your faces and hands." But why bother to pray? The very same god that is ordering Muslims to rub dirt in their faces proclaimed: *Quran 78:37* "None shall have power to argue with the Lord, none can converse with Him or address Him." If that is true, prayer is a waste of time. If it isn't true, then Allah is a liar, which makes him the wrong god to pray to. And lest I forget, Muhammad just said, "women are dirtier than dirt."

This may be the last surah, but there is no evidence Muhammad and Allah got better with practice. *Quran 5:7* "Remember Allah's covenant which He ratified with you, when you said: 'We hear and we obey.' And fear Allah." The "covenant" which they "ratified" was a

pledge of allegiance to Muhammad. This was another confession: Allah and Muhammad were one. This man created his god.

The personality Muhammad attributes to Allah was as ugly as his own. *Quran 5:10* "Those who reject, disbelieve, and deny Our signs, proofs, verses, and lessons will be companions of Hell-Fire." Returning to familiar religious patter, Muhammad slipped again - Allah was now plural. Could it be that they were a team - partners? Might Allah be to Muhammad what Mickey Mouse was to Walt Disney - a means to fame and fortune? Or did Muhammad know the truth? Did he recognize what he sensed the night all of this began, "I fear that I have been possessed?"

In a desperate attempt to legitimize his counterfeit, Muhammad attempted to usurp Yahweh's authority. Whether deceived, delusional, or just dishonest, these erroneous claims are advanced to cast Allah as Yahweh and to authenticate Islam: *Quran 5:12* "Indeed Allah made a covenant of old with the Children of Israel, and We appointed twelve captains among them. And Allah said: 'I am with you if you perform regular prayers [obligatory Islamic worship], pay the zakat tax with regularity [the zakat was from Qusayy, not Abraham], believe in My Messengers..." Muhammad is referring to himself, not knowing that Yahweh never used humans as "messengers." Angels are Yahweh's messengers; it's what the Hebrew word for "angel" means. Men were called to be rabbis (teachers), prophets, and priests. "...obey and support the Messengers [i.e., fight for them], and loan Allah a beautiful loan [Yahweh didn't need money, but Muhammad did to advance his war machine.], verily I will wipe out from your evils, and admit you to Gardens with rivers flowing; but if any of you, after this [message from Muhammad], resist, you have wandered astray.'" Not only did Muhammad falsely claim that his Islamic mantra was Jewish doctrine, his voice slipped back out of plural to singular (Our to My). He didn't get any better at this, even with practice. Further, the Biblical paradise isn't about rivers, and godly loans aren't equated to forgiveness.

To help us understand these verses, the Noble Quran adds: "The Jews were ordered in the Torah to follow Prophet Muhammad." It references surah 7:157: "Those who follow the Messenger (Muhammad), the Prophet who can neither read nor write whom they find written in the Torah (Deuteronomy 18:15) and the Gospel (John 14:16); he commands them to Islam." We've been through this drill before. While Team Islam couldn't read, I can. And I assure you that no Arab was called a prophet, and no man was called a messenger. But he was right in a way. When the Bible spoke of Satan, it said that he would use prostration, taxation, terror, a new gospel, and a boastful false prophet to deceive mankind.

Since the Quran translators were kind enough to provide the alleged prophetic Torah and Gospel references, let's check them out. First, Deuteronomy 18:15 "Yahweh [therefore not Allah], your elohiym (deity) shall qum (raise up or ordain) for you a nabiy (man who speaks by inspiration, predicting and teaching) from the qereb (midst or heart) of you, from your awkh (brethren) [i.e., a Jew] like me. You shall shama (hear) him." That was a repudiation of Muhammad's claims, not a confirmation.

A better verse would have been the 18th, but only if taken out of context, as Moses is talking to his tribe - the priestly Levites - about the Messiah who would come from the tribe of Judah. "I will raise them up a *nabiy* (an inspired prophet and teacher) from their *qereb* (midst or heart) *awkh* (a brother) like me, and will *nathan* (ascribe) my *dabar* (advice, book, counsel) through his mouth; and he shall speak all I appoint for him. And if anyone fails to heed the words he speaks in my *shem* (name, character, and authority) I will call him to account. But the prophet who *ziyd* (presumptuously) *debar* (subdues (i.e., imposes submission or Islam)) and recites a book in my name which I have not commanded him to utter, or who speaks in the name of other *elohiym* (gods [like Allah]), that prophet shall die."

While the 15th and 18th verses referred to Yahshua the Messiah, not Muhammad the perverted pirate, the 22nd verse was prophetic of Allah's apostle and his presumptuous recital. But not in a positive

way. Team Islam claims John 14:16 contains the Gospel prediction of Muhammad's arrival. So that we don't err by taking Christ's words out of context, I'll begin with the 6th verse: "Iesous [*Strong's Concordance* says "Iesous" was designed to replicate Yahshua or Yehoshua, Hebrew for savior. There was no "Y" in Greek.] said, 'I am [Yahweh means "I Am"] the *hodos* (way or route) and the truth, and the life; no one *erchomai* (appears before or accompanies) the *Pater* (Father), but through Me. [Therefore, not through Muhammad.] If you *ginosko* (know or understand) Me, you *ginosko* My Father also. You have *horao* (seen, experienced, beheld) Him.... He who has *horao* Me has *horao* the Father. [Yahshua is claiming that he is Yahweh in the flesh.] Do you not believe that I am in the Father and the Father is Me? The words that I say to you I do not speak on My own initiative, but the Father *meno* (abiding or dwelling) in Me does His works. *Pisteuo* (trust in or rely upon) Me that I am in the Father and the Father is in Me; otherwise rely upon the account of the works themselves. [Christ performed countless miracles to confirm his deity.] Amen (This is trustworthy) what I say to you; he who *pisteuo* (trusts in and relies upon) Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I *poreuomai* (traverse, travel, or go) to the Father. And whatever you *aiteo* (ask, desire, or require) in My *onoma* (name, authority, or character), that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If you ask Me anything in My name, I will do it. If you *agapao* (love in a moral sense) Me, you will *tereo* (keep an eye on) My *entole* (prescriptions).'"

That brings us to John 14:16: "And I will ask the Father, and He will *didomi* (give or bestow upon) you *allos* (a) *Parakletos* (Intercessor, Advocate, Comforter), that He may *meno* (abide, indwell, or be with) you *aion* (forever); that is the *Pneuma* (Holy Spirit) of Truth, whom the world cannot *lambano* (receive), because it does not *theoreo* (discern, experience, consider, or behold) Him or *ginosko* (know or understand) Him, but you *ginosko* Him because He *meno* (abides or dwells) with you, and will be in you. I will not leave you *orphanos* (bereaved, comfortless, or fatherless); I will *erchomai* (come back and

enter) you. After a little while the world will see Me no more [He's predicting his crucifixion]; but you will *theoreo* (experience, behold, or look upon) Me; because I live [He's predicting his resurrection], you shall live also. [That's the Gospel: we get to live forever with Him because He sacrificed Himself as payment for our sins - the final solution.] In that day you shall know and understand that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you." The Spirit of the Messiah, Yahshua, is the Holy Spirit, which is Yahweh. They are three manifestations of the same thing, just as our height, width, and depth are three manifestations of our physical body. So, rather than predicting the arrival of an Arab terrorist who is long dead, Yahshua was promising us that his eternal spirit will reside in us. In all of the Bible, it's hard to imagine Islam picking verses more damaging to their claims.

Meanwhile, back in Medina, the mean, angry, intolerant, and racist false prophet behaved as the Bible predicted: *Quran 5:13* "But because of their breach of their covenant We cursed them, and made their hearts grow hard. They change the words from their (right) places [the illiterate prophet pronounced] and forget and abandon a good part of the message that was sent them. Nor will you cease to find deceit in them." It's the time bomb of Islam: "They change the words from their (right) places and forget and abandon a good part of the message that was sent them." In another translation we find the god who breached the covenant of Hudaibiya preaching: "And because of their breaking their covenant We have cursed them and made hard their hearts. They altered words from their context and they neglected a portion of the message they were reminded of." There is even ambiguity between the translations. The first was written in present tense as if the editing were ongoing. The second was written in past tense as if the alterations were history. So the bottom line is: Islam is clueless.

Muhammad didn't know what changed, when it changed, or why it changed because it didn't change.

The Jews told Muhammad that his version of their Torah was preposterous. Christians had done the same with regards to his errant recasting of Yahshua. Both knew that Muhammad wasn't a prophet, that Allah wasn't Yahweh, and that the Quran didn't confirm the Judeo- Christian scriptures. This placed Muhammad in an impossible position. Every literate and godly person around was calling him a liar, his god a fraud, and his revelations fictitious.

The Quran was clear: Muhammad purchased Talmud stories from the Jews in Medina. When Muhammad "changed the words from their right places and forgot a good part of the message" they held him accountable. They mocked him, rejected him, and disbelieved him. This tormented him.

The Jews knew he hadn't received the surahs from Gabriel or from God. They held the receipts. This is why they had to be eliminated. The evidence, and the people who held it, had to be obliterated before they obliterated Islam. The Nadir and Qurayza were hunted down and slaughtered to keep you and me from knowing the truth. It is why Muhammad mustered the largest raids of his life against Christians. Muhammad's claim is impossible to defend. The People of the Book, the Children of Israel, the Jews, could not have "changed the words from their right places and forgot a good part of the message" nor could they have "altered words from their context and neglected a portion of the message they were reminded of." Unaltered, unchanged, unforgotten, and rightly placed words scribed on scrolls comprising the Bible were discovered in Qumran dating back to 250 B.C., fully a thousand years before the oldest surviving Quran. On them we find Yahweh's name written 6,868 times and Allah's not even once. We find no reference to religion much less to the religion of Abraham, Adam, or Noah. Despite what Allah claims, Lot, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Joshua, Saul, David, and Solomon weren't Muslims. There is no mention of Mecca or the Ka'ba in the Scriptures, and yet stories of Jerusalem and the Temple abound.

It is absurd to believe that more than a thousand years before an illiterate megalomaniac, a perverted pedophile, a profiteering pirate,

a bloodthirsty terrorist, emerged in Arabia that pious Jewish scribes purposely altered the whole of their scriptures just to foil him. The scope of their conspiracy would have had to have gone beyond millions of people plotting together to write Yahweh, Messiah, Jew, Jerusalem, and Temple into the written record and Allah, Muhammad, Muslim, Mecca, and the Ka'ba out - tens of thousands of times. All of Middle Eastern history, four thousand years of it, from Persia to Egypt, would have had to have been perverted, too, for the Bible to be as errant as the Quran requires it to be.

Yet no scholar, historian, or archeologist has ever discovered any artifact to suggest that the Bible is in error. In fact, the opposite is true. Moreover, Yahweh's Ten Commandments and his message of choice, love, relationship, and atonement are nowhere to be found in Allah's mean spirited and immoral rant. So the Quran's central claim is impossible. That means Islam cannot possibly be true.

There is a reason Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, and Muslim scholars don't explain how, when, or why the Jews "altered words from their context and neglected part of the message." They can't because the Jews didn't

Some have said, "It doesn't matter what you believe, only that you believe. We all worship the same God and there are many paths to him." That's like saying that it doesn't matter if a bridge over a gorge will carry your weight, only that you believe it will." To say that we all worship the same God is to say that God is schizophrenic. He's so stupid, he can't remember his name or message. And how can opposite paths - "fear and obey" and "choose to love" - lead to the same place? It isn't tolerant to allow or encourage someone to risk his or her life on a bridge that is obviously faulty. Their faith will only get them killed. Faith in the wrong object is fatal.

Quran 5:14 "From those, too, who call themselves Christians, We made a covenant, but they forgot and abandoned a good part of the message that was sent them: so we estranged them, stirred up enmity and hatred among them to the Day of Doom. Soon will Allah show

them the handiwork they have done." The Christian scriptures are comprised of the most prolifically and contemporaneously documented writings in all of antiquity. There are a thousand times more manuscript fragments, dating ten times closer to the events they describe, than there are for the second-best documented book - the *Iliad* by Homer. Further, the central message of the Gospels is salvation through Christ's sacrifice on the cross - something Islam denies. Yahshua preached love, not fear; relationship, not jihad. The Gospel message is as different from the Quran as any two books ever written. To say that Allah delivered both messages makes Muhammad too stupid for words - or barring that, as deceitful as the Devil.

You'd think that after twenty-two years of making these things up, Muhammad would have come up with a more credible story. But at least the Bible and Quran have one thing in common. They are both focused on the Jews. *Quran 5:15* "O People of the Book! There has come to you Our Apostle, revealing to you much that you used to hide in your Scripture, suppressing and passing over much. There has come to you from Allah a (new) light (Muhammad) and a clear Book [the Quran]." Although it's a detail, it warrants mentioning: not a word of this was written. The only man who tried had been murdered. The Quran wasn't a book - nor would it become one for quite some time. And even when it was finally committed to paper, it would be poorly written, plagiarized, contradictory, racist, immoral, demented, violent, out of chronological order, devoid of context, and inaccurate. Simply stated: it became the worst book ever written. It inspires the hellish behavior we have come to know as terrorism.

While he was in the mode of shooting himself in the foot, our charlatan said: *Quran 5:17* "Verily they are disbelievers who say, 'The Messiah, son of Mary, is God.'" This verse condemns both Islam and Christians, but not in the same way. While many Jews question whether Yahshua is the Messiah, there is no question that the Messiah is God. The prophet Isaiah wrote these words about the Messiah six hundred years before he graced our presence: "For unto

us a child is born, to us a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. And he will be called Wonderful Counselor [the Set-Apart (Holy) Spirit], Mighty God [Yahweh], Everlasting Father [describes our relationship with Yahweh], Prince of Peace [Yahshua's sacrifice brings peace between a perfect God and sinful man]. He is eternal and will reign on David's throne [Jerusalem] and over his kingdom forever. Yahweh's passion and love will accomplish this." (Isaiah 9:6) By saying that "Jesus" was this Messiah, Muhammad condemned Islam, since Muhammad's message could not be different than, or superior to, God's.

So how does this verse condemn Christians, you ask? Simple. Muhammad had killed every Jew within reach, raided all of Central Arabia, and conquered Mecca. So he redefined his enemy. The "disbelievers" became "Christians." That means each verse that orders Muslims to kill "disbelievers" must now be interpreted as an order to murder "Christians."

Feeling his oats, in the second half of the 17th verse, Muhammad claims Allah told him to... "Say (O Muhammad): 'Who then has the least power against Allah, if His will were to destroy Christ, the Messiah, the son of Mary, his mother, and everyone else on the earth?" A self-mutilating god hell-bent on total destruction - it's another Islamic first. But this one is significant. There is nothing Lucifer wants more than to "destroy Christ, the Messiah," for he represents the lone bridge between mankind and Yahweh. Should that bridge be destroyed, man would be eternally separated from his creator; Satan wins.

No smarter than the Black Stone which he had the audacity to say was his inspiration, Islam's lone troubadour teaches: *Quran 5:18* "The Jews and the Christians say: *'We are sons of Allah, and his beloved.'* Say: *'Why then does He punish you for your sins? Nay, you are but men. He forgives whom He wishes and punishes whom He pleases'*." Just like Satan, Muhammad was fixated on destroying his competition. Yet to do so he had to rebuke the very doctrines that provided the material for his Quran. But he couldn't even get his facts right. While the nature of

the relationship between man and Yahweh according to the Gospel is father son, Christians don't go so far as to say that we are Yahweh's biological sons - nor do Jews. Furthermore, and this may come as a surprise, Yahweh doesn't punish men and women for their sins. Sinners who have chosen not to accept his gift of eternal life, and who have chosen not to form a relationship with him, are kept separate, consistent with their choosing. That place of separation is called Hades or Hell. By definition, hell is where unsaved sinners are and where Yahweh is not. Therefore, God cannot punish sinners because he will be eternally separated from them. That's what damnation and forsaken mean.

Ignorance and arrogance are a deadly combination. This next verse proves Muhammad and his pal Lucifer suffered from both. Moses was a great leader and liberator, but he never considered himself a prophet.

Yahweh prepared Moses for the job because he wanted the best-educated Jew on the planet to lead his people. Yahweh wanted to dictate his covenant and instructions to a literate man. *Quran 5:20* "Remember, Moses said to his people: 'O my people! Call in remembrance the favor of Allah unto you, when He produced prophets among you and made you kings. [The first Jewish prophet wouldn't write and the first Jewish king wouldn't reign for another 400 years. Moses could not have said what Allah attributes to him. So this is another Quranic lie.] And He gave you what He had not given to any other among the peoples. O my people! Enter the Holy Land which Allah has assigned unto you [and Muslims want to take from you], and turn not back, for surely you turn back as losers. You will be overthrown, ruined.'" How, pray tell, can Allah be God, Arabs be God's chosen people, Muhammad be God's favored messenger, and Mecca be sacred territory if Yahweh had Moses lead the Jews out of bondage and then ultimately into the "Holy Land" of Israel? Why not Arabia?

This should be a watershed moment for Muslims and those who coddle them in the misguided spirit of political correctness. If you

have managed to ignore or justify the mountain of evidence confirming Muhammad's criminal and immoral past, now you have to commit intellectual suicide. Quran 5:20 is historically impossible, and thus untrue.

If the Quran never mentioned the Bible we would have to render our verdict against Islam based solely upon Allah's demented and delusional nature and Muhammad's grotesque behavior. But the Quran refers to the Bible, its patriarchs, and prophets several thousand times. The Quran says that the Torah, Psalms, and Gospels were given to Moses, David, and "Jesus" by Allah himself, and yet he can't even plagiarize them intelligently.

You can make several choices without committing intellectual suicide. You can choose to believe that there is no God, and that the universe, life, and DNA all spontaneously combusted in perfect order. You can believe that there might be a god, but that he is unknowable. That would make us a chemistry experiment with which he has grown bored. You can believe that Yahweh is God, and that he revealed himself in the Scriptures, through Yahshua, and by his spirit, as I do. But you cannot rationally believe that Allah, the dimwitted, delusional, and demented spirit depicted in the Quran is God.

Thus, Islam's religious credentials are bogus. Since Islam is spiritually bankrupt, the free peoples of the world are actually aiding and abetting murder when they allow an obviously false doctrine to continue poisoning millions of minds. It is a crime to write something that incites men to murder. Islam is criminal. Islam is illegal. Like Nazism, Islam is a scourge on humanity. Islam must be exposed, repudiated, and eliminated.

A dozen verses wallow in a polluted retelling of the Exodus and Cain-and-Abel stories as if one followed the other. They are interesting because they are plagiarized from the same book Muhammad just got through desecrating. (If you're curious, I cover the passage on page 53 of the Source Material appendix.) Then

without an intelligible transition, we leave the Bible (actually the *Mishnah Sanhedrin*) and return to the central theme of the Quran. In his most pugnacious and inhuman utterance ever, the molested orphan orders Muslims to molest the world.

Quran 5:33 "The punishment for those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and strive after corruption, making mischief in the land [those who refuse to surrender to Islam] is murder, execution, crucifixion, the cutting off of hands and feet on opposite sides, or they should be imprisoned. That is their degradation and disgrace in this world. And a great torment of an awful doom awaits them in the hereafter."

Quran 5:33 is the most torturous verse ever issued in the name of religion. "Making mischief" - a war of words - is sufficient to warrant imprisonment, mutilation, assassination, and crucifixion. Those who reject Islam are to be humiliated and maimed - having their hands and feet cut off - so that they might be disgraced. And this is the last surah. These tortured words weren't abrogated. This is Muhammad's parting shot at the world that had tormented him. **The 5th surah is Islam's legacy.** And as a result, the Sudan, today's most fundamental Islamic nation, has murdered and mutilated two million Christians over the last fifteen years. Islam remains as Muhammad conceived it.

Muslim apologists argue that repentance prohibits these tortures and that Allah is, "*Oft-Forgiving, Most-Merciful.*"

Quran 5:34 "Except for those who repent (and become Muslims) before you overpower them and they fall into your control. In that case, know that Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." But consider the price. Consider the context. Repentance requires surrender to Islam, obedience to Muhammad, and the acceptance of his deity. That's why the King Fahd edition of The Noble Quran inserted the words "and become Muslims" inside the parenthesis. And capitulation only works if it's done prior to being "overpowered," or conquered by brute force. By ordering his followers to torture men,

Allah became nothing more than a molesting thug. He became Muhammad.

Quran 5:33-34 provides a synopsis of Islam's message. Men are not persuaded into Islam; they are forced into submission. Allah began his final surah announcing he: "had chosen submission as man's religion." Now he is explaining the means he intends to use to impose his choice - terror! Execution, crucifixion, mutilation, and imprisonment are not intellectual or spiritual inducements.

This passage highlights why the real God hates religion. Evil men create perverse and deceitful doctrines to coerce capitulation - to excuse murder and mayhem. And they use religion to control men's lives so that cleric and king might prosper. All the while their coconspirator, Satan, uses religion to deceive mankind, separating us from our creator. The deception, death, and damnation of man is the Devil's life ambition.

Yahweh based his relationship with us on choice. We choose what to believe and in whom to trust. He recognized that love cannot be forced. Submission is the antithesis of the Scriptural message. One cannot love what one fears. (Biblically, the Hebrew " *yare* " means "revere" in reference to God, not fear.) Love cannot be seduced either, as a loving relationship is based upon open disclosure - truth, not deception. This is why Muhammad's cravings were never satisfied. In this regard, Yahweh and Allah could not be more different.

Quran 5:35 "Believers, fear Allah and seek the way to approach Him, striving hard [fighting Jihad] with all your might in His Cause [deception, death, and damnation] that you may be successful. As for the disbelievers [previously defined as Christians], if they had everything on earth, two times over, to give as ransom for the penalty of the Day of Doom, it would never be accepted from them. Theirs will be a painful torment. They will desire to get out of the fire, but they shall not be released from it. They shall have an everlasting punishment."

The 13th chapter of Paul's first letter to the Corinthians does a better job of explaining why Muhammad failed than any words I could ever write. It serves to expose how dissimilar Muhammad's recital was from Christ's Gospel. The opening line is even prophetic, as Muhammad, the boy who was unloved and never learned to love, claimed to have spoken for angels and to have received his message as a clanging bell: "If I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, but do not have love, I have become a noisy gong, a clanging cymbal. And if I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but do not have love, I am nothing. If I give all my possessions to feed the poor, and if I deliver my body to be burned, but do not have love, it profits me nothing. Love is patient, love is kind, and is not jealous. Love does not brag and is not arrogant; it does not act unbecomingly. Love does not seek its own, is not provoked, does not take into account a wrong suffered, does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices in truth. Love bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never fails."

Not fear, fighting, terror, or booty. Neither submission nor obedience. Not painful punishments nor hateful tirades. Love: nothing more, nothing less.

Returning to the Quran we discover that Allah prefers torture to love. And while civilized man had advanced three thousand years from the time Hammurabi's laws were first pressed into clay tablets, Allah prefers the Stone Age. Yet it's fitting; it's where his Black Stone belongs. *Quran 5:37* "The [Christian] disbelievers will long to get out of the Fire, but never will they get out there from; and theirs will be an enduring torture." *Quran 5:38* "And as to the thief, male or female, cut off his or her hands: a punishment by way of example from Allah. Allah is Mighty, Wise [for a stone]. But if the thief repents after his crime, and amends his conduct, Allah turns to him in forgiveness." So, if you say you're sorry you can steal all you want.

Quran 5:41 "Messenger, let not those [rejecters and mockers] grieve you. They race each other into unbelief: among those who say

‘We believe.' with their lips but whose hearts have no faith." Allah is rebuking the bad Muslims, who like bad Nazis, pretended to go along with the program to keep their heads attached. "Or it be among the Jews, men who will listen to any lie. They change the context of the words from their (right) times and places." Muhammad is once again projecting his faults onto the Jews. The Bible is the most historically accurate ancient document the world has ever known. Every story is set within the context of time and place. It is his Quran that has no "context" and is devoid of "times and places."

By way of example, I present the second half of the verse: "They say, ‘If you are given this, take it, but if not, beware.' If anyone's temptation is intended by Allah's desires, you have no authority in the least for him against Allah. For such it is not Allah's will to purify their hearts. For them there is disgrace in this world, and in the Hereafter a heavy punishment." This is gibberish without context.

The most that can be deciphered from the verse is that Allah is once again acting like the Devil. Another translation reads: "Whomever Allah wants to deceive you cannot help." It goes on to say: "Allah does not want them to know the truth because he intends to disgrace them and then torture them." Lurking behind the veil of Islam is none other than Satan - the Adversary. While that might sound harsh and intolerant, it remains the only rational conclusion. The presentation of Allah's character and ambition in the Quran doesn't leave us any other choice. By prostrating themselves to Allah and fighting Jihad in Allah's Cause, Muslims have surrendered to Lucifer; they are doing the Devil's business. While the Quranic evidence is overwhelming, the prophet's Sunnah, or example, serves as proof. And the river of blood that has flowed from the mantra of the Black Stone serves as a harsh and vivid confirmation. It isn't by chance that good Muslims are 2000% more violent than the rest of us. It isn't by accident that terror and Islam are irrevocably and undeniably linked. It isn't a coincidence that Allah's enemies are Yahweh's chosen.

Muhammad, speaking of the Jews he had plundered, said on behalf of the spirit that possessed him: *Quran 5:42* "They are fond of listening to falsehood, of devouring anything forbidden; they are greedy for illicit gain!" If ever a verse was guilty of projecting one's own faults upon a foe, this is it. It defines hypocrite.

The man/god went on to lie: *Quran 5:44* "It was We who revealed the Torah (to Moses). By its standard the prophets judged the Jews, and the prophets bowed (in Islam) to Allah's will, surrendering. For the rabbis and priests: to them was entrusted the protection of Allah's Scripture Book, and they were witnesses of it. Therefore fear not men, but fear Me, and sell not My revelations for a miserable price." How do you suppose that a god who jumps between first and third person, who can't remember his name, or if he is singular or plural, could have revealed the Torah? And if he revealed it, why couldn't he protect it from change? More important, since Allah claims that his Quran was written before time began, and that it was his perfect revelation, why did he bother with the Torah? Moreover, if Allah was such a great and prolific "revealer," why did Muhammad have to buy his scripture "revelations for a miserable price?"

Continuing to prove his lack of divinity, Allah proclaims: *Quran 5:46* "And in their footsteps We sent Jesus, the son of Mary, confirming the Law that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light, and confirmation of the Law that had come before him: a guidance to those who fear Allah." God has to be smarter than me. The universe is too complex and magnificent to have been formed by a nincompoop. The Gospels were written about Christ, not given to him. The first, Mark, was written twenty years after the resurrection. The last, John, was composed some thirty years later. And since the Gospel fulfills the Torah by confirming its prophecies, why does the Quran reject that fulfillment in its entirety, and why does it contradict its central message? It is as if the author of the Quran were ignorant of the Scriptures he was trying to plagiarize and condemn.

While I do not take my direction from the former Meccan moon god, the following advice is sound up to a point: *Quran 5:47* "Let the people of the Gospel judge by what Allah has revealed therein. If any fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah has revealed, they are (no better than) those who rebel." If I were a Muslim, I would question why my god, who claims to have personally created "Jesus" by breathing his spirit into him, and then "given him the Gospel," knows nothing of him - or it.

While I know why he is ignorant of such things, the paradox ought to trouble Muslims. (The answer: there were no Christians living in Medina from whom to purchase or purloin Gospel quotes.)

While I have shared many excerpts from the Scriptures in an effort to challenge the foolishness of the Quranic corruptions of them, I haven't had to delve into the New Testament in rebuttal simply because Muhammad didn't know it well enough to twist its accounts. His Gospel presentation was wholly his own. In one surah Muhammad makes up a story about Mary being adopted and attributes Moses father to her; in another he says that Jesus babbled in the cradle and was resurrected but not crucified. In the Hadith, he claims that Christ raised Ham and discussed the problem of poop in the Ark. Muhammad didn't plagiarize or twist these stories; he simply imagined them.

Quran 5:48 "To you [Christians] We sent the Scripture in truth, confirming the scripture that came before it, and guarding it in safety: so judge between them by what Allah has revealed." Mission accomplished. We have judged between them and found Muhammad guilty of counterfeiting scripture. And to add insult to injury, he had his dimwitted deity say that he "sent the Scripture in truth...and guarded it safely."

If that's true, the Gospel and the Quran should be the same, not polar opposites.

Fearing that he had made a fool of himself, Muhammad added a caveat after his second challenge. *Quran 5:49* "And this (He

commands): Judge between them by what Allah has revealed and follow not their [Christian] desires, but beware of them lest they beguile you, seducing you away from any of that which Allah hath sent down to you. And if they turn you away [from being Muslims], be assured that for their crime it is Allah's purpose to smite them. Truly most men are rebellious." This is a very strange passage since Allah claims he revealed the Christian Gospels. Yet in the same breath he tells Muslims not to follow the Christians who have based their faith on them. If Allah had revealed the Gospels, their message could not beguile and seduce Muslims away from Islam. So somebody isn't telling the truth.

If I've told you once, I've told you a thousand times... *Quran 5:51* "Believers, take not Jews and Christians for your friends. They are but friends and protectors to each other." You'd think that Allah would occasionally get something right. But this is another ignorant mistake. Jews and Christians were antagonistic when this was "revealed," and they remained so for another thousand years. *Quran 5:57* "Believers, take not for friends those who take your religion for a mockery or sport, a joke, whether among those who received the Scripture before you or among those who reject Faith; but fear Allah." In other words, don't hang out with rational people. This would be funny if they weren't killing us.

The Islamic god believes he turned Jews into apes and pigs. *Quran 5:59* "Say: 'People of the Book! Do you disapprove of us for no other reason than that we believe in Allah, and the revelation that has come to us and that which came before.' Say: 'Shall I point out to you something much worse than this by the treatment it received from Allah? Those who incurred the curse of Allah and His wrath, those of whom He transformed into apes and swine." A Jew must have said that a swine had made monkeys of men.

Quran 5:64 "The Jews say: 'Allah's hands are fettered.'" As do I. If Allah is Yahweh, why can't he do any of the miracles with which he so vividly demonstrated his power throughout the Bible? Have Allah's hands become fettered?

For a "new" religion, Islam sure seems fixated on old ones. And for a "tolerant" dogma, it's overly intent on condemning others. Muhammad protests: "Be their hands tied up and be they accursed for the blasphemy they utter. Nay, both His hands are widely outstretched, giving [Muslims Jewish booty] as He pleases. Amongst them we have placed enmity and hatred till the Day of Doom. Every time they kindle the fire of war, Allah does extinguish it. But they strive to do mischief on earth." It had been 1500 years since the Jews had fought offensively, and it would be nearly that long before they would fight again.

Banished from the Promised Land by Assyrians, Babylonians, and most recently Romans, the Jews were just trying to survive, to get along. They were among the least "mischievous" people on the planet. It was Muhammad's militants who spiked the mischief scale. They had lied and looted in the process of "kindling the fires of war" seventy-five times in the first nine years of the Islamic Era.

Quran 5:65 "If only the People of the Book had believed, We should indeed have blotted out their evil deeds [of rejecting and mocking] and admitted them to the Gardens of Bliss." Not knowing enough to be lucid, Muhammad takes a lame swipe at assuaging his conscience by inferring that the plight of the Jews wasn't his fault. "If only they had observed the Torah, the Gospel, and all the revelation that was sent to them from their Lord, they would have enjoyed happiness from every side." While it's true Jews would have been "happier" if they had followed their Torah and accepted the Gospel, Allah makes a fool of himself by saying it because he repudiates the Torah, dismantling the Ten Commandments, and his prophet's behavior was the antithesis of the message proclaimed in the Gospels. As a result, the Jews were besieged on every side by the Islamic terrorists who, in the name of Allah, stole their homes and possessions, murdered their men, raped their women, and enslaved their children.

Goebbels proposed a theory which states: "*If a lie were repeated often enough and long enough, it would come to be perceived as truth.*" It's

true today; virtually everyone - Muslims, Christians, and Jews, political leaders, media spokespeople, and common folk - are befuddled by Islam. They view Qusayy's Ka'ba Inc. and Khadija's Profitable Prophet Plan as a religion. They think that it's peaceful and tolerant because other religions are peaceful and tolerant - it's innocence by association. They believe that Allah is God and that Islam is one of many paths to him. As a result, over a billion Muslims live in religious, economic, intellectual, and political poverty, and five billion others live in fear of them. Islamic terrorism runs amuck because Islam runs amuck. And Islam runs amuck because non-Muslims tolerate it.

Quran 5:67 "Messenger, deliver the (message) which has been sent to you from your Lord. If you do not, you will not have delivered His message. And Allah will protect you from people." The opening lines are too dumb for words, much less scripture. The last is too sinister to be believed. Why does Allah need to promise to protect his delivery boy? Is Muhammad a coward? Is he so insecure that mocking, ridicule, and rejection have overwhelmed him? Or is the messenger afraid that he who lives by spewing poison will die by being poisoned?

Ever the hypocrite, Allah's poison pen proclaims: *Quran 5:68* "Say: 'O People of the Scripture Book! You have no ground to stand upon unless you observe the Taurat [Torah], the Injeel [Gospel], and all the revelation that has come to you from your Lord [Muhammad's recitals].' It is the revelation [of the Quran] that comes to you from your Lord (Muhammad), is certain to increase their rebellion and blasphemy. But grieve you not over (these) unbelieving people." It's another Islamic first; Allah's scripture causes people to rebel against God. And the reason is that Muhammad never understood the Torah's place in the Hebrew Scriptures or the Gospel's role in the Christian Bible, much less their relationship one to the other.

Calling Allah "God" was blasphemy of the first order, but for rebellion, consider this: from the dawn of recorded history (2500 B.C.) to the creation of Islam (620 A.D.) Arabs were among the freest, most

self-reliant, tolerant, and least warlike people on earth. There is no record of them conquering or looting neighboring nations. Then everything changed. In the first ten years of the Islamic Era, under the leadership of Muhammad, they initiated scores of terrorist campaigns - pillaging their way to infamy. The following year, Abu Bakr's *War of Compulsion* forever sealed their fate. He forced every Arab into submission. They lost their freedom, self-reliance, tolerance, and peaceable nature forever. Over the next six years, Arabs - now Muslims - fought six bloody crusades conquering what is today Yemen, Syria, Israel, Jordan, Egypt, Turkey, Iraq, and Iran. They would go on wielding swords over the necks of civilized people from Spain to India. Their victims were always given three choices: surrender and capitulate (accept Islam and pay the zakat tax); surrender and pay the jizyah protection tax in humility; or die. Islam was the sole impetus for the "increase in rebellion." And lest we forget, the collection of spoils and taxes was the motivation. So I challenge you - even dare you - to explain this change of heart any other way.

Muslims take this next verse out of context and use it to promote Islam as peaceful and tolerant. *Quran 5:69* "Those who believe (in the Quran), those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures), and the Sabians and the Christians - whoever believes in Allah and the Last Day, and does right - on them shall be no fear, nor shall they grieve." The *Concise Encyclopedia of Islam* says of the Sabians: "A people named in the Quran along with Christians, Jews and Zoroastrians (Quran 22:17), as having a religion revealed by Allah.... They were Hellenistic pagans with roots to the ancient Babylonian religions." Therefore, since the Sabians worshiped the Greek gods and followed the occult practices of Babylon, it would make Allah Satan if he revealed their religion.

Returning to the core of the verse, we discover that by including the "whoever believes in Allah" segment between the dashes – Muhammad dashed any semblance of tolerance. Muslims were the first believers listed, thus the dashed portion was established to

require Islamic submission from the others to qualify for "no fear or grief." Additionally, in context, this verse contradicts any notion of Islamic tolerance. The previous verse said that Jews were blasphemers. Ten verses earlier they were called "apes and swine." And throughout, Christians have been defined as "disbelievers," thus evoking the wrath of the 8th and 9th surahs - the Quran's War Manifestos.

Before we press on, I'd like you to consider the 98th surah – one revealed about this same time. Allah said Christianity and Judaism were "false religions." *Quran 98:1* "Those among the People of the Book, who disbelieve and are idolaters [making Christians and Jews pagans], would never have been freed from their false religion if the Clear Proofs had not come to them. An Apostle of Allah came reading out of hallowed pages, containing firm decrees.... They were commanded to serve Allah exclusively, fulfilling their devotional obligations, and paying the zakat. Surely the unbelievers and idolaters from the People of the Book will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures."

So I pose this question to the world's cadre of Islamic scholars: if Quran 5:69 is testimony to Islamic tolerance, why does Quran 98:1 contradict it? Further, if Allah was Yahweh, why isn't there an order for fighting in his cause, for paying the zakat tax, for observing holy months, for performing devotional obligations, for Ramadhan fasting, or for participating in the hajj pilgrimage in the Ten Commandments? And while we are on the subject of Exodus 20, most everything Muhammad did violated Yahweh's commands.

How could that be if the Quran confirmed the Torah? How can Judeo-Christianity be a false religion if Allah revealed it and then confirmed it?

Preoccupied with the Jews, the Arab god attacks them again: *Quran 5:70* "We took a solemn pledge from the Children of Israel and sent messengers to them; but every time a messenger came bringing something that did not suit their mood - they called one an impostor,

another they slew. They imagined that there would be no trial (or punishment); so they became willfully blind and deaf."

Muhammad is inferring that the Jews called him an "imposter" and that they "slew" Christ. But that's a problem for Islam because the Quran claims "Jesus" wasn't killed and history confirms that while he was crucified, the Jews didn't do it.

These next two verses, combined with Quran 5:17 and 98:1, condemn Christians to endure the cutting edge of Islamic terror - forever. Throughout the Quran's most violent surahs (4, 5, 8, 9, 33, 47, 48, 59, 60, and 61) Muhammad used the words "infidel," "unbeliever," and "disbeliever" to describe his enemy. Then in the 5th surah, the prophet defined his terms. "Infidels, unbelievers, and disbelievers" become Christians; and thus they inherited the legacy of Islam's sword.

While it was ingenious and efficient, it was also transparent and immoral. Muhammad had robbed, enslaved, and killed every significant Jewish settlement in Arabia. After enduring ten years of terror, the Quraysh had surrendered, as had most every Arab town within Islam's reach. There was nothing left to steal. But having turned self-sufficient and peaceful men into bloodthirsty pirates, Muhammad needed a new enemy. So... *Quran 5:72* "They are surely infidels who blaspheme and say: 'God is Christ, the Messiah, the son of Mary.' But the Messiah only said: 'O Children of Israel! Worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord.'"

Now that the Quran has brought the 14th chapter of John's Gospel to our attention, we know that Christ, the Messiah, claimed that he was God. Thus Allah is doing what he does best: lie. "Lo! Whoever joins other gods with Allah or says He has a partner, Allah has forbidden Paradise, and the Hell Fire will be his abode. There will for the wrong-doers be no one to help." *Quran 5:73* "They are surely disbelievers who blaspheme and say: 'God is one of three in the Trinity for there is no ilah (god) except One, Allah. If they desist not

from saying this (blasphemy), verily a grievous penalty will befall them – the disbelievers will suffer a painful doom."

With that said, "Christian" must now be substituted for "infidel" and "disbeliever" in every verse commanding Muslims to fight, kill, terrorize, plunder, or enslave. "Must" because of Quranic abrogation. Surah 2:106 proclaims: "Whenever We cancel a verse or throw it into oblivion, We bring one which is better." The 5th surah was the last handed down and thus its commands and definitions abrogate all others. The result is as clear as the skies over New York at 8:45 A.M. E.D.T., the 11th of September 2001. I'm sorry to be the bearer of such bad news, but this is why Muslims kill Americans. They believe we are Christians.

The prophet-less profit, the miracle-less apostle, the illiterate messenger of "scripture" (Latin for writing) felt the need to disparage the Messiah and his mission once more. *Quran 5:75* "The Messiah, Christ, the son of Mary, was no more than a messenger; many were the messengers that passed away before him. His mother was a woman of truth. They had to eat their food. See how Allah does make His signs clear to them; yet see in what ways they are deluded!" Speaking of deluded, the Quran previously revealed that "Jesus" didn't "pass away." We were told that Allah raised him. *Quran 4:157* "'We [Jews] killed the Messiah, Jesus.' but they killed him not, nor crucified him. It appeared so to them (as the resemblance of Jesus was put over another man and they killed that man). Nay, Allah raised him up unto Himself. Those who differ with this version are full of doubts. They have no knowledge and follow nothing but conjecture. For surely they killed him not."

The impotent Islamic god had the nerve to grumble: *Quran 5:76* "Say: 'Will you serve something which has no power either to harm or benefit you?" This is followed by something that, considering the context of the Islamic Hadith, may be the most hypocritical statement yet spoken.

Quran 5:77 "Say (Muhammad): 'People of the Book! Exceed not in your religion the bounds of what is proper, trespassing beyond truth, nor follow the vain desires of people who erred in times gone by, who led many astray."

Rotten to the bitter end, the Quran protests: *Quran 5:78* "Curses were pronounced on the unbelievers, the Children of Israel who rejected Islam, by the tongues of David and of Jesus because they disobeyed and rebelled." *Quran 5:80* "You see many of them allying themselves with the Unbelievers [other translations read: "Infidels"]. Vile indeed are their souls. Allah's wrath is on them, and in torment will they abide." *Quran 5:81* "If only they had believed in Allah, in the Prophet, and in what had been revealed to him." *Quran 5:82* "You will find the Jews and disbelievers [defined as Christians in Quran 5:73] the most vehement in hatred for the Muslims." Not only are Jews and Christians "vile" according to Allah and thus destined for eternal torment, their leaders, "David and Jesus" will be the ones cursing them. Weird.

The last half of the 82nd verse concludes with these contradictory words. It's as if Muhammad hadn't been listening to his own vitriolic diatribe. "And nearest among them in affection to the Believers will you find those who say, 'We are Christians,' because amongst these are priests and monks, men devoted to learning who have renounced the world, and are not arrogant." I can almost hear the False Prophet of Revelation fame, the Pontiff of the one-world religious order that sweeps the globe during the last days, quoting this verse (out of context, of course).

And how, pray tell, can Christians be "nearest in affection to the Believers" if: *Quran 5:51* "Believers, take not Jews and Christians for your friends. They are friends to each other. He who befriends them becomes (one) of them. Lo! Allah guides not wrongdoing folk?" Or how do priests and monks "renounce the world" if: *Quran 9:34* "Believers, there are indeed many among the priests who in falsehood devour the wealth of mankind and wantonly debar (men) from the

way of Allah. They who hoard gold and silver and spend it not in Allah's Cause, unto them give tidings of a painful doom?"

Still speaking of Christians - the people he had gleefully called vile and condemned to hell, the schizophrenic god lies: *Quran 5:83* "And when they listen to the revelation received by this Messenger, you will see their eyes overflowing with tears, for they recognize the truth. They pray: 'Our Lord! We believe. Write us down among the witnesses." I didn't think they had hallucinogenic drugs back then, but somebody must have spiked the water. In this very same surah, we were told: *Quran 5:14* "From those who call themselves Christians, We made a covenant, but they forgot and abandoned a good part of the message that was sent them: so we estranged them, stirred up enmity and hatred among them to the Day of Doom. Soon will Allah show them the handiwork they have done." Team Islam is very confused.

Quran 5:84 "'What reason can we [Christians] have not to believe in Allah and the truth which has come to us, seeing that we long for our Lord to admit us to the company of the good people?'" I'll take a stab at that one. Good Muslims are killing Christians because their messenger and his god commanded them to wipe them out to the last. The Quran denies Christ's entire mission, his sacrifice, and deity. Then there's the fact that Muhammad was a rotten scoundrel. *Quran 5:86* "*But those who reject Islam and are disbelievers, denying our Signs and Revelations - they shall be the owners of the Hell Fire.*" Hey, at least Muhammad's Muslims won't steal everything from the Christians. Coming from a man whose father was spared by divination of arrows, a man who cast lots to determine which wife would accompany him on terrorist raids, one who kissed and fondled a Stone, and one who claimed that the rivers of paradise flowed with wine, this verse is entertaining. *Quran 5:90* "Believers! Intoxicants and gambling, (dedication of) stones, and (divination by) arrows, are an abomination. They are Satan's handwork. Shun such (abomination) that you may prosper. Satan's plan is to excite hostility and hatred between you with wine and gambling, and hinder you from the

remembrance of Allah, and devotional obligations." Therefore, Allah must be Satan since he's responsible for making the "rivers of paradise flow with wine." Allah must be Satan since his Quran "excites hostility and hatred." Allah must be Satan since young Muslim boys are commanded to buy into the unholiest of bargains - gambling their lives away by betting on martyrdom. Allah, the Black Stone, must be Satan since the "dedication of stones" is Satanic.

To hell with truth, Islam was about obedience. *Quran 5:92* "Obey Allah and obey the Messenger, and beware!" And Islam was about war: *Quran 5:94* "Believers, Allah will make a test for you in the form of a little game in which you reach out your hands for your lances that He may know who fears. Any who fails this test will have a grievous penalty, a painful punishment." According to Allah, suicide bombers aren't terrorists; they are just boys playing "games." And Allah's final test for determining salvation or damnation is based upon whether men reach for their lances.

While this verse starts off benign, listen to how it ends. *Quran 5:95* "Believers! Kill not game while in the sacred precincts or in pilgrim garb. If any of you do so intentionally, the compensation is an offering, brought to the Ka'ba, of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed... that he may taste the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact a penalty. For Allah is the Lord of Retribution."

Forgetting for a moment that Adam and Abraham are both credited with making the Ka'ba, how can there be asylum during the "Sacred Months" when Muhammad launched his conquest of the Ka'ba during Ramadhan and proceeded to assassinate a dozen or more souls hiding behind its covers? *Quran 5:97* "Allah made the Ka'ba, the Sacred House, an asylum of security for men, as also the Sacred Months...." *Quran 5:98* "Know you that Allah is severe in punishment and that Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." Since by definition a hypocrite is one who says one thing and does another, Allah has just defined himself. And guess what? He's exactly like Muhammad.

This next passage opens with dialog beneath Sesame Street. *Quran 5:100* "Say: 'Not equal are things that are bad and things that are good, even though there is an abundance of bad to dazzle, please, and attract you; so be careful and fear Allah, O you who understand (so) you may prosper.'" Muslims "prosper" according to Allah because "booty is lawful and good." (8:69)

There are two Quranic verses in particular that condemn Muslims to live in religious, economic, intellectual, and civil poverty. One says: Quran 4:89 "If they turn back from Islam, becoming renegades, seize them and kill them wherever you find them." The other commands: Quran 5:101 "Believers! Do not ask questions about things which, if made plain and declared to you, may vex you, causing you trouble." Quran 5:102 "Some people before you did ask such questions, and on that account they lost their faith and became disbelievers." It's true; the Quran is so incomprehensible, so obviously fraudulent, so mean spirited that anyone who even questions it loses their faith. So we need to give Muslims the freedom to ask questions and to make choices.

Questioning minds will reject the Quran because it says things like this: *Quran 5:104* "When it is said to them: 'Come to what Allah has revealed; come to the Messenger.' They say: 'Enough for us are the ways we found our fathers following.' What! Even though their fathers were void of knowledge and guidance?" Qusayy founded the religious scam that Muhammad promoted as Islam. How could he have been void of guidance if Allah was his god, the Ka'ba was his shrine, the hajj and umrah were his pilgrimages, the prostration, fasts, and the sacred months were his rituals, the zakat tax his means, and holy war his method?

But there was a man without knowledge. His name was Muhammad. *Quran 5:109* "One day Allah will gather the messengers together, and ask: 'What was the response you received (from men to your teaching)?' They will say: 'We have no knowledge.'" So all of Allah's messengers will be called together and they will say that they know nothing.

The same surah that says: "Disbelievers are those who say that God is the third in the Trinity,'" now proclaims: *Quran 5:110* "And God will say: 'O Jesus! Recount My favor to you and to your mother. Behold! I strengthened you with the Holy Spirit so that you spoke to the people in the cradle and in the prime of life.'" That's the Trinity: God (Yahweh), Jesus (Yahshua), and the Holy Spirit (Yahweh's/Yahshua's Spirit). So I guess that makes the Islamic god a disbeliever. Can't say that I blame him.

"Behold! I taught you the law and the judgment, the Torah and the Gospel." Actually, Yahweh revealed the Torah, the Gospels are the good news of freedom from judgment, and they were written about him, not taught to him. But even Babe Ruth struck out sometimes.

Not finished swinging wildly away, Allah quotes an obscure and irrelevant story from an Egyptian text falsely attributed to Thomas. "And behold, you made out of clay, as it were, the figure of a bird and you breathed into it and it became a bird by My permission." Trivia aside, Muhammad knew that his god had an embarrassing problem - one he didn't want to talk about - impotence. He couldn't do a miracle. So to help his god out, Muhammad claimed that the Messiah's miracles were really performed by Allah. "And you healed those born blind by My permission and the lepers by My permission. And behold! You raised forth the dead by My permission." Muhammad not only stole Jewish scripture, possessions, homes, property, wives, and children; he stole their miracles, too.

But that was enough. He wanted nothing to do with Christ's sacrifice. According to the Quran, that crucifixion thing never happened. "And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from harming you when you came with clear proofs." Then to make Christ's situation somewhat analogous to his own, Muhammad said: "And the unbelievers among the Jews said: 'This is nothing but pure magic.'"

Delusional to the last breath, Allah claims that Christ's disciples were Muslims. I wonder why they didn't say so? *Quran 5:111* "And

behold! I inspired the disciples to have faith in Me and My Messenger. They said, 'We are Believers, and bear witness that we prostrate ourselves to Allah as Muslims.'" Surely you jest.

After claiming credit for Christ's best miracles, Allah says that miracles aren't what they're cracked up to be. *Quran 5:112* "Behold! The disciples, said: 'O Jesus, can your Lord send down to us a table well laid out from heaven.' Said Jesus: 'Fear Allah, if you have faith.'" In other words, "No." "When the disciples said: 'O Jesus, son of Mary, is your Lord able to send down for us a table spread with food from heaven.' He said: "Observe your duty to Allah, if you are true believers.'" No miracles for you.

Since the Quran claims Christ performed miracles, this is senseless: *Quran 5:113* "They said: 'We only wish to eat thereof to satisfy our hearts, and to know you have told us the truth. We want to witness a miracle.' Said Jesus, the son of Mary: 'O Allah our Lord! Send us from heaven a table well laid out, that there may be a feast, a Sign from you."

Ever in character Allah promises and threatens: *Quran 5:115* "Allah said: 'I am going to send it down unto you, but if any of you after that disbelieves, resisting Faith [Islam], I will punish him with a torment such as I have not inflicted on any of my creatures, man or jinn.'" The "Feast" for which this surah is named was never described or even mentioned again. Which means it never happened. But, just three verses from the Quran's parting salvo Allah tells Christians "I will punish them with a torment such as I have not inflicted on any of my creatures." Pain and punishment, thievery and terror, savagery and slavery, these are the things at which Allah excels. In that regard, nothing has changed.

Twenty-two years earlier, the first Quran revelations were demonic to a fault, fixated on hellish tortures. One hundred and fourteen surahs later, we haven't progressed very far. We are still mired in the realm of doom and damnation.

As you know by now, Muhammad was easily confused. Even the Quran said that those around him claimed, "He was all ear and believes everything he hears." Well, he must have heard some Catholic say a "Hail Mary" and came to the conclusion that Christians believed she was a goddess. *Quran 5:116* "And behold! Allah will say: 'O Jesus, the son of Mary! Did you say unto men, worship me and my mother as two gods besides Allah.' He will say: 'Glory to You! Never could I utter what I had no right.'" Wouldn't you know, the man who fancied himself the Messiah, finished his recital uttering what he had no right.

The second to last verse remains focused on Yahshua, converting him into a Muslim: *Quran 5:117* "I only said what You (Allah) commanded me to say: Worship Allah, my lord and your Lord." Then, without benefit of the crucifixion, Yahshua was resurrected: "I was a witness over them while I dwelt amongst them but you took me up." The Noble Quran goes on to say: "This is a great admonition and warning to the Christians of the whole world." So Islamic salvation is capricious and based upon "god's. whim, not man's choice: *Quran 5:118* "If You punish them, they are Your slaves. If You forgive them, you are the All-Mighty."

Having damned Christians and Jews, having condemned their Scripture, having ordered Muslims to murder and mutilate them, and having converted David and Jesus to Islam, the Quran's final verse explained what motivated Muhammad to perpetrate Islam in the first place: *Quran 5:119* "Allah will say: This is the day on which the Muslims will profit from Islam..."

Since Islam began by corrupting the Bible, I'd like to give Yahweh the last word: "For what does it profit a man to gain the whole world, and forfeit his soul?" (Mark 8:36)

Surah Context and Overview Material

The conquest of Mecca began in the month in which the Quran prohibited fighting. *Tabari VIII:160* "Allah's Apostle set out on the expedition against the people of Mecca in the month of Ramadan."

The prophet wasn't religious; he knew Islam's "holy months" were a farce. After all, he had stolen the dogma from a pagan.

But why do Muslims follow a prophet who so blatantly ignored his god's orders? *Quran 9:5* "When the sacred forbidden months for fighting are past, fight and kill the disbelievers wherever you find them, take them captive, beleaguer them, and lie in wait and ambush them using every stratagem of war."

The Hadith valiantly tries to explain the reason for the raid, but I'm going to tell you the truth. The Muslim militants were manhandled at Muta. They came home empty-handed, with their tails between their legs. Muhammad was a whisper away from losing control. The mercenary Muslims wanted booty and the peaceful Muslims wanted to be left alone. So he needed an easy kill, and he needed it now.

The last four times he had been in this predicament Muhammad besieged Jewish settlements. But alas, he had over hunted them. There were no more Jews to plunder. So Medina's warlord needed a new patsy, a sure thing, a toothless tiger. And he was in luck. His unrelenting terrorist campaign had destroyed the Meccans economically. And his treaty had deceived them into letting down their defenses. They were vulnerable.

Ishaq:540 "After sending his expedition to Mu'ta, the Messenger learned that the Banu Bakr had assaulted the Khuza'ah while the latter were at a watering place in lower Mecca." There was some strife over a merchant who had been robbed and killed. Surprisingly enough, it hadn't been perpetrated by a Muslim.

You may be wondering why the Hadith would bother with such trivia. By this time Muhammad had led scores of terrorist raids. Collectively, Team Islam had robbed, murdered, enslaved, and raped tens of thousands of men, women, and children. So there must have been a reason for highlighting this "assault." Could it be that the Islamic sages were fishing for an excuse to renege on their peace treaty and justify Muhammad's invasion of Mecca?

Tabari VIII:161 "Matters stood thus between the Banu Bakr and the Khuza'ah when Islam intervened to separate them and occupy people's minds. [In other words: they used to be friends before Islam poisoned Arabia.] The Bakr entered into a pact with the Quraysh, and the Khuza'ah entered into a pact with the Muslims. The truce having been concluded, the Banu Bakr took advantage of it against the Khuza'ah. To retaliate, they wanted to kill the persons responsible for killing their men. So the Bakr killed a Khuza'ah man. The Quraysh aided the Bakr with weapons, and some Quraysh fought on their side under the cover of darkness until they drove the Khuza'ah into the sacred territory." Keep in mind, all of this was taking place in Mecca. The Khuza'ah had come bearing arms. The Quraysh didn't go out looking for trouble.

By protecting their town and honoring an alliance they had formed with the Bakr, the Quraysh were accused of attacking the Khuza'ah, a tribe supposedly allied with the Muslims. But there's a problem the Islamic sages didn't count on - we can read. The breach was bogus. If the Bakr were allied with the Quraysh, then the Muslims had violated the treaty, not the Meccans. Tabari documents an Islamic raid against the Bakr after Hudaibiya, late in the seventh year, along with another dozen Muslim treaty violations.

Ishaq called the affair a "quarrel" over "a man who had gone on a trading journey," a.k.a., a business trip. While the man was mugged and murdered, neither victim nor villain was Meccan or Muslim.

Tabari VIII:162/Ishaq:541 "The Banu Bakr said, 'We have entered the sacred territory. Be mindful of your God.' To which they replied, 'Today we have no God so we'll take our revenge.' That night the Bakr attacked the Khuza'ah and killed a man named Munabbih. He had a weak heart. He said, 'I am as good as dead anyway, whether they kill me or not, for my weak heart has ceased beating.' The others ran away and escaped. Munabbih was caught and killed. ...When the Quraysh leagued together with the Bakr against the Khuza'ah and killed some men [One died of natural causes, not some, and the Bakr caught him, not the Quraysh.], they broke the treaty because of the

pact the Khuza'ah had with Muhammad. This was one of the things that prompted the conquest of Mecca." These boys are as predictable as tomorrow's sunrise.

The Muslim militants who had betrayed their fellow Arabs while terrorizing and robbing every neighboring town, explained: *Tabari VIII:175* "Among the terms on which the Messenger and Quraysh had made peace was there should be neither betrayal nor clandestine theft. The Quraysh aided the Bakr with weapons. That is why Muhammad attacked the people of Mecca." Muhammad's excuse was as pathetic as his behavior, and both were as lame as Islamic apologists. Universally, they report that the Meccans had it coming because they aggressively and violently breached the peace treaty that had been steadfastly honored by Muhammad. Nothing could be further from the truth. But truth has never been popular in Islam.

Tabari VIII:163 "Khuza'ah men came to the Messenger and told him how the Quraysh had backed the Bakr against them. The Prophet replied, 'I think you will see Abu Sufyan [the leading Meccan merchant] come to strengthen the pact and extend the term.'" And he did, not knowing that the treaty was just one of Allah's many plots.

Tabari VIII:164/ Ishaq:543 "Abu Sufyan went to Muhammad in Medina to affirm the peace treaty. Upon arriving, he visited his own daughter, Umm. When he was about to sit on the carpet bed of the Prophet, she folded it up to stop him. He said, 'My daughter, I do not know if you think that I am too good for this bed or if this carpet is too good for me.' Umm replied [in the racist style of one infected by Islam], 'You are an unclean polytheist.' Abu answered [insightfully], 'My daughter, by Allah, evil came over you after you left me. You have gone bad.'"

Ishaq:543 "Then Abu Sufyan went to Allah's Messenger, but he refused to speak to him." Muhammad had no interest in peace. He wanted submission, booty, and death. *Tabari VIII:164* "Sufyan went to Abu Bakr and asked him to intercede, but he refused. When Sufyan asked Umar to help [avert war], he replied, 'No way. By Allah, if I

had only ant grubs, I would fight you with them!" Ignorant of Islam, the foolish negotiator went the extra mile to achieve the impossible – peace with an Islamic dictator. Abu Sufyan went to the man who would be Caliph, Ali, and his wife Fatimah - Muhammad's son-in-law and daughter. "Ali said, 'Woe to you, Sufyan. When the Messenger has determined a thing it is useless for anyone to talk to him.'" Islam was, and always has been, dictatorial. The poligious doctrine of "submit and obey" knows nothing of free speech or democracy.

Ishaq:544 "Fatimah said, 'No one can provide any protection against Allah's Apostle." And that is the lesson of history. Self-proclaimed tyrants and dictators start wars; freely elected presidents and prime ministers don't The political doctrines of Islam, Communism, Fascism, and Nazism concentrate power in the hands of a single individual. To maintain their authority, despots establish regimes that are as brutal on their own people as they are violent against their neighbors. Muhammad was a textbook example.

The first Islamic historian confirms: *Tabari VIII:165* "There is nothing that you can do to make peace with him. So Abu Sufyan stood in the mosque and said, 'People, I came to make peace. I promise protection between men.'" But the offer was unilateral so, "He mounted his camel and departed."

Sufyan, like most Arabs before Islam, wanted to live freely and in peace. He wanted to earn a living and care for his family. But those were things Muhammad couldn't tolerate. Islam had to be imposed to survive; it had to plunder to live. Doctrinally bankrupt, he knew his Sunnah and Quran would never withstand the scrutiny of a free society. And morally bankrupt, it could not provide the level of trust needed for a free economy. So Muslims were destined to lose their liberties. They were transformed into parasites. Islam conquered them, deceived them, corrupted them, and then damned them.

Tabari VIII:165 "When Abu Sufyan reported back to the Quraysh that Muhammad had given him no reply, they said, 'Woe to you! By Allah, he did no more than play with you.'"

Back in the pirate's den, *Ishaq:544* "Muhammad commanded the people to prepare for the foray [raid, incursion, sortie, attack, or assault]. The Messenger informed his troops that he was going to Mecca. He ordered them to prepare themselves and ready their equipment quickly. He said, 'O Allah, keep spies and news from the Quraysh until we take them by surprise in their land.'" Fundamental Islamic organizations like Hamas, Hezbollah, Islamic Jihad, and al-Qaeda offer the same prayer today.

Ishaq:544 "Hassan incited the men, reciting: 'This is the time for war. Don't feel safe from us. Our swords will open the door to death.'" And so it would be forevermore.

Tabari VIII:168 "He departed on the tenth day of Ramadan. They broke their fast and encamped at Marr Zahran with 10,000 Muslims. No news reached the Quraysh about the Messenger, and they did not know what he would do." I beg to differ. Allah's boy had been a nonstop pirate and an insatiable terrorist for eight years. The Meccans were under no illusions. It was the Muslims who were deceived. In their "prophet's. presence, the first Muslims broke several of Islam's Five Pillars. They ignored the Ramadhan fast. They attacked the town whose people had invented Allah. And they ceased their prostrations so that they could kill.

Tabari VIII:170 "When the Messenger set out for Mecca he appointed no one to military commands and displayed no banners." He was using deceptive tactics. Then he begged for help. "He sent to the Arab tribes, but they hung back from him." Given a choice, most Arabs chose not to align themselves with his "religion." Yet sadly, there were enough militants willing to sell their soul for a buck. "When Muhammad reached Qudayd, the Sulaym met him with horses and full armament. Uyaynah joined the Messenger at Arj. Aqra joined in at Suqya." *Tabari VIII:171* "When Muhammad

encamped at Marr Zahran, Abbas said, 'Woe to the Quraysh! If Allah's Apostle surprises them in their territory and enters Mecca by force, it means the destruction of the Quraysh.'"

Looking out at the Muslim encampments on the hills surrounding Mecca, "Abu Sufyan said, I have never seen fires like those I see today! These are the fires of men gathered for war. Here is Muhammad, come against us with a force we cannot resist - 10,000 Muslims. If he gets hold of me, he will cut off my head."

Abu Sufyan was captured by a Muslim eager to do just that. He brought him shackled to Muhammad, who demanded: *Tabari VIII:173/Ishaq:547* "Alas, Sufyan, isn't it time for you to admit that I am the Messenger of Allah?' Sufyan replied, 'As to that I have some doubt.'" That wasn't an acceptable answer so Abbas shrieked, "'Woe to you! Submit and recite the testimony that there is no ilah but Allah and that Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah before your head is cut off!'" That was original Islam in action. Submit or die. Testify that there is no ilah but Allah (and that would include Yahweh and Christ) or lose your head. Then recite "Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah" (as opposed to Moses, Peter, Paul, or John) or else...

"Muhammad told Abbas to detain Abu Sufyan by the spur of the mountains in the narrow part of the valley until the troops of Allah passed him." Then Ishaq tells us: *Ishaq:546* "The Apostle punched him in the chest" before he was hauled away.

Tabari VIII:174/Ishaq:548 "Finally, the squadrons of the Messenger, composed of Emigrants and Ansar in iron armor with only their eyes visible, passed by. His company had become great. Woe to you, none can withstand him. It was all due to his prophetic office." The poligious doctrine of Islam had served Muhammad well.

Tradition indicates that Sufyan was freed once the Muslims had taken up their positions surrounding Mecca. *Ishaq:548* "Abu Sufyan ran in haste. When he reached Mecca, he shouted in the sanctuary, 'People of Quraysh, behold Muhammad has come upon us with forces we cannot resist.' Hind [the woman who had lost her son,

husband, father, and brother to Islam's butchery at Badr], said, 'Kill this fat greasy bladder of lard! What a rotten protector of the people.' 'Woe to you.' Sufyan replied, 'don't let this woman deceive you, for we cannot resist Islam.'" Muhammad had offered Abu Sufyan a deal he couldn't refuse. Surrender or die. Hind correctly recognized that the Meccan chief had become a traitor.

The prophet was on the warpath. He was now within reach of fulfilling Khadija's aspirations - the Profitable Prophet Plan. The Ka'ba Inc. would soon be his. And all of Mecca would be humbled, humiliated for having rejected him. *Tabari VIII:175* "Heading for Mecca, the Prophet sent Zubayr after the Quraysh. He gave him his banner, and appointed him commander over the cavalry of the Emigrants and Ansar. He ordered: 'Zubayr, plant my banner in the upper part of Mecca. Remain there until I come to you.'"

Ishaq says that the prophet showed his true colors that day. He and his men were festooned in "green and black." Green is symbolic of envy – the root cause of Islam. Black is the color of deceit and death - the result of Islam. Then speaking of the dark spirit that inspired and possessed Muhammad, his biographer reports: *Ishaq:548* "By Allah, the black mass has spread." *Ishaq:548* "Abu Bakr said, 'There is not much honesty among people nowadays.'" One thing led to the other.

Tabari VIII:176/Ishaq:549 "The Prophet sent out his army in divisions. Zubayr was in charge of the left wing. He was ordered to make an entry with his forces from Kuda. Sad was commanded to enter with forces by way of Kada. Allah's Apostle said, 'Today is a day for battle and war. Sanctuary is no more. Today the sacred territory is deemed profane [ungodly, irreverent, wicked, and sacrilegious].' When one of the Muhajirs [Emigrants] heard him say this, he warned the Apostle, 'It is to be feared that you would resort to violence.' The Prophet ordered Ali to go after him, to take the flag from him, and fight with it himself."

A less corrupt man suggests that profaning god and resorting to violence might not be a very good idea and he was rebuked. The debate between religion and politics, peace and violence, had taken place once again. And as always, Islam's founder made the wrong call. There is no Islam apart from Muhammad and he has spoken. Are you listening?

Bukhari:V4B53N412 "Allah's Apostle said on the day of the conquest of Mecca, 'There is no migration now, only Jihad, holy battle. And when you are called for Jihad, you should come out at once.'" The message is as clear as *Mein Kampf* , as undeniable as Pearl Harbor, as brutal as 9/11: "There is only Jihad." Hitler, interestingly enough, repeated Muhammad's line the morning he invaded Poland: "There is no more emigration now, only war."

I'd like to pause and clear up a common misconception. Over the course of the one thousand radio interviews I've done on the subject of Islam and terrorism, Muslims, and those who coddle them in the media, have mustered only two excuses. They either deny the existence of the one thousand or more calls for violence you've been confronted with in ***Prophet of Doom*** or they claim that the Bible also contains harsh passages. And so it does. But there are no rewards for fighting and there are no open orders to fight. For every wrathful verse in the Bible there are a hundred loving and compassionate ones. The inverse is true in Islam. While there are some nurturing quotes in the Quran and Hadith, there are a hundred nasty passages for every positive one. Forgetting for a moment that Quranic violence is a ticket to paradise and that it is rewarded with booty in this world and in the next, Allah's orders are open ended, condemning all non-Muslims forever. Moreover, the relative frequency of good verses bad is 10,000 times worse in Islam. Simply stated: a Christian must ignore 99% of the Bible and then corrupt the remaining 1%, pulling it out of context, to be violent. Yet a Muslim must ignore 99% of the Quran and Hadith, and corrupt the remaining 1% by mistranslating it and extracting it from its context, to be peaceful.

This Hadith confirms that Islam's prophet wasn't out being religious. *Muslim: B19N4395* "I said: 'Should I tell you a Hadith from your Traditions.' He gave an account of the Conquest of Mecca, saying: 'Muhammad (may peace be upon him) advanced until he reached Mecca. He assigned Zubayr to his right flank and [killer] Khalid to his left. Then he dispatched Ubaida with the force that had no armor. They advanced to the interior. The Prophet (may peace be upon him) was in the midst of a large contingent of his fighters. Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) said: 'You see the ruffians and the lowly followers of the Quraysh.' He indicated by striking one of his hands over the other that they should be killed. So we went off on his orders and if anyone wanted a person killed; he was slain. No one could offer any resistance. Then [the recently "converted"] Abu Sufyan said: Messenger, the blood of the Quraysh has become very cheap. The Prophet said: 'Kill all who stand in your way.'" If this is the criterion for being God's Messenger, Attila the Hun, Genghis Khan, Lenin, and Adolf Hitler were Prophets, too.

At this point the historian's account conflicts somewhat with Muslim's collection, so we can draw the conclusion that much of this is untrue, as contradiction is proof of deceit. We can view Tabari as an apologist, someone interested in buffing up his prophet's bloody reputation. Or perhaps, Muhammad may have had second thoughts. He may have become more interested in humiliating his prey than devouring them. But either way, we're told Mecca's abandoned orphan dispatched his troops, crying: *Tabari VIII:176* "'Fight only those who fight you.' When Khalid came upon them in the lower part of Mecca, he fought them, and Allah put them to the fight. Zubayr encountered a squadron of Quraysh on the slopes of Kada and killed them." Alas, the debate was moot. "Khalid fought them," and "Zubayr killed them." So... "When the Prophet arrived, the people stood before him to swear allegiance to him, and so the Meccans became Muslims [one who submits]."

And that's all you really need to know about Muhammad and Islam. He had conquered his demon, avenged his childhood. The

praise, power, and possessions he had been denied, were now his. Islam had worked like a charm. It had always been about subduing the Meccans, making them pay for abandoning him, making them wish they hadn't kept the family business for themselves. All they needed to do was surrender - to grovel at his feet. *Quran 48:28* "You will see them bow and prostrate themselves, seeking Allah's acceptance. On their faces are their marks, the traces of their prostration."

As you no doubt noticed, throughout this disgusting affair, Allah had been nothing more than an implement. The Meccans swore their allegiance to Muhammad. That is what made them Muslims - "one who submits." Allah was used to disavow the treaty, to justify killing, to steal the Ka'ba, and to empower Muhammad.

In conflict with the evidence, Muslim apologists say that the conquest of Mecca was a peaceful affair. Yet many men and women were butchered on this day. *Ishaq:550* "The Muslims met them with their swords. They cut through many arms and skulls. Only confused cries and groans could be heard over our battle roars and snarling."

With his kin confused and in agony: *Tabari VIII:178/Ishaq:550* "Muhammad ordered that certain men should be assassinated even if they were found behind the curtains of the Ka'ba. Among them was Abdallah bin Sa'd [the Quran's first scribe]. The reason that Allah's Messenger ordered that he should be slain was because he had become a Muslim and used to write down Quran Revelation. Then he apostatized, reverted to being a polytheist, and returned to Mecca."

The only man who ever attempted to commit Quran surahs to parchment as they left the prophet's lips rejected Islam. That ought to send a shiver up every Muslim's spine. The only contemporaneous Quran scribe was hunted down by Muhammad. Islam's prophet ordered Muslims to assassinate the first man who attempted to turn the Quran into a book. Wow!

Tabari VIII:179 "Abdallah bin Sa'd fled to Uthman, his brother, who after hiding him, finally surrendered him to the Prophet.

Uthman asked for clemency. Muhammad did not respond, remaining silent for a long time. Muhammad explained, 'By Allah, I kept silent so that one of you might go up to him and cut off his head.' One of the Ansar said, 'Why didn't you give me a sign.' Allah's Apostle replied, 'A prophet does not kill by pointing.'" No. He kills by deceiving, seducing, and coercing. And lest we forget, he kills by establishing false religions - the most virulent and vicious form of mass murder.

Confirming that this had nothing to do with Allah, Muhammad ordered the assassination of another Muslim. *Tabari VIII:179/Ishaq:550* "Among those who Muhammad ordered killed was Abdallah bin Khatal. The Messenger ordered him to be slain because while he was a Muslim, Muhammad had sent him to collect the zakat tax with an Ansar and a slave of his." Long story short, the slave disobeyed, so the Muslim tax collector killed him. Rather than face the music by reporting his misdeed to the boss, Abdallah turned tail, rejected Islam, and used his spoils to acquire the talents of a couple of girls. "The girls used to sing a satire about Muhammad so the Prophet ordered that they should be killed along with Abdullah." "Abdallah was killed by Sa'id and Abu Barzah. The two shared in his blood. One of the singing girls was killed quickly but the other fled. So Umar caused his horse to trample the one who fled at Abtah, killing her."

Muhammad, like his protégé Hitler, suffered as a result of being abused as a child. Insecure men are enraged by criticism. They will stop at nothing to silence anyone who irritates them. *Ishaq:551* "Another victim was Huwayrith. He used to insult Muhammad in Mecca. Huwayrith was put to death by Ali."

The next victim on the God-Father's hit list was: *Ishaq:551* "Miqyas. The Messenger ordered his assassination only because he had killed an Ansar who had killed his brother by mistake and then became a renegade by rejecting Islam." So much for: "There should be no compulsion in religion." "Miqyas was slain by Numaylah."

Tabari VIII:180 "Also among those eliminated were Ikrimah bin Abu Jahl and Sarah, a slave of one of Abd Mutalib's sons. She taunted Muhammad while he was in Mecca." The prophet had notched his ninth kill in addition to those men and women whose arms and skulls had been cut off in the raid. *Tabari VIII:181* "According to Waqidi the Messenger ordered that six men and four women should be assassinated. One of these women was Hind, who swore allegiance and became a Muslim."

His bloodlust satiated, it was time to salve his soul. *Tabari VIII:181* "Having halted by the door of the Ka'ba, the Messenger stood up and said, 'There is no ilah but Allah alone; He has no partner." That's because Muhammad and Allah were one. And now that Muhammad had claimed the founder's share of the Ka'ba Inc., the last thing he wanted was a partner.

Ishaq:553 "Behold, every alleged claim of inherited privilege, blood, wealth, or property is abolished by me except the custody of the Ka'ba and the right to supply water to the pilgrims.'" It's the ultimate confession. The first chance he gets, Muhammad announces that the alleged claims to the Ka'ba, to Qusayy's religious scam, are null and void. Heredity, privilege, property, and wealth will avail the Meccans no longer. Then, Muhammad makes himself an exception - he takes custody of the Ka'ba. It's the fulfillment of Khadija's Profitable Prophet Plan. Islam worked.

Having achieved his life's ambition, the prophet gloats. *Tabari VIII:181* "People of the Quraysh, Allah has taken from you the haughtiness of the Time of Ignorance and its veneration of ancestors.... For now I have humbled you, made you Muslims, submissive unto me.... People of the Quraysh and people of Mecca, what do you think I intend to do with you?" Rub their noses in it, literally. He needed them to grovel at his feet - to bow down and swear allegiance to him. He wanted what he had always craved - to be praised and obeyed, to be empowered, to be enriched. Killing more Meccans wouldn't be any fun. He had done enough of that. No, he wanted to see them humiliated.

Tabari VIII:182/Ishaq:553 "The people assembled in Mecca to swear allegiance to the Messenger in submission. They gathered to do homage to the Apostle in Islam. Umar remained below the Prophet, lower than the place where he sat [on his elevated throne], imposing conditions on the people as they paid homage [reverence] to Muhammad, promising to submit and obey. Umar administered the oath, receiving from the Meccans their pledge of allegiance to Muhammad. They promised to heed and obey Allah and His Messenger." And since no one spoke for Allah but Muhammad, there were no orders but Muhammad's and thus no one to be obeyed but him. "That was the oath administered to those who swore allegiance to the Prophet in submission (Islam)."

Tabari VIII:183 "When the Messenger was finished with the men's swearing of allegiance, the women swore allegiance." Having been abandoned by all of the women in his life, Muhammad was particularly harsh on them. "You are swearing allegiance to me on condition that you will associate nothing with Allah [and by default, me].' 'By Allah, you are imposing something on us that you did not impose on the men.' one of the women said." Muhammad paid her no heed and continued his list. When he got to "'Do not kill your children.' The woman said, 'We raised them and you killed them. You know better about killing them than we do.' Umar laughed immoderately at her words." But the Messenger did not think it was funny. The truth hurt. His only response was to call the truth a lie, or at least to sequester the messenger. "He said, 'Do not invent slanderous tales henceforth.'"

For a terrorist, Muhammad was very thin-skinned. The woman's line was one of the great comebacks of all time. And she had earned the right to say it. For Muhammad's goons had murdered her father, her brother, her husband, and her son.

"Hind said, 'Bringing slander is ugly. Sometimes it is better to just ignore it.' He said, 'You shall not disobey me in carrying out my orders.' The Messenger told Umar, 'Receive their oath of allegiance and their homage.'"

"Now go, for I have accepted your allegiance and praise." The abused was now an abuser. And the abused abuser craved the one thing he never knew: love.

Before we move on with the narrative, I want you to appreciate the dynamics of this situation. Everything was intensely personal. Mecca was an isolated and shabby collection of mud huts. Every Meccan knew every other Meccan, and most were related. It isn't by chance that Muhammad knew the names of everyone he had killed in each of his raids on the Quraysh, or that his militants were killing their fathers and brothers. This was a family feud, a quarrel over who should inherit Qusayy's scam. Islam was a consequence. It happened, as did *Mein Kampf* , because a child was denied. I took great pains to expose the true nature of Mecca, Qusayy's adventure, and the circumstances surrounding Muhammad's birth so that you might know why the abused boy claimed that he was Allah's Messenger. By sharing what the Quran had to say about the pleasures of paradise and the torments of hell, we came to know what pleased and tortured Muhammad - and thus what motivated him. His every word and deed, his Quran and Sunnah, were derivatives of the abuse he suffered. And his rage was magnified when his family failed to rescue him. Islam was one man's quest for revenge. Muhammad was powerless, poor, and unloved. Therefore, his Islam was focused on power, money, and sex. It's as simple and sad as that.

Tabari VIII:182/Ishaq:553 "Allah had enabled Muhammad to take the persons of the Quraysh by force, giving him power over them so they were his booty. Their lives were now his spoil, but he emancipated them." No. He enslaved them. That's what an oath of allegiance in submission is all about. But by not selling his possessions – his booty - into slavery, he was perceived as merciful. When a kidnapper stops tormenting victims, they view the reprieve as a form of mercy. In a twisted sort of way it ultimately causes the molested to see their molester as loving. This is why Muslims rewrite their history and revere the man who enslaved them.

But just humiliating the Meccans was insufficient. The "prophet" knew their "praise and homage" was insincere. So he continued to look for love in all the wrong places. *Tabari VIII:187* "The [sixty-two-year-old] Messenger of Allah married Mulayka. She was young and beautiful. One of the Prophet's wives came to her and said, 'Are you not ashamed to marry a man who killed your father during the day he conquered Mecca? She therefore took refuge from him."

Now that he had conquered his demons, it was time for Muhammad to pay his respects: *Ishaq:552* "When the populace had settled down, Muhammad went to the Ka'ba and compassed it seven times on his camel, touching the Black Stone with a stick. Then he went inside the Temple. There he found a dove made of wood. He broke it in his hands and threw it away." Perfect. The first idol Muhammad broke was the international symbol of peace and the symbol of Yahweh's spirit.

May the truth be known: *Ishaq:552* "The Ka'ba contained 360 idols which Lucifer had strengthened with lead. The Apostle was standing by them with a stick in his hand, saying, 'The truth has come and falsehood has passed away.' Then he pointed at them with his stick and they collapsed on their backs one after the other." The Ka'ba was a pagan shrine - and a rotten one at that. It had never been anything more. But today, Muhammad helped his dark spirit eliminate the competition. The same stick that had recognized the Black Stone, toppled the other false gods.

Ishaq:552 "The Quraysh had put pictures in the Ka'ba including two of Jesus and one of Mary (on both of whom be peace). Muhammad ordered that the pictures should be erased."

So then after stealing the pagan shrine, *Ishaq:554* "Muhammad sat in the mosque and Ali came to him with the key to the Ka'ba asking him to grant his family the rights associated with custodianship."

But alas, the Shi'ite didn't measure up. The Mighty Mo handed the key to Uthman for safekeeping. Then, stealing a line from the Scriptures, the dimwitted, delusional degenerate proclaimed:

Ishaq:555 "Mecca is the Holy of Holies." But even Satan knows that's not true, which is why he will desecrate the real "Holy of Holies" on Mount Moriah in the last days. It's why Islam's first real shrine was built on the Temple Mount.

The blood that had flowed from the broken bodies of the men and women, killed by the Muslims this day, had yet to dry when the Chief Hypocrite said: *Ishaq:555* "It is not lawful for anyone to shed blood in Mecca. It was not lawful to anyone before me and it will not be lawful after me. If anyone should say, "The Apostle killed men in Mecca," say, "Allah permitted his Apostle to do so but He does not permit you.""

In the poetry that accompanied the raid, we discover: *Ishaq:557* "Allah gave you a seal imprinted. [The "Seal of Prophethood" was just a hairy mole.] Allah's proof is great. [Now there's a delusional thought.] I testify that your religion is true and that you are great among men. Allah testifies that Ahmad [the "praised"] is the chosen. You are a noble one, the cynosure [someone who attracts attention or admiration] of the righteous, a prince."

A misguided soul shouted, *Ishaq:558* "Gabriel, Allah's messenger is with us and the Holy Spirit has no equal." Muhammad mistook Lucifer for Gabriel and thus Muslims wrongly believed that Gabriel was the Holy Spirit. One lie simply led to another.

Another orator recited: "Allah said, I have sent an army. Every day they curse, battle and lampoon." Then speaking of the "prince," the poet proclaimed: "He is the pure blessed Hanif, [While Muhammad was once a wannabe Hanif, the Hanifs were never Muslims. They rejected the prophet and his god.] He is Allah's trusted one whose nature is loyalty." Muhammad had just dissolved his vows and reneged on a treaty, so Muslims have a misguided definition of "trust and loyalty."

Another shared: *Ishaq:560* "We expelled the people and smote them with our swords the day the good Prophet entered Mecca. We pierced their bodies with cuts and thrusts. And we shot them with

our feathered shafts. Our ranks went in with lances leveled. We came to plunder as we said we would. We pledged our faith to the Apostle on this day of fear." Now there's an honest Muslim: "We came to plunder as we said we would."

Pledging, piercing, and plundering behind us, Muhammad decided to get religious: *Ishaq:561* "The Apostle sent out troops to the territories surrounding Mecca inviting men to Allah. Among those he sent was Khalid. He was ordered to go as a missionary. Khalid subdued the Jadimah and killed some of them." "Troops" don't deliver "invitations," they deliver ultimatums. Khalid was Muhammad's most vicious terrorist. Calling him a "missionary" is a perverted joke. He once defined himself, bragging, "I am the sword of Allah and the sword of His Messenger!"

You'd think that after Muhammad had achieved his life's ambition, he'd tell his militants to lay down their swords. But such was not the case. A man plagued by insecurity can never be satiated. *Tabari VIII:189/Ishaq:561* "Alas for you, Banu Jadimah! It is Khalid. By Allah, after you lay down your weapons, it will be nothing but leather manacles, and after the manacles nothing but the cutting off of heads.' After they had laid down their arms, Khalid ordered that their hands should be tied behind their backs. Then he put them to the sword, smiting their necks, killing them. When the word got to Muhammad as to what Khalid had done, he said, 'I declare that I am innocent of Khalid's deeds.'" Sorry. Muhammad was the responsible party. He preached the sermons and recited the surahs that led to this. His Sunnah and his scripture were clear: good Muslims kill. Jihad is the best deed in Islam. But Muhammad was a weasel. He never accepted responsibility for anything. He had always claimed that it had been his god who had terrorized, robbed, enslaved, and murdered - not him. And Muhammad never disavowed Khalid; he went on to become the Profit's best general and tax collector.

Ishaq:564 "One of the Banu Jadimah [who had been victimized by Khalid] said, 'God take reprisals on the Muslims for the evil they did to us. They stole our goods and divided them. Their spears came at

us not once but twice. Their squadrons came upon us like a swarm of locusts. Were it not for the religion of Muhammad, their cavalry would never have attacked." And if not for Muhammad's religion, terrorists wouldn't be terrorizing today.

This brings us to another revealing tale - the assassination of Allah's daughters: *Ishaq:565* "The Apostle sent Khalid to destroy the idol Al-Uzza in the lowland of Nakhlah. The Quraysh used to venerate her temple. When Sulami heard of Khalid's approach, he hung his sword on Al-Uzza, climbed a mountain, and shouted: 'O Uzza, make an annihilating attack on Khalid. Throw aside your veil [Muhammad stole Islam's "veil" from the pagans, too.], and gird up your train. O Uzza, if you do not kill Khalid then bear a swift punishment or become a Christian.'" The custodian of Al-Uzza's temple told his pagan idol to become a Christian. Sure, I believe that. "When Khalid arrived he destroyed her and returned to the Apostle."

Tabari VIII:187 "'I have destroyed it.' he said to Muhammad. 'Did you see anything.' 'No.' 'Then.' Muhammad said, 'go back and kill her.' So Khalid returned to the idol. He destroyed her temple and broke her graven image. The shrine's keeper began saying, 'Rage, O Uzza, display one of your fits of rage.' Whereupon a naked, wailing Ethiopian woman came out before him. Khalid killed her and took the jewels that were on her. Then he went back to Allah's Messenger and gave him a report. 'That was Al-Uzza,' Muhammad said. 'Al-Uzza will never be worshiped again.'" Holy Rock of the Ka'ba! Why didn't somebody put this demented stone worshiper out of his misery? Khalid murdered the wrong idol. He should have slain Muhammad. Islam's lone prophet just confessed that the pagan rock idol Al-Uzza was a real live goddess - she was a naked African woman. It's unfathomable that Muslim militants blow innocents into oblivion based upon this man's testimony.

6 The Cattle

Nothing is more essential to Islam's credibility than Muhammad's version of Abraham. Islam must prove that he was a Muslim, that his

God was Allah, and that he worshiped in Mecca. Recognizing this, Muhammad tried desperately to make the case.

We pick up the trail in Tabari's History with something that sounds like Hitler's idea of Arian supremacy. *Tabari II:21* "Ham [Africans] begat all those who are black and curly-haired, while Japheth [Turks] begat all those who are full-faced with small eyes, and Shem [Arabs] begat everyone who is handsome of face with beautiful hair. Noah prayed that the hair of Ham's descendants would not grow beyond their ears, and that whenever his descendants met the children of Shem, the latter would enslave them." The slavery theme keeps reappearing because Muhammad used the slave trade to finance the spread of Islam. Turning Noah into a racist to justify such behavior wasn't beneath Islam's prophet - but then again, little was.

We're going to pass by Muhammad's history lesson on the mythical tribes of Ad and Thamud. Their battles with the Almighty seemed important to Muhammad as he dedicated scores of Hadith to them. But I want to focus on the Islamic path to Abraham as it lies at the core of the prophet's deception. *Tabari II:50* "Nimrod was Abraham's master and wanted him burned.... The first king who ruled over all the earth was Nimrod. There were four such kings who ruled all the earth: Nimrod, Solomon bin David, Dhu'l-Qarnain, and Nebuchadnezzar – two believers [Muslims] and two infidels." Nimrod only ruled a city-state.

Solomon's kingdom only included a portion of the Middle East. Nebuchadnezzar's realm like that of Dhu'l-Qarnain, as Alexander the Great, was large, but neither ruled over the whole earth. As for two of them being Muslims - Muhammad and Allah are again mistaken. There wasn't a Muslim in the batch.

According to Ishaq's Sira: *Tabari II:50* "Allah desired to send Abraham as an argument against his people and as a messenger to His worshippers since there had been no messengers between Noah and Abraham except Hud and Salih [the mythical rulers of Ad and

Thamud]." If that's true, there couldn't have been Muslim worshippers. A thousand years had passed with no religious communication. Allah said he destroyed the Ad and Thamud and he never suggests Abraham visited them. So in an attempt to establish a religious context for his scam, Muhammad destroyed it. The scenario he has just laid out precludes worshippers, and without them, all he has shared thus far concerning the establishment of Islamic rites and the veneration of the Ka'ba, could not have been passed along.

"As time drew near, the astrologers came to Nimrod, saying, 'We have learned from our lore that a boy will be born in this city of yours who will be called Abraham. He will abandon your religion and break your idols in such and such a month and year." Muslims are attempting to bestow on Abraham, whom they view as the father of Islam, the same kind of birth announcement enjoyed by Yahshua, the founder of Christianity, but they didn't have a clue when either man actually lived.

Both secular and scriptural histories tell us that Nimrod died centuries before Abraham was born. The clay tablets that were unearthed near ancient Babylon starting in the late 19th century suggest Nimrod died violently at the age of forty around 2800 B.C., two generations after the great flood. Apart from the Bible, Abraham is not as well known. Yet, archeologists have been able to confirm the Biblical accounting of when he lived by unearthing the places the Scriptures say he visited or that coexisted during his time. They have found dozens of corroborating artifacts that confirm Abraham lived between 2100 B.C. and 1950 B.C. These men were not contemporaries. Since their lives were separated by 700 years, everything Muhammad claims about them is both suspect and uninspired. *Tabari II:53* "Another story about Abraham is that a star rose over Nimrod so bright that it blotted out the light of the sun and the moon. He became frightened and called the magicians, soothsayers, and prognosticators to ask about it. They said, 'A man will arise in your domain whose destiny is to destroy you and your rule.' Nimrod lived in Babylon but he left his town and moved to another, forcing all men

to go with him but leaving the women. He ordered that any male child who was born should be slain." This is a blatant, although not believable, rip-off of the star of Bethlehem that directed wise men to Christ and of King Herod killing the male children born that year in Bethlehem.

The Bible tells us that Abram, the future Abraham, was born in Ur, the great Chaldean city, to Terah. His journey to the Promised Land is detailed in Genesis 11. Muhammad says: "Some task in Babylon came up for which Nimrod could trust only Azar, the father of Abraham. He sent him to do the job, saying, 'See that you do not have intercourse with your wife.' Azar said to him, 'I am too tenacious in my religion for that.' But when he entered Babylon he visited his wife and could not control himself. He had intercourse with her and fled to a town called Ur."

Tabari II:53 "When Abraham's mother found that she was in labor she went out to a cave near her house and bore Abraham. She shut the cave up on him and returned home. Later when she went to see how he had done, she found him alive, sucking his thumb. Allah placed Abraham's sustenance in it." Muhammad was abandoned by his mother at birth, so he invented this story to mimic his own childhood. *Tabari II:51* "Abraham had been in the cave for fifteen months when he said to his mother, 'Take me out that I may look around.'" Why bother? After fifteen months of living in a cave, he would have been blind. "So she took him out one evening and he looked about and thought of the creation of the heavens and the earth and said, 'Verily the One who created me and fed me is my Lord - I have no other god but Him.'" Thus, an infant conceived the first pillar of Islam. But alas, the Hadith and Quran quickly plummet into spiritual delirium. "He looked out at the sky and saw a star. 'This is my Lord.' He followed it with his eyes until it disappeared. When it set he said, 'I do not like things that set.' Then he saw the moon rising and said, 'This is my Lord.' [Perceptive kid - Allah began his life as a moon deity.] And he followed it until it disappeared. When it set, he said, 'If my Lord did not guide me, I would have gone astray.'" A

fifteen-month-old baby converts from paganism to Islam by watching the moon. Sure, why not.

Like so many Islamic Traditions, these were written to provide the context the Quran lacks. Let's dive into the 6th surah to hear what Allah has to say: *Quran 6:74* "When Abraham said to his sire, Azar: 'Why do you take idols for gods? I find you and your people in manifest error.' Thus We showed Abraham the visible and invisible kingdom of the heavens and earth that he might be of those who are sure and believe. So when night overshadowed him, he saw a star. Said he: 'This is my Lord.' When it set, he said: 'I do not love the setting ones.' When he saw the moon rising, he said: 'This is my Lord.' When it set, he said: 'If my Lord had not guided me I would be of the erring people who go astray.'" This is embarrassing. The conversation condemns the message. After Allah personally showed Abe his kingdom so that he might be sure, the Islamic babe turns to the sky, the source of idols, and says, "This is my Lord." What is it about Islam that turns everyone's brains to mush - Allah's included?

Quran 6:78 "Then when he saw the sun rising, he said: 'My Lord is surely this, the greatest of all.' So when it set, he said: 'O my people, I am through with those. Surely I have turned my face toward Him who originated the heavens and earth, and I am not a polytheist.'" The sun, the most popular pagan deity, is now god, never mind it was the moon in the preceding Tradition. After becoming an idolater, he magically turns and says he's through with idols. And after asking a star, the moon, and the sun if they were god, he says he's not a polytheist. All the context in the world, all the explanations ever written, can't undo the damage the Quran does to itself.

Tabari explains it this way: *Tabari II:51* "When day came upon Abraham and the sun rose, he saw the greatness of the sun and saw that here was something with more light than he had ever seen before. He said, 'This is my Lord! This is greater.' And when it set he exclaimed, 'O my people, I am free from all the things which you associate with Him.'" Muhammad wants us to believe that all it took to "free" this fifteen-month old baby from pagan idolatry, worshiping

the sun, moon, and stars, to become a Muslim in the oneness of Allah was for the sun to set.

Quran 6:80 "His people disputed with him." What people? Depending upon whether you believe Muhammad's Hadith or Allah's Quran, he's with his mom or dad. He's a toddler, having just emerged from a cave for the first time. "He said: 'Do you dispute with me respecting Allah? He has guided me. I do not fear those that you set up with Him, unless my Lord pleases; my Lord comprehends all things; will you not mind?'"

Let me see if I can decipher this. Over the course of one brief conversation, dishonest Abe tells his father that he and his people are in manifest error, and that idolatry is bad. After visiting heaven he says that big bright shiny things are gods, and that he is not a polytheist. Then he disputes with people he has never seen about their religion. He even says that he doesn't fear their gods, unless of course, his god wants him to fear them. And, wouldn't you know it, after such drivel, he tells them to mind him. This Quranic passage destroys the Islamic myth of divine inspiration, for this is not some minor event in the life of Islam. Abraham is purported to be the religion's founder, and this is his moment of awakening.

Quran 6:81 "Why should I fear what you have set up with Allah, that for which He has not sent down to you any authority." We can only assume that the Abe babe is speaking of idols his people have erected in shrines like the Ka'ba. "O my father! Why do you worship that which neither hears, nor sees, nor can in any way help you?" Even something as simple as this indicts Muhammad. It's a rip off. As we shall see in upcoming chapters, Arabian Hanifs (monotheists) during Muhammad's day had it figured out. They had said of the rock idols in the Ka'ba, "Why do you worship that which neither hears, nor sees, nor can help you in any way?"

"Do you reject my gods, Abraham? If you do not cease this, I shall stone you." As sick as this sounds, it depicts Muslim behavior. If a son renounces Islam, his father will kill him. One of my friends, a

former Muslim, had this very thing happen to him. Hearing the news, his loving father reached for his gun and fired it at his son, narrowly missing him. Mark Gabriel, who holds a Ph.D. in Islamic History, wrote a book about his experience called: Islam and Terror.

Quran 6:83 "And this was Our argument which we gave to Abraham against his people. And We gave him Ishaq (Isaac) and Yah'qub (Jacob) [Oops. Abraham was given Isaac and Ishmael. Jacob came later]; each did We guide, and Nuh (Noah) did We guide before, and of his descendants, David and Solomon, and Job and Joseph and Moses and Aaron; and thus do We reward those who do good (following Muhammad's example in the Sunnah). And Zachariah and Yahya (John), Isa (Jesus) and Elias; every one was of the good [i.e. Muslims]; And Ishmael and Elisha and Jonah and Lot and every one We preferred above men and jinn." One of the many problems with the Quran is that Allah was no brighter than Muhammad. Job was a gentile and a contemporary of Abraham. As such he could neither be Abe's descendant nor follow Solomon.

I am reasonably certain that the Yathrib Jews read their scriptures correctly to Muhammad. But having a poor memory, and a heinous agenda, he got them all fouled up. I don't say that to be mean spirited, just informative. Muhammad will convict himself of having a heinous agenda a thousand times over before we are through. As prophets go, he was pretty pathetic.

Returning to the Islamicized Abraham, Ibn Ishaq tells us: *Tabari II:52* "Then Abraham returned to his father Azar, having seen the right course. He had recognized his Lord." Actually, all he had done was recognize who his Lord wasn't And while that may sound picky, that's all Muhammad really did. Ultimately, he promoted the largest of the Meccan rock idols, Allah, and denounced the rest. "He was free of the religion of his people, but he did not tell them that." This, too, is revisionism for the sake of Muhammad. Allah's Messenger kept quiet about his first "revelation" for several years.

One of the most repetitive and damning indictments in the Quran comes from the Meccans. They recognized that Muhammad's notion of casting the smaller Ka'ba idols aside so that the largest idol could be feared as the one true god was lunacy. A big stone was no more god than a bunch of little ones. *Ishaq:38* "Every house had an idol. When Allah sent Muhammad with the message of monotheism, the Quraysh said: 'Would he make many gods into one god? This is a strange thing.'" So Muhammad, ever in character, changed the story of the great Hebrew patriarch Abraham to make his behavior seem inspired.

This sorry tale is chronicled in both the Hadith and Quran. *Tabari II:55* "His father told him, 'Abraham, we have a festival. If you go to it you will learn to like our religion.' The festival came and they went to it. On the way Abraham threw himself down and said, 'I am sick. My foot hurts.' When they went away he called to the last of them. 'I shall deal with your idols after you have gone away and turned your backs.' Abraham went to the house of the gods which was in a great hall. Opposite the entrance was a great idol, and at his side a smaller one, and next to him a smaller one, and so on." Too bad Allah didn't get out more. He would have known that in Abraham's day the Temple of Ur housed just one god - Sin - a masculine moon deity like himself. Unlike the Ka'ba, there weren't a bunch of rock idols lying around.

"Azar made a living making the idols which his people worshipped, and he employed Abraham to sell them. Abraham would call out, 'Who will buy what will be of no use to him.' So they became unsellable. He would take them to the river and point their heads at it and say, 'Drink.' mocking his people. At length his mocking spread about among the inhabitants of his town, although Nimrod did not hear of it. Then when the time seemed right to Abraham to reveal to his people the error of what they were doing, and to tell them of Allah's command and of how to pray, he glanced up at the stars and said, 'I feel sick.' They fled from him when they heard it, but Abraham had only said it to make them go away so that

he could do what he wanted with their idols. When they left he went to the idols and brought them food. He said, 'Will you not eat? What is the matter? Why do you not speak.' reproaching their falsely elevated position and mocking them."

7 The Elevated Places

Muhammad, like his religion, was fixated on the flesh. According to the Quran, bodies were reassembled so that skin could be singed in hell and teased in paradise. Man's spirit was incidental. I believe this is because the religion was made in the prophet's image. It reflected his character and desires.

To appreciate Islam's elevation of body over soul, we must look at the source of his inspiration. Muhammad was right when he described the angel that visited him as a slave. *Bukhari:V4B54N455* "So (Allah) conveyed the Inspiration to His slave (Gabriel) and then he (Gabriel) conveyed (it to Muhammad)." Angels, fallen or heavenly, demonic or godly, have no choice. To borrow another line from Islam, "They must submit and obey." Islam's dark spirit knew all about angelic submission, because he once was one: *Quran 7:11* "It is We who created you and gave you shape; then We ordered the angels to fall and prostrate themselves to Adam."

The same passage goes on to correctly implicate Satan and suggest angels are eternal. *Quran 7:19* "Satan... said: 'Your Lord only forbid you this tree, lest you should become angels, immortal, living forever.'" We pick up the story of Islam's creation account where we left off, with Iblis, better known as Lucifer. I'm going to work the narrative through the Quran. In the 7th surah, called "The Wall Between Heaven and Hell," Allah, or I should say, Muhammad, corrupts one of the earliest Genesis stories. But he gets sidetracked with intolerance and terrorism before he dives into his version. So in deference to the Islamic apologists, I'll keep the whole passage in context, starting at the beginning.

Before we start, however, you should know that the only reason we can read this or any surah is because an "angel" or a "clanging

bell" dictated it (or gonged it) to Muhammad directly from the "Memorial Tablets" written at Allah's command by the "Pen" before the universe was created. *Quran 7:1* "This Book [the Quran] has been sent down to you." The opening verse is not accurate. The Quran wasn't a book. Based upon the historical record, nothing would be committed to writing or compiled into a book for another century. "Do not hesitate to warn the unbelievers through it." This "warning" was not for the unbeliever.' benefit or for their salvation. All non-Muslims are predestined to hell. So the threat of impending punishments which could not be averted strongly suggests that the author was either demented or a sadist.

Muhammad's schizophrenic spirit said: *Quran 7:3* "Follow the Revelation given to you from your Lord and follow not as protectors other than Him [third person]. Little do you remember My [first person, singular] warning. How many towns have We [plural] destroyed as a raid by night? Our punishment took them suddenly while they slept for their afternoon rest. Our terror came to them; Our punishment overtook them. No cry did they utter but: 'We were wrong-doers.'"

The Islamic god's taste for terror is shocking. It's hard to fathom scripture bragging, "How many towns have We destroyed?" or, "Our punishment took them suddenly while they slept." What would possess someone to claim this was godly? The Islamic "god," by his own admission, is a terrorist.

Before we move on, I want to bring your attention to the motivation behind this opening salvo. Muhammad wanted his detractors to know that his god would terrorize anyone who rejected "those to whom Our Message was sent [Muslims] or those by whom We sent it [Muhammad]." It's a warning: "If you deny Muhammad, his followers will terrorize you."

Quran 7:7 "Verily, We shall recount their whole story with knowledge, for We were never absent at any time or place." Muhammad, speaking on behalf of his spirit, is acknowledging that

the stories in the Quran appear plagiarized. But they are not, he protests, because his "god" was omnipresent. He is preparing us for an onslaught of bastardized Hebrew scripture.

"Those whose scale of good will be heavy will prosper. Those whose scale will be light will find their souls in perdition [hell], for they wrongfully treated Our Signs." That's the basis of the religion of Islam. Good works. The more you do the heavier the "good" side of your scale becomes. Unfortunately, all the good deeds in the world can't outweigh predestination. And the best "good deed" according to Muhammad is to die a jihadist terrorizing infidels.

Want proof? From Bukhari's, *Book of Jihad,* Chapter 1, number 1204: "A man came to Allah's Messenger and said, 'Guide me to such a deed as equals Jihad in reward. ' He said, 'I do not find such a deed.'" *Bukhari:V4B52N50* "The Prophet said, 'A single endeavor of fighting in Allah's Cause is better than the world and whatever is in it.'" As we move into the Medina war surahs I will share scores of these with you.

Returning to the 7th surah, Allah's miffed men aren't thankful. *Quran 7:10* "It is We who have placed you [Adam] with authority on earth, and provided you with means for the fulfillment of your life: small are the thanks that you give! Little give you thanks!"

"It is We who created you and gave you shape; then We ordered the angels to fall and prostrate themselves to Adam. And they fell prostrate, all save Iblis, who was not of those who made prostration." Iblis was Lucifer, a fallen angel better known as Satan. The Quran says that he was a jinn, or demonic spirit. Both the Quran and Bible agree that Lucifer rebelled against God.

According to the Bible, as an angel, Lucifer was merely a tool. His relationship with Yahweh was like that of a private to a general. Without choice angels cannot love. And they are incapable of creativity, which may explain why so much of the Quran was plagiarized. Lucifer's existence was defined by the same terms that gave Islam its name and authority: "submit and obey." The Bible says,

when Lucifer rebelled, a third of the angels were cast out of heaven and became demons. They lashed out at Yahweh by deceiving man, separating us from God, just as they had been.

This all led to the most infamous meal in human history. I share this Biblical perspective because once again, Muhammad, lacking imagination, plagiarized it, albeit with his own unique embellishments. *Quran 7:12* "'What prevented you [Iblis/Lucifer] from prostrating when I commanded you?' He said: 'I am better than Adam: You created me from fire and him from clay.' So Allah said: 'Get down from this place: it is not for you to be arrogant here: get out, you are degraded, for you are of the meanest of creatures.'" The request is odd, yet the Quran never explains why Allah wanted his angels to humble themselves before man.

In the Quran, Satan protests. *Quran 7:14* "'Give me a reprieve until the time they are raised.' Allah said: 'You have your reprieve.' He said: 'Because you have thrown me out, I will lie in wait, lurking in ambush for them on Your Right Path. I will assault them from behind, from their right and left. You will find them ungrateful.' Allah said: 'Get out of here. You are disgraced and expelled. If any follow, I will fill Hell with all of you.'" The Quran has clearly said that Satan is deceptive, and that he's going to hell. This is important because, from this point on, Allah will claim to be deceitful and we will find him in hell, tormenting men.

Continuing to steal from Genesis, the Islamic scriptures say: *Quran 7:19* "We said: 'Adam, dwell with your wife in the Garden and enjoy: but approach not this tree or you will run into harm and become wrongdoers.' Then Satan began to whisper suggestions to them, bringing openly before their minds all their shame that was hidden from them. He said: 'Your Lord only forbid you this tree, lest you should become angels, immortal, living forever.'" In the Garden, Adam was immortal. Seducing Adam with a promise of immortality would be like seducing Arabs with a promise of more sand. Besides, why would Adam want to become an angel if the angels were bowing to him?

Quran 7:21 "He swore to them that he was their sincere adviser. So by deceit he brought about their fall." This is interesting. Muslims claim that there was no fall of man, thus no reason for the Messiah to come and reconcile fallen man back into fellowship with God. Further, Satan is mimicking Muhammad. The prophet incessantly claimed to be the "sincere adviser," yet through deceit, he brought men to their knees.

"When they tasted of the tree, their shame became manifest to them, and they began to sew together leaves, covering their bodies. Allah called: 'Did I not forbid you that tree and tell you that Satan was an avowed enemy?'" For those who are curious: *Tabari I:299* "Scholars of the nation of our Prophet say, 'The tree which Allah forbade Adam and his spouse to eat was wheat.'" Yes, a wheat tree.

Quran 7:23 "They said: 'Allah, we have wronged our own souls: If you do not forgive us, we shall be of the lost losers.' Allah said: 'Go down from here as enemies of each other.'" Allah seems to think that the Garden of Eden, a.k.a. the Garden of Bliss, is in heaven. Thus when Adam rejected Allah, he was sent down, not cast out. Also, did you notice the line: "you will be enemies of each other?" He was speaking to Adam and Eve, foreshadowing the Islamic view of women.

Allah continued: "'On earth will be your dwelling place and your means of livelihood for a time.' He [third person, singular] said: "Therein shall you live, and therein shall you die, and from it shall you be raised. O children of Adam. [How did they get kids so fast?] We [first person plural] have sent clothing down to you to cover your shame, and for beauty and clothing that guards against evil. This is of the communications of Allah [now third person singular].'" Why did they need clothes to guard against evil? If their lusts carried them away - with whom were they going to be adulterous?

An interesting sidebar on the first kids comes to us in this Tradition: *Tabari I:321* "When Eve became heavy with her first pregnancy, Satan came to her before she gave birth and said, 'Eve,

what is that in your womb.' She said, 'I do not know.' He asked, 'Where will it come out from - your nose, your eye, or your ear.' She replied, 'I do not know.' He said, 'Don't you think, if it comes out healthy, you should obey me in whatever I command you?' When she said, 'Yes.' he said: 'Name him Abd al-Harith Iblis - Slave to the cursed.' She agreed." Believable dialog, don't you think? Just the kind of foundation you'd expect to underpin a great religion. "Adam said to him [Iblis/Lucifer], 'I obeyed you once before and you caused me to be driven out of Paradise.' So he refused to obey him and called the child Abd Ar-Rahman."

Ar-Rahman was the name of Muhammad's first "god." The 55th surah, named in Ar-Rahman's honor, begins: "Ar-Rahman bestowed the Quran, created man, and taught him to express clearly. The sun and moon revolve to his computation and the grasses and the trees bow to Him in adoration.... He created man." With multiple gods, Islam became pagan monotheism. And with multiple truths, Islam is flawed revelation: *Tabari I:275* "They ate from it and as a result their secret part that had been concealed became apparent." It hadn't been much of a marriage up to that point. But if that's true, how did they get kids? And why does the Islamic Tradition say: *Tabari I:299* "It was the cover of fingernails that had kept their secret parts concealed."

Quran 7:27 "O you Children of Adam, let not Satan seduce you, in the same manner as he got your parents out of the Garden, making them disrobe, stripping them of their clothing, to expose their shame." Just six verses earlier, Adam was nude, sinned, and thus felt the need for clothing. He made his own, sewing together leaves. Then Allah sent down supernatural clothes from AlMart. Now we're told that Satan stripped them? "For he [Satan/Lucifer] and his tribe [of demons/jinn] watch you from a position where you cannot see them. We made the jinn friends of the unbelievers." So there you have it. Satan, Iblis, and jinn are all cut from the same cloth - all made of fire, all from the same tribe. These invisible evil spirits, or demons, lurk in the shadows ready to ambush men, deceiving them. Yet, as you shall discover in one of the most bizarre Quranic passages, these pesky

demons think Muhammad and Allah are swell, calling them "Prophet" and "Lord." They are employed to authenticate the Quran.

Quran 7:30 "Some He has guided: as for others, error is their due. They deserve loss in that they took the devils instead of Allah for their friends and think that they are rightly guided." *Quran 7:35* "Children of Adam, whenever messengers come from amongst you, rehearsing My [singular] signs and revelations to you, act rightly so that you have no fear, nor reason to grieve. But those who reject Our [plural] signs and scorn them with arrogance, they are inmates of the Fire forever." What messengers, what revelations? Allah is allegedly talking to Adam's kids. The first prophet and scripture wouldn't arrive for over two thousand years. The Islamic god had no concept of time. Worse, he couldn't even keep himself together, talking in first person singular and plural in the same verse. Somebody was very confused. The second part of this passage is revealing. As we dig deeper into the Quran you'll find that the most repeated theme is: "reject Muhammad and you're toast." Although he tries a number of variants, his favorites twist Bible stories, as he has done here. Muhammad was referring to himself when he warned Adam's kids not to reject the "messenger among them."

Quran 7:37 "Who is more unjust: one who invents a lie against Allah or one who rejects His Signs? For such, their appointed destiny must reach them from when Our messengers of death arrive and take their souls. [These guys sound a little like Hitler's S. S.] They say: 'Now where is that to which you cried to beside Allah.' They will reply, 'They have left us in the lurch.'" There were no signs, no miracles, no proofs of any kind to confirm Muhammad's claim to being a prophet or the Quran's claim to being divinely inspired. The repetition of lies like this was just part of Muhammad's warped game. It's standard megalomaniac behavior. Tell a big enough lie, say it often enough, and enough will believe it for you to prevail.

Quran 7:38 "Allah's messengers of death will say: 'Enter the fire, join the company of men and jinn who passed away before you.' Every time a fresh group of people or nation enters, they curse those

that went into the Fire before them. The most recent entrants into Hell ask: 'Lord, they led us astray, so give them a double torment in the Fire.' He will say: 'For each there is already a double dose of torment.... So taste the punishment.'"

It's stunning to the point of agony that a billion people, through seduction, indoctrination, and compulsion, have been led to believe that these hateful words are God's. Yet while stunning, it's not baffling. All Muhammad had to do was to convince fifty well-armed fools. While it took him ten years, it shouldn't have been hard. Mecca was a town of five thousand. All but a handful were illiterate. Steeped in pagan superstition, already believing in the pagan idol of the Ka'ba, the young and the rebellious, the poor and the destitute, were ripe for the picking.

The seventh surah is one of many that ties Islam to terror. It began, as you may recall, with Allah launching a blitzkrieg attack on some unsuspecting townsfolk. His line, "Our terror came unto them while they slept," was chilling. We covered the first half of this revelation in the third chapter as it devolved into a disturbing conversation between Allah, Satan, and Adam. Now it's time to jump back in where we left off. *Quran 7:39* "The first will say to the last: 'See there! No advantage have you over us; so taste the torment you have earned.' To those who reject Our signs and deny Our revelations, treating them with arrogance, no opening will there be of the gates of the Garden of Bliss, until the camel can pass through the eye of the needle. Such is our reward for the guilty. They shall have a bed on the floor of Hell and coverings of fire; this is how We reward them." The Quran may be the only book that is more racist, hateful, and violent than Mein Kampf. Hitler gave six million Jews a bed of fire. Muhammad's dark spirit could have been his inspiration.

To help us understand these verses, the Noble Quran adds: "The Jews were ordered in the Torah to follow Prophet Muhammad." It references surah 7:157: "Those who follow the Messenger (Muhammad), the Prophet who can neither read nor write whom they find written in the Torah (Deuteronomy 18:15) and the Gospel

(John 14:16); he commands them to Islam." We've been through this drill before. While Team Islam couldn't read, I can. And I assure you that no Arab was called a prophet, and no man was called a messenger. But he was right in a way. When the Bible spoke of Satan, it said that he would use prostration, taxation, terror, a new gospel, and a boastful false prophet to deceive mankind.

8 The Spoils of War

The battle over, the booty collected, the ransoms negotiated, it was time for some situational scriptures. Most religions considered murder, piracy, kidnapping, and terrorism bad, so Muhammad needed a special dispensation.

As before, I will weave the Hadith into the fabric of the Quran to give Allah's scriptures the context of time, circumstance, and place they otherwise lack. *Tabari VII:80* "When the events of Badr were over, Allah revealed the 8th surah, 'The Spoils of War.' in its entirety. The two armies met [there were no armies - just merchants and militants] and Allah defeated the Meccans [with Muslim swords]. Seventy of them were killed, and seventy were taken captive." The previous death toll was forty-four killed and an equal number brought back for ransom. The lower number is also in line with Ishaq's meticulously documented total of fifty dead, and forty-three taken hostage. "Abu Bakr said, 'O Prophet of Allah, these are your people, your family; they are your cousins, fellow clansmen, and nephews. I think that you should accept ransoms for them so that what we take from them will strengthen us.'" Yes, it's true: Islam was financed by kidnapping ransom. The wealth of pagans was forged into the sword of Islam. And Abu Bakr, Muhammad's bloodsucking promoter, was only interested in the money - never religion.

Tabari VII:81 "'What do you think Khattab?' Muhammad asked. 'I say you should hand them over to me so that I can cut off their heads. Hand Hamza's brother over to him so that he can cut off his head. Hand over Aqil to Ali so that he can cut off his brother's head. Thus Allah will know that there is no leniency in our hearts toward the

unbelievers.' The Messenger liked what Abu Bakr said and did not like what I said, and accepted ransoms for the captives." Bloodshed was good; money was better.

This Tradition continues to pull back the veil on Islam. It was a performance, one in which a pagan god played a staring role. *Tabari VII:81* "The next day I went to the Prophet in the morning. He was sitting with Abu Bakr, and they were weeping. I said, 'O Messenger of Allah, tell me, what has made you and your companion weep? If I find cause to weep, I will weep with you, and if not, I will pretend to weep because you are weeping.' The Prophet said, 'It is because of the taking of ransoms which has been laid before your companions. It was laid before me that I should punish them instead.' Allah revealed: 'It is not for any Prophet to have captives until he has made slaughter in the land.' After that Allah made booty lawful for them." Because money enabled slaughter, Muhammad would have both.

Ishaq:316 "Following Badr, Muhammad sent a number of raiders with orders to capture some of the Meccans and burn them alive. But on the following day he sent word to us, 'I told you to burn these men if you got hold of them. But I decided that none has the right to punish by fire save Allah. So if you capture them, kill them.'"

The Hadith report on the battle of Badr ends with these words: "On the Badr expedition, the Messenger took the sword of Dhu al-Faqar as booty. It had belonged to Munabbih. On that day he also took Abu Jahl's camel as booty. It was a Mahri dromedary on which he used to go on raids." Nothing but the best for Muhammad - after all, he was a prophet. "It is said that he wrote 'Ma'aqil' [Blood-Money] on his sword."

Blood still dripping from the implements of war, the dark spirit of Islam revealed a surah that made killing a religious duty and thievery a sacred rite: "The Spoils of War." *Quran 8:1* "They question you about (windfalls taken as) spoils of war. Say: 'Booty is at the disposal of Allah and the Messenger; they belong to Us and are for Our benefit. So fear Allah, and adjust your way of thinking in this matter. Obey

Allah and His Messenger.'" How convenient. But this was crass, even for Muhammad. His propensity to steal was obviously being questioned. So he claimed that his god said: "The booty is ours - it belongs to us." Some might think being a pirate would be a great gig if you could get "god" to sponsor your raids. But for Muhammad, that wasn't enough. He was after more than money. He coveted power, too. So he had his god say: "Obey Allah and the Messenger." Then, for those who were squabbling over the prophet's new career path, he professed: "Adjust your way of thinking and fear me." The Communists used to call it "reeducation." But no matter how you interpret this, it isn't religious. It's disgusting.

Muhammad's Companions agree with my assessment: *Ishaq:321* "The Spoils of War surah was handed down because we quarreled about the booty. So Allah took it away from us and gave it to His Apostle. When He did, we learned to fear Allah and obey his Messenger." The Hadith goes on to report: "For in truth, our army had gone out with the Prophet seeking the caravan because we wanted its booty." The Quran's attempts at religion were overt efforts to control people through fear, ritual, indoctrination, and taxation: *Quran 8:2* "The only believers are those who feel fear and terror when Allah is mentioned. When His [Quran] revelations [like this one focused on killing and stealing] are recited to them it increases their faith. Muslims establish regular prayers and pay out of the booty We have given them." Muslims who fear will obey - and they will pay.

Conditioning men to be submissive through the implementation of religious rituals was good; motivating them to loot was better. *Quran 8:4* "These are true Muslims. For them are exalted grades (of honor) with their Lord, and pardon, and a bountiful provision." Who gets the exalted grades of honor, the bountiful provision, you ask? Muslim militants who leave their homes to rob caravans and murder their kin, that's who!

Quran 8:5 "Your Lord ordered and caused you [the good Muslims] out of your homes to fight for the true cause, even though some Muslims disliked it, and were averse (to fighting). They argued with

you concerning this matter [of piracy] even after it was made clear to them. It was as if they were being driven to their death." This verse is speaking to the rift between the "good," warlike, Muslims and the "bad," peaceful ones. Good Muslims were ready, willing, and able to plunder and kill - just as they are today. The bad, peaceful Muslims just wanted to live and let live. But peace was something Allah couldn't tolerate.

Quran 8:7 "Behold! Allah promised that one of the two parties would fall and become yours. You (Muhammad) coveted (the caravan,) the one which was not armed." This verse confirms that Muhammad was a pirate, not a general or a prophet. It devastates Islam's credibility. Yet it is often missed because the passage goes on to proclaim the most fearsome words every spoken: "Allah wished to confirm and justify the truth by His words. Wipe the infidels out to the last." The confirmation is clear. It is the justification that's muddled. Muhammad left Medina with his militants for the express purpose of robbing an unarmed caravan. He wanted money. His god wanted war. The dark spirit of Islam wanted to slaughter and humiliate all those who didn't bow to his authority.

Lucifer enticed men to do his bidding. His goal was to cloud men's minds so that they would no longer recognize truth. *Quran 8:8* "That He might justify Truth and prove Falsehood false, distasteful though it be to the disbelievers who oppose." The writing quality is dreadful so let me translate this for you. The verse says: the people whose conscience had not yet been eroded opposed terror. That made them "guilty." From Lucifer's perspective, truth could only be justified by killing men with a conscience - men with the ability to discern right from wrong. You are witnessing spiritual warfare of the highest order. And the stakes in this game are men's souls.

Muhammad made a deal with the Devil: *Quran 8:9* "(Remember,) you implored the assistance of your Lord, and He heard what you requested: 'I will assist you with 1,000 angels, ranks on ranks.'" If ever a verse proved that the Quran was as false as its deity, this is it. It is beyond comprehension that the creator of the universe would send

his angels to help a pirate. Moreover, can you imagine angels so impotent it takes 1,000 of them to kill fifty merchants?

There is more to this demonic assistance than I have shared thus far. According to both the Hadith and Quran, Allah used rain and wind to foil the merchants. Rain was said to have secured the gravel under the militants and undermined the sandy slopes beneath the merchants' feet. And a wind from behind the militant.' backs blew coarse sand in the merchant.' faces, impairing their vision. The Bible calls Lucifer "the prince of the power of the air." He was given control over weather. In the book of Job, Satan uses wind and a thunderstorm to try and lure a man of God away from the truth. He also incites men to kill and steal on his behalf. That is precisely what happened at Badr and for the same reasons. Is it a coincidence or not?

The Hadith and Quran reveal something more sinister than just a bad man who craved power, sex, and money. To understand what was at stake, we need to expose the spirit that inspired Islam. And to accomplish this, we must turn to the same place Muhammad turned for enlightenment – the Hebrew Bible. By lifting the majority of the Quran from its pages, he left the honest searcher with no option but to compare where they agree and where they conflict. And what we find is that spirit of Islam is identical to that of a fallen angel, Lucifer, or Satan. Allah's nature, character, motivations, means, and limitations are a carbon copy of the Devil's. He deceives men and leads them astray. He enjoys torment, killing, and death. He entices lost souls.

For the purpose of this book, it matters not if you view the Bible as inspired or Satan as real. If you do, you will see Allah more nearly and understand the significance of the problem currently facing our world. If not, it is sufficient that you see Muhammad's words and behavior as deceitful and demented. Either way, the greatest service we can render Muslims is to free them from Islam. In so doing we will free ourselves from the terror this man, his spirit, and doctrine inspire.

Reading on we discover that Muhammad was no better at piracy than he was at prophecy. *Quran 8:10* "Allah made the victory [killing, kidnapping, and stealing] but a message of hope, a glad tiding, to reassure you. Victory [of this kind] comes only from Allah [Lucifer]. Lo! Allah is Almighty. (Remember) He covered you with slumber, as a security from Him. He sent down rain to clean you of the plague of evil suggestions of Satan, that you might plant your feet firmly." Satan's plague was being cast out of heaven for disobedience. His cure was to bring mankind down to his level.

A Hadith says: *Ishaq:321* "Allah sent down water from the sky at night and it prevented the polytheists from getting to the well before us." This Tradition is followed by a hellish one, suggesting the source of the inclement nocturnal weather. *Ishaq:322* "I will cast terror into the hearts of those who reject Me. So strike off their heads and cut off their fingers. All who oppose Me and My Prophet shall be punished severely."

Then from the Quran: *Quran 8:12* "Your Lord inspired the angels [fellow demons] with the message: 'I am with you. Go and give firmness to the Believers. I will terrorize the unbelievers. Therefore smite them on their necks and every joint and incapacitate them. Strike off their heads and cut off each of their fingers and toes." Allah is calling himself a terrorist. He is ordering his fellow demons to decapitate and mutilate men so that their fathers, sons, and brothers might rob them. Islam has sunk to a new low.

Ah, but it was justified, according to the spirit of Islam: *Quran 8:13* "This because they rejected Allah [The Meccans invented Allah; they never rejected him. So this was all about:] and defied His Messenger. If anyone opposes Allah and His Messenger, Allah shall be severe in punishment. That is the torment: 'So taste the punishment. For those infidels who resist there is the torment of Hell.'" While Allah's command to fight is new, as is his bribe of booty, his character hasn't changed. He is the same o.' demented fellow we grew to despise in Mecca. Surrender and obey, or die.

Quran 8:15 "Believers, [Muslims] when you meet unbelieving infidels in battle while you are marching for war, never turn your backs to them. If any turns his back on such a day, unless it be in a stratagem of war, a maneuver to rally his side, he draws on himself the wrath of Allah, and his abode is Hell, an evil refuge!" This is like the pseudo-religious Teutonic Oath of the Nazi S.S. It's identical to the mindset of the Kamikaze Divine Wind. Not only are Muslims ordered to attack, they are condemned if they retreat. Islam is a fight to the death. And lest we forget: Allah hates peaceful Muslims. If you know one, you ought to share this verse with them. They could do better than to follow a god who hates them for doing the right thing.

The following verse is one of many that is meaningless outside of the context the Hadith provides. As you recall, Muslims claimed that Allah's angels severed men's heads before their swords reached them. And we learn: *Ishaq:322* "Allah said concerning the pebbles thrown by the Apostle, 'I threw them not you. Your tossing them would have had no effect without My help. But working together, We terrorized the enemy and put them to flight." In that context, I present the Quran: *Quran 8:17* "It is not you [Muslims] who slew them; it was Allah who killed them. It was not you (Muhammad) who threw (a handful of dust), it was not your act, but it was Allah who threw (the sand into the eyes of the enemy at Badr) in order that He might test the [Muslim] Believers by doing them a gracious favor of His Own: for Allah is He Who hears and knows."

By adding the words inside the parenthesis, the Islamic scholars who translated the Quran have admitted two things: the Quran is senseless without the Sira, and the Sira is scripture. Furthermore, the passage is worse in context, not better. Allah is confessing to a crime. The men that he claimed he killed were neither warriors nor criminals. They were businessmen trying to keep Muslims from stealing their wares. By any sane definition, when he pursued and killed these men he committed an act of first-degree murder - a capital offense. In all civilized societies, murderers are either put to

death or separated for life. Shouldn't Allah receive the same sentence?

And as is often the case, the murdering spirit is insane. He said that his rage was a "a gracious favor." So why would Allah confess to such a heinous crime and why did he elect to gloat about his outing with the pirates? The reasons are threefold. First, Lucifer had done all he could. He had manipulated the weather and induced men to behave badly. He was proud of himself - the failing that got him into trouble in the first place. Second, Muhammad was a coward in battle. He hunkered down in his palm-frond hut a safe distance behind the battle lines. He needed to revise history so that his militants would believe that by tossing pebbles he was actually fighting with god. Third, Muhammad took twenty percent of the spoils, a hundred times larger share than any of the combatants. If Allah was the most vicious and prolific killer rather than the pirates, he deserved the largest share.

Quran 8:18 "This and surely; Allah weakens the deceitful plots of unbelieving infidels." In order to justify this excrement, Muhammad and Allah had to stupefy their militants first. Good must be made to appear bad, and bad must become good. The "unbelieving infidels" were at Badr to defend their people and protect their property from the bad militants, and yet this good motive is twisted into a "deceitful plot." It's but another Quranic lie.

Quran 8:19 "(Quraysh Unbelievers!) You asked for a judgment so the judgment came to you. If you desist, it will be best for you. If you return (to the attack), so shall We. And your forces, no matter how large, will fail. For verily Allah is with those who believe Him!" Unable to deliver the threatened Day of Doom, Allah is suggesting that this sandlot skirmish is its equivalent. It is also interesting that this spirit's "judgment" renders booty to criminals. Further, the defensive tactics of the merchants were wrongly twisted into looking like an attack by the delusional spirit. Yet the Meccans were merely safeguarding their wares.

The Muslims were on the prowl trying to steal them. This convoluted reasoning is the same strategy modern Muslims foist on an ignorant media. Thus when the Israelis defend themselves from Islamic terror they are recast as the aggressors.

With situational scriptures issued and history twisted, it was time to reinforce the purpose of Islam: *Quran 8:20* "O you who believe! Obey Allah and His Messenger. Do not turn away from him when you hear him speak. Do not be like those who say, 'We hear.' but do not listen. Those who do not obey are the worst of beasts, the vilest of animals in the sight of Allah. They are deaf and dumb. Those who do not understand are senseless. If Allah had seen any good in them, He would have made them listen. And even if He had made them listen, they would but have turned away and declined submission." When you consider the audience and the circumstance, this is transparent. Muhammad was lashing out against the good people of Medina and calling them bad Muslims for not following his orders to fight.

The bad Muslims still knew right from wrong. Their consciences told them that piracy, terrorism, murder, kidnapping, ransom, and thievery were evil. As such, they were "good" people. When the "prophet" spoke to them, commanding them to become pirates, they turned away and did not listen to him.

The good Muslims, however, like their counterparts today, had been corrupted by Islam. They could no longer distinguish between right and wrong so they zealously followed the profiteer on raids to pillage and plunder.

While it is obvious that this demented doctrine needs to be exposed and exterminated - sentenced to die for its crimes - bad Muslims should be leading the parade. Their faux deity just called them the vilest of creatures. Yes, any Muslim who does not follow Muhammad's orders to murder infidels, to pillage and plunder them is deaf and dumb, senseless, the worst of beasts. Allah hates, above all else, peace-loving Muslims (even more than he hates Jews).

I beg any Muslim reading these words to let them sink in. Your god condemns you if you do not lash out in Jihad, if you do not fight to the death for his demented cause. If the Quran is true, if Allah is God, if Muhammad was a prophet - and you are a peaceful, loving Muslim – you are destined for a hell even more torturous than that prepared for the hospitality of the infidels. It's a lose-lose game, with your soul at stake. If Islam is true, you're toast. If Islam is a lie, you live in the poverty of a delusional doctrine and will spend eternity separated from Yahweh, your creator. It doesn't have to be that way.

Before we leave this stunning indictment of Islam, I'd like to address the opening salvo of the 20th verse. Muhammad said that any time he speaks he must be believed, followed, and obeyed. Not Allah, him. Even Ishaq agrees: *Ishaq:322* "Allah said, 'Do not turn away from Muhammad when he is speaking to you. Do not contradict his orders. And do not be a hypocrite, one who pretends to be obedient to him and then disobeys him. Those who do so will receive My vengeance. You must respond to the Apostle when he summons you to war."

Technically, one cannot be a bad Muslim. A peaceful, loving person is either a non-Muslim or a hypocrite. Therefore, all true Muslims obey Islam's dictates and become bad people!

Muhammad's summons was to raid civilians and steal their property. This wasn't holy war; it was terrorism. Also, to follow Muhammad's orders, as Allah is compelling, one must understand the Sunnah and comply with its Hadith. That is the only place the prophet's commands and terrorist example can be found. (Unless you see Muhammad as Allah and in that case the Quran is just a redundant Sunnah.) Either way, from this point forward Islam is a terrorist manifesto. Its creed is: obey Muhammad, fight for Muhammad, and pay Muhammad.

Since the last Quranic pronouncement was too transparent even for Islam's prophet, the megalomaniac stepped aside momentarily and placed himself back on equal footing with his god: *Quran 8:24* "O

Believers! Answer Allah and (His) Messenger when he calls you to that which will give you life [martyrdom]. And know that Allah comes in between a man and his heart. To Him you shall be gathered. Fear the affliction and trial that awaits those who do not obey. Allah is severe." Yes, all Muslims will meet Allah, the demonic spirit of Islam. Their affliction at his hands will be severe.

Ever deceitful, Muhammad and Allah are calling Muslims to fight to the death for their benefit, yet they say they are being called to life. This reminds me of Satan's temptation in the Garden. The apple represented death yet Lucifer called that choice immortality - life.

Quran 8:26 "And remember, when you were a small band [i.e., bandits] and reckoned feeble and despised in the land, and were afraid that men might despoil and kidnap you, carrying you off by force, how He provided a safe asylum for you, strengthened you with His aid. He gave you refuge, and gave you the good [stolen] things, that haply you might be thankful. O you that believe, don't betray Allah and the Messenger, nor misappropriate things entrusted to you." Gloating is unseemly. Muhammad's militants had won a skirmish against some poorly equipped and out-of-shape businessmen. The Muslims were a small band of bandits, feeble and despised before Badr, and they remained so after the battle. No Muslim was carried off by force. They were the kidnappers. As for an asylum, I would be happy to recommend one.

Quran 8:28 "And know that your property and your children are just a temptation, and that Allah has the best rewards." The idea that "children are just a temptation" is telling. Is Muhammad suggesting that men might be tempted to abuse their sons as he himself was abused as a child? Or is he asking parents to sacrifice their children and their money on Jihad's altar, as so many Muslims do today? While perverse, neither is as twisted as the notion that god's "best reward" is an inebriated stay in his whorehouse. Nor are they any more evil than an Islamic imam seducing mercenary militants to murder innocents to gain entry.

Quran 8:29 "O you who believe! If you obey and fear Allah, He will grant you a criterion to judge between right and wrong, or a way to overlook your evil thoughts and deeds." If you are a good Muslim and obey out of fear, Allah will grant you a new "criterion to judge between right and wrong." And that is because all other religions, moral codes, and societal mores define piracy, murder, plunder, terrorism, kidnapping, thievery, and ransom as evil. But not to worry, O Islamic terrorist, because Allah will forgive your crimes, corrode your mind, and rid you of the pangs of conscience.

Quran 8:30 "Remember how the unbelievers [Meccan merchants] plotted against you (O Muhammad), to keep you in bonds, or slay you, or get you out (of your home). They plotted, and Allah too had arranged a plot; but Allah is the best schemer." Because you have read the Hadith and studied the Quran in context, you know that Muhammad claimed he "received" this verse two years earlier. And you know that the kidnappers and the slayers were Muslims. As for Allah being the best plotter, a world-class schemer, I couldn't agree more. He is the best in the world at what he does.

Prince Charming says: *Ishaq:323* "I am the best of plotters. I deceived them with My guile so that I delivered you from them." Webster defines "guile" the way the Bible defines Satan: "insidious and cunning, a crafty or artful deception, duplicity."

Quran 8:31 "When Our Verses are rehearsed to them, they say: 'We have heard this (before) [i.e., it's plagiarized]. If we wished, we could say (words) like these. These are nothing but stories of the ancients.'" The reason the local Arab population in Yathrib was questioning the prophet's credentials was that he had already trotted out the 2nd surah. It was filled with convoluted stories lifted from the pages of the Torah. This verse confirms that bad Muslims were smart enough to recognize a false prophet.

In the next passage we find Muhammad sidestepping the "no miracles-no prophet" and "no signs-no god" criticisms. It's as feeble as ever. *Quran 8:32* "Remember how they said: 'O Allah, if this (Quran)

is indeed the Truth (revealed) from You, rain down on us a shower of stones from the sky, or send us a painful doom.' But Allah was not going to send them a penalty while you (Muhammad) were among them. But what plea have they that Allah should not punish them; what makes them so special? They obstructed (men) from the Holy Mosque, though they were not its fitting and appointed guardians? Its custodian can only be one who keeps his duty to Allah. Their prayer and worship at the House of Allah (the Ka'ba) is nothing but whistling and clapping of hands. They will have to taste the punishment because they disbelieved.'" This passage says that pagans believed Allah was God; they prayed to him and worshiped at his House. As such, it destroys Muhammad's justification for killing them.

These verses also contain lies and a confession. The Meccans never restricted access to the mosque. The Ka'ba was the centerpiece of Qusayy's religious scam. It was their meal ticket. The more pilgrims the better. It was Muhammad and his Muslims who were intolerant. They would ultimately restrict access, prohibiting all non-Muslims from entering Mecca. The confession provides additional support for the Profitable Prophet Plan. Muhammad was claiming ownership of the Ka'ba Inc. because he deemed himself more deserving than the rightful owners. He had made a deal with the Devil. Custodianship of Allah's House was to be his reward.

Quran 8:36 "The unbelievers spend their wealth to hinder (man) from the Way of Allah, and so will they continue to spend; but in the end they will have intense regrets and sighs. It will become an anguish for them, then they will be subdued. The unbelievers shall be driven into hell in order that Allah may distinguish the bad from the good and separate them. Allah wants to heap the wicked one over the other and cast them into Hell. They are the losers." The Meccan merchants promoted the "way of Allah." Allah's House was all the Quraysh had going for them. But that lie isn't the problem with this verse. Muhammad, on behalf of his spirit, is telling non-Muslims that anguish awaits them, that they will be subdued, forced into

submission and then driven into hell. Terror, a living hell, is the legacy of Muhammad.

Even Ishaq sees Allah as demonic: *Ishaq:324* "Allah said, 'Leave Me to deal with the liars. I have fetters and fire and food which chokes. I will smote the Quraysh at Badr."

The hateful and violent message of the Quran is as clear as *Mein Kampf* . *Quran 8:39* "So fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief [non- Muslims]) and all submit to the religion of Allah alone (in the whole world). But if they cease, Allah is Seer of what they do." In or out of context, this is unequivocal. The Islamic war machine must continue to roll until every soul on earth "submits to the religion of Allah." There will be no understandings, no appeasements, no compromises, no treaties. It is surrender or die. And this verse cannot be misinterpreted, corrupted, or dismissed. The order is clear: "Fight until the whole world is in submission to Islam."

But should you want confirmation, Ishaq, the first imam to record the message of fundamental Islam interprets the verse this way: *Ishaq:324* "He said, Fight them so that there is no more rebellion, and religion, all of it, is for Allah only. Allah must have no rivals." This verse should be hung in every church, in every synagogue, in every school, and statehouse. It ought to be plastered on the front door of the State Department, Pentagon, Capitol, and White House.

Incidentally, there are two wars being announced here, not one. The first is religious; the second is spiritual. Submission to the religion of Islam is entirely political, a war designed to suppress and plunder. That battle is being fought with swords, guns, and bombs. It destroys physical things including the flesh. The spiritual war is being waged for souls. Allah, as Satan, will not tolerate a rival. "Allahu Akbar," (Allah is Greater) is the battle cry. Lucifer wants us to worship him. Islam is simply his most effective and deadly scheme.

Unfortunately, the Quran's dark spirit knew how to motivate a merciless band of religious fanatics. *Ishaq:324* "Allah taught them how to divide the spoil. He made it lawful and said, 'A fifth of the booty belongs to the Apostle.'" This is confirmed in the surah: *Quran 8:40* "If people are obstinate, and refuse to surrender, know that Allah is your Supporter. And know that one fifth of all the booty you take belongs to Allah, and to the Messenger, and for the near relatives (of the Messenger), orphans, and the needy wayfarer [we've heard this before]. Believe in Allah and in what We sent down to Our slave on the Day of victory over the infidels when the two armies clashed. And Allah has the power to do all things." Fortunately, all Allah/Satan can do is play with the weather and tempt men to do his bidding.

Unfortunately, all too many are willing. The temptation in this case was money. Muslim militants got rich [by Arab standards] robbing Muhammad's enemies. Of course, they had to give the prophet a fifth of the spoil, yet that was no more onerous than what Black Beard required. But since Badr was only a ragtag mob of mercenary misfits against a bunch of camel-driving merchants, you have to wonder about the inadequacy of a spirit who called them "armies" and required a thousand demonic angels to carry the day. I wouldn't bet my life on team Islam.

You may have picked up on it already, but if not, Muhammad had a little problem. He and his raiders had gone after a merchandise-laden caravan. The money they sought eluded them. So while they stole some swords and coats of mail, and kidnapped some men for ransom, the expedition was a bust. The caravan got away. *Quran 8:42* "(Remember) you were on the hither side of the valley, and they were on yonder bank. The caravan was on lower ground still (by the coast). Even if you had made a mutual appointment to meet, you would certainly have declined to fight and failed to achieve your goal because Allah needed to accomplish a different matter. Those who were destroyed had to perish as a clear demonstration [of Allah's seductive control]. And those who lived survived as a positive proof

(of His authority). Allah is He Who hears and knows." In other words, Allah won the coin toss. His lust for murder took precedence over Muhammad's yearning for money. As for the dark spirit of Islam hearing and knowing; it's true. Lucifer is able to maneuver in time and travel unseen. He listens and learns how to best tempt his stooges. Everyone has a soft spot, a longing, a desire, something that they crave.

Quran 8:45 "O believers! When you meet an army, be firm, and think of Allah's Name much; that you may prosper." It was a hellish bargain they made for money. "Obey Allah and His Messenger; and do not dispute [with them], lest you lose courage and your power departs; persevere!" The Hadith says: *Ishaq:325* "Muslims, fight in Allah's Cause. Stand firm and you will prosper. Help the Prophet, obey him, give him your allegiance, and your religion will be victorious."

But not everyone had joined the party. So the bad Muslims had to be rebuked. There was no room in Islam for a second leader or for peace: *Quran 8:47* "Be not as those who came from their homes full of their own importance, trying to turn men away from [fighting in] Allah's Cause. Allah is encircling them. Satan made their acts seem alluring to them, and said: 'No one can conquer you this day, while I am near you.' But when the two armies came in sight of each other, he turned on his heels, and said: 'Lo! I am not with you. I see what you cannot. Verily, I fear Allah: for Allah is severe in punishment.'"

Ishaq tells us: "Umayr saw Satan at Badr. When the Devil turned, a surah was handed down concerning him." Then describing Allah, Umayr says: *Ishaq:319* "Satan made their deeds seem good to them and said that they would be victorious because he was their protector. But the Devil deceived them." And he continues to do so.

Following the Satanic interlude, Allah calls bad Muslims "diseased." Their peaceful nature evidently irked the spirit of war. *Quran 8:49* "The hypocrites [bad Muslims] and those in whose hearts is a disease said: 'The religion has deceived and misled them.'" Bad

Muslims could be good people, discerning people. They recognized that fundamental Islam was deceitful. And they knew Islam, Muhammad, and Allah better than anyone.

If this is God speaking, I move that we elect a new one. *Quran 8:50* "If you could have seen the infidels when the angels drew away their souls, striking their faces and smiting their backs. The angels said: 'Taste the penalty of the blazing Fire.'"

Quran 8:52 "They [Meccans] brought this on themselves. Their case is like that of Pharaoh and of those before them. They denied and rejected the revelations of Allah, and Allah destroyed them, punishing them for their crimes: for Allah is strict, severe in punishment." And what bears saying bears repeating... *Quran 8:54* "This was the case with Pharaoh and those before them: They denied and rejected the revelations of their Lord: so We destroyed them." This wasn't a second translation; it was a "senior moment."

The war surah marches on with these lovely words: *Quran 8:55* "Verily the worst of creatures, the vilest of beasts in the sight of Allah are those who reject Him and will not believe. They are those with whom you make an agreement, but they break their covenant every time, and they keep not their duty [to fight]." The bad Muslims are being hammered again. Muhammad is miffed that they reneged on the Pledge of Aqaba. Muslims agreed to protect the prophet like they did their women and to fight whomever he fought. They didn't figure on that including terrorism and piracy, so they bailed on him. As a consequence, the bad peace-loving Muslims were labeled the "worst of creatures."

Enough Mr. Nice Guy. It was time to go back on the warpath. These are some of the most chilling words ever uttered in the name of god: *Quran 8:57* "If you gain mastery over them in battle, inflict such a defeat as would terrorize them, so that they would learn a lesson and be warned." It's pretty hard to reconcile these words with the *Islam-is-a-peace-loving-religion* myth. This sounds like one of al-Qaeda's speeches to me. The Sira presents the "Terror Manifesto" this way:

Ishaq:326 "If you come upon them, deal with them so forcibly as to terrify those who would follow them that they may be warned. Make a severe example of them by terrorizing Allah's enemies."

Before anyone puts their trust in the "peace process" or supports a treaty with an Islamic organization or nation, they should consider Allah's admonition: *Quran 8:58* "If you apprehend treachery from any group on the part of a people (with whom you have a treaty), retaliate by breaking off (relations) with them: for Allah loves not the treacherous. The infidels should not think that they can bypass (the law or punishment of Allah). Surely they cannot get away." A second translation reads: "The unbelieving infidels should not think that they can bypass Islam; surely they cannot escape."

Now that Islam has our undivided attention, it's time for Allah to scare us to death. *Quran 8:60* "Prepare against them whatever arms and cavalry you can muster that you may strike terror in the enemies of Allah, and others besides them not known to you." This is a call for all good Muslims to amass their weapons of mass destruction. The Noble Quran even adds "tanks, planes, missiles, and artillery" to the text. Allah is ordering Muslims to terrorize his enemies, their enemies, and enemies yet unknown. This is as purposeful as a panzer tank, as unyielding as a kamikaze. It explains why Muslims are terrorists. And it foretells our future if we fail to expose this doctrine, if we fail to annihilate it before it annihilates us.

This is a matter of life and death, so I want to give you the benefit of another translation: "Against them make ready your strength to the utmost of your power, including steeds of war, to strike terror into the enemies of Allah and your enemies, and others besides, whom you may not know. Whatever you spend in Allah's Cause will be repaid in full, and no wrong will be done to you [for killing others]."

If you were ignorant of verses 57 through 60, you might be suckered by the 61st. *Quran 8:61* "But if the enemy inclines toward peace, do you (also) incline to peace, and trust in Allah." However... "Should they intend to deceive or cheat you, verily Allah suffices: He

strengthened you with His aid and with the Believers." The small print here is real important. "Should they intend to deceive or cheat" is an open invitation to invoke 8:57 to 60. It presupposes a hypothetical before anything occurs. And Muhammad knew it.

Within days he would claim that he "feared" the Jewish Qaynuqa. He broke the treaty he had formed with them, besieged them, exiled them, and stole their homes, property, and businesses.

The first to interpret this surah said: *Ishaq:326* "If they ask you for peace on the basis of Islam (submission), make peace on that basis. Be of one mind by His religion."

The next two verses, which speak of cementing love in the midst of a killing spree, are incomprehensible. This odd segue brings us to one of Allah's most ominous lines. *Quran 8:65* "O Prophet, urge the Believers to the fight. If there are twenty among you with determination they will vanquish two hundred. If a hundred, they will slaughter a thousand of the unbelieving infidels: for these are a people devoid of understanding." This is the math of terror. On September 11th, nineteen "good" Muslims followed Allah's instructions and murdered 3,000 innocent men, women, and children, fathers and mothers, sons and daughters, brothers and sisters. They snuffed out their lives because we were a people devoid of understanding.

I know that the temptation is to read on. But please, before you do, ponder the implications of this surah. This is the spirit of Islam speaking directly to Muslims. It is why they are terrorists.

The Sira proclaims: *Ishaq:326* "O Prophet exhort the believers to fight. If there are twenty good fighters they will defeat two hundred for they are a senseless people. They do not fight with good intentions nor for truth." Such could be said for America. The U.S. State Department has managed to lose the peace because they are ignorant of the truth. Believing that the "enemy of my enemy is my friend," we fight with less than ideal intentions. As a nation we have partnered with the wrong people and thereby created our next foe.

We liberated China and they slaughtered us in Korea. We supported Stalin and it killed us in Vietnam. We funded the Mujahidun and they became al-Qaeda. We furnished biological weapons to Saddam and Americans died to keep him from using them. Not to be outdone, we have formed alliances with Saudi Arabia, Egypt, and Syria against Israel so that our friend might be victimized.

Allah wasn't finished motivating his terrorists to attack us. *Quran 8:66* "Now Allah has lightened your (task), for He knows that there is a weak spot in you [which is precisely what he is exploiting]. So if there are a hundred of you with determination they will vanquish two hundred, and if a thousand, they will kill two thousand by the will of Allah. For Allah is with those who are determined." It's true.

Letters taken from the cars the suicide bombers of 9/11 left behind included prayers to Allah. The Muslims were singing *Allahu Akbar* as they slit the stewards' throats and pointed the planes at our buildings. This is the price we pay for our blindness, for seeing Islam as a religion rather than a terrorist dogma. We allow mosques to preach the hatred and violence of the 8th surah right next door to our businesses, our schools, and our homes. The crater that was the World Trade Center stands as a memorial to our ignorance. The destruction of New York will be the legacy of our inaction.

Ishaq:326 "Abdallah told me that when this verse came down it was a shock to the Muslims who took it hard. They were afraid, as the odds were too great. So Allah relieved them and cancelled the verse with another: 'Now has Allah relieved you and He knows that there is a weakness among you, so if there are 100 [rather than 20] they shall vanquish 200.'"

Now that he had calmed the nerves of his squeamish militants, the war god of Islam was ready to approve kidnapping for ransom. He knew that terrorists craved money as much as they enjoyed murder. *Quran 8:67* "It is not fitting for any prophet to have prisoners until he has made a great slaughtered in the land. You desire the lure of the frail goods of this world while Allah desires the Hereafter, and Allah

is Mighty." Another translation begins: "No apostle should take captives until he has battled and subdued a nation." This is a dual confession. Muhammad lusted for the ransom captives would bring, but his Allah persona was unwilling to enrich the prophet until he became a psychopathic killer. That's because Allah was entertained by torturing men in the fires of hell. And if you're unsure whether calling Muhammad a psychopath is fair, go back and read his conversation with the mutilated bodies in the pit.

Every word of this is so unbelievable, so maniacal, I have tried to buttress the Quranic presentation with an ample dose of Ishaq's insights. *Ishaq:326* "Allah said, 'No Prophet before Muhammad took booty from his enemy nor prisoners for ransom.' Muhammad said, 'I was made victorious with terror. The earth was made a place for me to clean. I was given the most powerful words. Booty was made lawful for me. I was given the power to intercede. These five privileges were awarded to no prophet before me.'" There is no denying that Muhammad was unlike all other prophets.

The Sira continues to interpret the Quran: *Ishaq:327* "Allah said, 'A prophet must slaughter before collecting captives. A slaughtered enemy is driven from the land. Muhammad, you craved the desires of this world, its goods and the ransom captives would bring. But Allah desires killing them to manifest the religion.'" This is so ungodly, so demonic, I don't even know what to say. "Allah desires killing them to manifest the religion.'"

Quran 8:68 "Had it not been for a previous agreement from Allah, a severe penalty would have reached you for the (ransom) that you took as booty." In other words, the prophet was given a special dispensation. Since he had shown himself worthy and been willing to slaughter his kin, ransom was his just reward. Imagine that. But since you're my boy, revel in the loot, celebrate the butchering of your kin, turn your murderers into martyrs... *Quran 8:69* "So enjoy what you took as booty; the spoils are lawful and good." Once again, this is demonic. Lucifer is the only spirit capable of not only authorizing

thievery, but actually calling it good. And it was "good" from his perspective, because it seduced men to act badly.

The Hadith agrees: *Ishaq:327* "Allah made booty lawful and good. He used it to incite the Muslims to unity of purpose. So enjoy what you have captured."

The following is hideously out of character for the author of this surah. As such, it's all part of the deception: "Fear Allah: for Allah is Forgiving, Merciful."

Quran 8:70 "O Prophet, tell the captives in your hands: 'If Allah knows or finds any good in you, He will give you something better than what has been taken from you.'" What is the Black Stone supposed to do when it finds something good? Roll over? Jump for joy? And by the way, why do the captives who lost their sons and brothers trying to protect their belongings need forgiveness? They were victims, not villains. But that wasn't the purpose of this verse. It was designed to lure Meccans into Muhammad's service. If they joined him they too would be able to steal and kidnap with "god's. blessing.

Only the illiterate messenger of a rock idol would recite something this foolish: *Quran 8:71* "If they try to deceive you, remember they have deceived Allah before. So he gave you mastery over them." Fortunately, Allah is dumb enough to be deceived by man. We can prevail against Lucifer and his Islam. But first we must break the curse. We must free Muslims to think for themselves. For until we do, they will continue to pit good Muslims against bad Muslims. *Quran 8:72* "Those who accepted Islam, left their homes, and fought with their property and lives in Allah's Cause, as well as those who gave (them) asylum, aid, and shelter, those who harbored them - these are allies of one another." According to Allah: a good Muslim kills and aids or abets killers. That explains the Taliban. What's more, a good Muslim is a suicide bomber. They sacrifice their life and property in Allah's Cause.

To define bad Muslims, the verse says: "You are not responsible for protecting those who embraced Islam but did not leave their homes [to fight] until they do so." And so that there would be no doubt, Muhammad once again helped his god characterize the nature and deeds of "good" Muslims: *Quran 8:73* "The unbelieving infidels are allies. Unless you (Muslims of the whole world unite and) aid each other (fighting as allies, as one united block under one Caliph to make Allah's religion victorious), there will be confusion, anarchy, and discord on earth, great mischief and corruption. Those [good Muslims] who accepted Islam, left their homes to fight in Allah's Cause (al-Jihad), as well as those who give them asylum, shelter, and aid - these are (all) [good Muslim] Believers: for them is pardon and bountiful provision (in Paradise)." By definition: all good Muslims are bad people. Islam makes them that way.

We have seen Islam in action. God and prophet have revealed their true identities, their motivations, and their rage. There is no retreat from the battlefields of Badr. As with the Nazis documenting their barbaric behavior in Poland, Islam chronicled its deeds. The doctrine cannot escape the damage that it did to itself in the month of Ramadhan A.H. 2 (March, 624 A.D.). The books of Ishaq, Tabari, Bukhari, Muslim, and Allah agree. The verdict is unanimous: Islam is a violent and inept political doctrine, not a religion. Its founder was a pirate, not a prophet. We know this because they told us.

Surah Context and Overview Material

Coveting what belonged to others, Muhammad gave us another glimpse into his soul. *Tabari VII:26* "*When the Prophet came to Yathrib, he saw the Jews fasting on Ashura day. He questioned them, and they told him that it was the day upon which God drowned Pharaoh and saved Moses from the Egyptians. He said, 'We have a better right to Moses than you do.' He fasted and ordered his fellow Muslims to fast with him. When the fast of Ramadhan was prescribed, he made Ashura optional.*"

The Bible's Messianic message - past, present, and future – revolves around the Seven Festivals of Yahweh. When the pretend Messiah asked the Jews why they were fasting, Muhammad proved

he was a phony. What's more, he got it wrong. There is only one fast on the Jewish religious calendar, Yom Kippur - known as the Day of Atonement. But it's celebrated in the fall, and it has nothing to do with Pharaoh. The spring Feast of Passover commemorates freedom from Egyptian bondage. And it took the Jews more like six days, not six months, to elude his army. (As an interesting aside, in 1978 Ron Wyatt discovered Pharaoh's graveyard in the Gulf of Aqaba branch of the Red Sea - proving once again that the Bible's chronology was accurate.)

When Muhammad said that he had a better right to Moses than did the Jews, his counterfeit religion became as obvious as a pink six-dollar bill with a turbaned president. Needing to corrupt all things Biblical to please his dark spirit, Muhammad told his fellow terrorists that they should take a break from raiding civilians. But it wouldn't last. Stealing a ritual was insufficient. Muhammad needed to own everything the Jews possessed and held sacred.

In actuality, both Ashura and Ramadhan honor false gods. The spring fast being erroneously observed was "Crying for Tammuz," a legacy of Jewish captivity. It honors the Babylonian sun god. Catholic Lent is derived from the same rite. And Muhammad reestablished the pagan Tahannuth fasts of Ramadhan saying that they commemorated his wrestling match with the cave spirit.

Returning to Muhammad's scheme: *Tabari VII:26* "In this year Muhammad ordered people to pay the zakat tax. It is said that the Prophet commanded them to do this." Allah and Muhammad spoke with one voice. Paying the zakat became an order and then a pillar. The political manifesto was ushered in with these words: *Ishaq:235* "When the Apostle was settled in Medina and his comrades were gathered to him, the affairs of the workers were arranged, and Islam became firmly established. Prayer was instituted [the prostration was the sign of his power], the zakat tax was prescribed [dictators thrive on money], legal punishments were fixed, as were all things permitted and forbidden [as a confirmation of the tyrant's supreme authority]." A benevolent dictator, however, he was not. *Ishaq:280*

"When Allah's Apostle came to Medina it was the most fever-infested place on earth. It smote Muslims to such a degree they could only pray sitting. Muhammad came out when they were praying thus and said, 'Know that the prostration of the sitter is only half as valuable as that of the stander.' The Muslims painfully struggled to their feet despite their weakness, seeking a blessing."

This is followed by: "Then the Apostle prepared for war in pursuance of Allah's command to fight his enemies and to fight the infidels who Allah commanded him to fight." Fighting was such an essential part of Islam's formation that Tabari devoted the next sixty pages to a single conflict - the Battle of Badr. It gets five times more attention than Abraham's pilgrimage to the Ka'ba - the establishment of Islam. It gets ten times more ink that the first revelation - Muhammad's call to prophethood. It garners twenty times more coverage than Muhammad's migration to Yathrib - the Hijrah that instigated the Islamic Era. How is it that a battle became the centerpiece of a religion?

The initial salvo of the battle to resurrect Islam nearly crucified it. We are told that Muhammad led his militants on a terrorist raid designed to rob another caravan in of all months, Ramadhan. *Tabari VII:26* "In this year the great battle of Badr took place between the Messenger of Allah and the Quraysh Unbelievers in the month of Ramadhan." Since fasting was required in the sacred month, since the observance of Ramadhan was a religious obligation, a pillar of Islam, why were the first Muslims and their prophet on the prowl during their most holy time? Do you suppose money was more important than piety?

At Badr, Muhammad was the aggressor, just as he was on seventy-three of his seventy-five raids. The prophet got to choose the time, place, and victim. So he elected to terrorize money-laden civilians during Ramadhan. Reason would thus dictate that the "prophet" had discarded his original calling and become a pirate.

As you contemplate what motivated Islam's bad boy, consider this: *Tabari VII:28* "Abd al-Rahman said, 'Muhammad celebrated the night of 17 Ramadhan. In the morning traces of sleeplessness would be on his face. He would say, "On this morning Allah distinguished between truth and falsehood, revealing the Quran. On this morning he made Islam mighty, humbling the leaders of unbelief at Badr."'"

Submission was made mighty because the Quraysh were humbled. Allah distinguished between truth and falsehood by having Muslim militants murder Meccan merchants.

But violence isn't cheap. Like today's terrorists, the first Muslims needed money. *Tabari VII:29/Ishaq:289* "The Apostle heard that Abu Sufyan [a Meccan merchant] was coming from Syria with a large Quraysh caravan containing their money and their merchandise. He was accompanied by only thirty men." The Meccans were going about their lives, working to make a living, something Muslims were unwilling to do. So Islam was about to rob them.

"This was after fighting had broken out between them, and people had been killed and taken captive at Nakhlah." If you were reading this out of context you might assume that these parties were in a state of war, and that both were to blame for escalating hostilities. But you know better, because the Islamic Hadith has shown that only the Muslims were militants. They had set out on a dozen terrorist raids. They had ventured out as far as two hundred miles to rob Meccan civilians. They were the sole perpetrators, having killed the Meccan, Hadrami, in cold blood. They kidnapped his companions and held them for ransom.

Ever inclined to put the best possible spin on their violent beginnings, the first Muslims claimed: *Tabari VII:29* "This incident had provoked a state of war between the Prophet and the Quraysh and was the beginning of the fighting in which they inflicted casualties upon one another." In other words, before the Islamic raid, there was no fighting. Not a single Muslim had been killed. In fact there were no armies. The Muslims had raiders - terrorists, in our

parlance. The Meccans had merchants - businessmen, in today's vernacular.

But if pirates are shady entrepreneurs, Muhammad was a businessman, par excellence. *Ishaq:288* "Allah divided the booty stolen from the first caravan after he made spoils permissible. He gave four-fifths to those He had allowed to take it and one-fifth to His Apostle." Not one to miss another opportunity: *Ishaq:289* "Muhammad summoned the Muslims and said, 'This is the Quraysh caravan containing their property. Go out and attack it. Perhaps Allah will give it to us as prey." These lines forever damn Islam's pretense of religiosity. They bear repeating: "This is the Quraysh caravan containing their property. Go out and attack it. Perhaps Allah will give it to us as prey."

The motivation was piracy - not religion. The historian reports: *Tabari VII:29* "Abu Sufyan and the horsemen of the Quraysh were returning from Syria following the coastal road. When Allah's Apostle heard about them he called his companions together and told them of the wealth they had with them and the fewness of their numbers. The Muslims set out with no other object than Sufyan and the men with him. They did not think that this raid would be anything other than easy booty." These armed raiders wanted to steal assets and kidnap folks. Since the prophet's sole motivation was piracy, not piety, Islam cannot be a religion. And if it is, we need to canonize Black Beard and call him a prophet.

The very fact the first adherents of this perverse doctrine recorded this stunning admission of guilt reminds me of the Nazis and the way they chronicled their atrocities in World War II. Immoral, hateful, and violent doctrines like Islam and Nazism corrode men's minds and consciences to the point they become unable to differentiate right from wrong. Ridding the world of those they view as inferior, stealing their possessions, becomes part of their mission and thus becomes good - deeds worthy of heroic lore and scripture.

As further proof that the Badr raid was an act of terrorism, another Hadith reports: *Bukhari:V5B59N702* "Allah did not admonish anyone who had not participated in the Ghazwa [raid] of Badr, for in fact, Allah's Apostle had only gone out in search of the Quraysh caravan so that he could rob it. But Allah arranged for the Muslims and their enemy to meet by surprise. I was at the Aqabah pledge with Allah's Apostle when we gave our lives in submission, but the Badr battle is more popular amongst the people. I was never stronger or wealthier than I was when I followed the Prophet on a Ghazwa.'" That pretty much sums up Islam.

Upon hearing that Muhammad was on the prowl, the Quraysh sent a delegation out to protect their people and business assets. This explains why the Quran said Muslims were contemplating a "choice" between taking "easy booty" and fighting for doctrinal supremacy. "They did not suppose that there would be a great battle. Concerning this Allah revealed a Quran: 'And you longed that other than the armed one might be yours.'" [Quran 8:7]

Before I comment, I'd like you to have the benefit of the entire verse: *Quran 8:7* "Behold! Allah promised you that one of the two parties would be yours. You wished for the unarmed one, but Allah willed to justify His truth according to His words and to cut off the roots of the unbelievers." To "cut off the roots" is to kill. This makes Allah a murderer and Muhammad a pirate. One was after booty, the other blood. But it was worse than that. They inspired a gang of armed men to attack a defenseless civilian enterprise, one owned by a rival. As such, they were terrorists. And there is no way to discount the source of this condemning scripture as it's confirmed in all three Hadith collections and in the Quran.

The Traditions report: *Ishaq:289* "The people answered the Prophet's summons; some eagerly, some reluctantly." *Tabari VII:29* "When Abu Sufyan heard that Muhammad's Companions were on their way to intercept his caravan, he sent a message to the Quraysh. 'Muhammad is going to intercept our caravan, so protect your merchandise.' When the Quraysh heard this, the people of Mecca

hastened to defend their property and protect their men as they were told Muhammad was lying in wait for them."

The Sira suggests that they weren't quite so hasty: *Ishaq:290* "Some of the Meccans got up to circumambulate the Ka'ba.... Sitting around the mosque, they wondered why they had allowed this evil rascal to attack their men." The pagans were being religious, worshiping Allah in his mosque. The Muslims had abandoned religion, setting out on a terrorist raid in the holy month of Ramadhan.

Ishaq:292 "Setting out in Ramadhan, Muhammad was preceded by two black flags. His companions had seventy camels on which men rode in turns." It's interesting: the white battle flags of the Maghazi raids inspired by Muhammad turned black when the "prophet" personally led the parade. *Tabari VII:38* "I have been informed by authorities that Muhammad set out on 3 Ramadhan at the head of 310 of his companions. The Emigrants on the day of Badr were 77 men, and the Ansar were 236. The war banner of the Messenger was carried by Ali. The banner of the Ansar was carried by Sa'd."

Back in Ka'ba Ville: *Tabari VII:30* "A body of Meccan men was drawn from the clans. Neither the Prophet nor his Companions heard about this force until they reached Badr, which was on the coastal route the Quraysh caravan had taken from Syria." These passages confirm that Muhammad was on the prowl. They reveal that the caravan was comprised of a poorly protected assemblage of businessmen. They suggest that when Sufyan sent for help, it came in the form of townsfolk. There was no standing army. Mecca was a tiny village of some five thousand traders eking out a humble living. They didn't have a police force much less a military. Before Muhammad and Islam, they hadn't needed one.

Ishaq:293/Tabari VII:30 "The prophet marched forward and spent the night near Badr with his Companions. They did not know that the Quraysh had come out against them. While the Prophet was standing in prayer [asking Allah to help him steal] some Quraysh water-carriers came to the well. Among these was a black slave.

Muhammad's men seized him and brought him to the Messenger's bivouac. They ordered him to salute Allah's Apostle. Then they questioned him about Abu Sufyan, having no idea that he was not from the caravan. When the slave began to tell them about the protecting force, it was unwelcome news, for the only object of their raid was Abu Sufyan and [the booty from] his caravan."

Picture this scene. The founder of a "religion" is out on a terrorist mission designed to raid a civilian business. He is praying, asking his spirit to help him kidnap innocent people and steal their possessions. His fellow militants capture a slave and torture him, trying to solicit information. *Tabari VII:30* "Meanwhile the Prophet was praying, bowing and prostrating himself, and also seeing and hearing the treatment of the slave. When the slave told them that the Quraysh had come to meet them, they began to beat him and called him a liar. 'You are trying to conceal the whereabouts of Abu Sufyan and his caravan. They beat him severely and continued to interrogate him but they found that he had no knowledge of what they were looking for."

I have said that Muhammad was the most vile and immoral man to have ever walked the earth. The first Muslims agree, although their hearts and minds have been so corroded by Islam they don't seem to care. They think that they are just describing a normal day at the prophetic office. For such immoral and barbaric acts to have been passed on as Traditions and linked to the Quran, Muslims must view these terrorist raids and the ensuing crimes favorably. They must see such ungodly behavior as a living witness of Allah's Cause - an example of how to be a good Muslim.

Tabari VII:31 "When the slave said, 'I am from the Quraysh who have come out against you.' they beat him, but when he said, 'I am with Abu Sufyan.' they left him alone. When the Prophet saw what they were doing he stopped his prayer. He said, 'By Him in Whose hand my soul rests, you beat him when he tells the truth and leave him alone when he lies.'" Muhammad wasn't bothered by Muslims beating the black slave, just by their inept interrogation technique. And he was nervous. Mercenaries can be an unruly lot: *Ishaq:294* "The

Apostle was afraid the Ansar would not feel obliged to help him fight without the enemy being the aggressor and attacking in Medina." This is further evidence Muhammad wasn't defending Muslims and Islam. As proof he wasn't a prophet, the Ansar surprised him: "Sa'd said, 'We hear and obey. We are experienced in war, trustworthy in combat. Allah will let us show you something that will bring you joy. The Apostle was delighted at Sa'd's words which greatly encouraged him. Muhammad shouted, 'It is as if I see the enemy lying prostrate.'" The founder of Islam was pleased by the prospect of war and encouraged by the thought of his foe bowing in submission. That's fine if you're Stalin, Mao, or Hitler. It's bad if you're Muhammad.

The Sira speaks of another interrogation. *Ishaq:295* "A young man was brought to the Apostle and beaten. When the Muslims were displeased with his answers they beat him soundly. Watching the interrogation while performing two prostrations, the Prophet interrupted the proceedings and said, 'Mecca has thrown us pieces of its liver!'"

But alas, the intended target escaped the raiders' grasp. *Ishaq:295* "Abu Sufyan changed the caravan's direction from the shore road, traveling as quickly as possible." *Ishaq:296* "When Sufyan saw that he had saved his caravan he sent word to the Quraysh. 'Since you came out to save your caravan, your men, and property, go back home.'" Some of the merchant militia left but, "Abu Jahl said, 'Badr was the site of an Arab fair. We are going to spend a few days, slaughter camels, feast, drink wine, and have some girls play for us.'" The non-partiers said, "'We came out to protect our property and defend our men. There is no point of staying to fight.' So they returned to Mecca."

On the Muslim front, we discover that Muhammad wasn't much of a general. We are told that a man named Hubab asked him, *Ishaq:297* "Did Allah order you to occupy this place so that we have no choice, or was this position chosen as a matter of opinion for military tactics?" When Muhammad said that Allah had not spoken to him about it the Ansar chief saved the day and ruined the world:

"'This is not the proper place.' Hubab said, 'We should go to the well nearest the enemy, stop up all other wells, and deprive them of water.' Then Sa'd said, 'Prophet, let us build you a booth of palm fronds from which you can watch the battle safely.' The Apostle thanked and blessed them."

So let the battle begin: *Tabari VII:32* "When the Quraysh advanced, Muhammad threw dust in the direction of their faces, and Allah put them to flight.... The Meccan [merchant] force and the Prophet's [pirates] met and Allah gave victory to His Messenger, shamed the unbelievers, and satisfied the Muslim.' thirst for revenge on them." To think that these delusional and immoral boys started a religion is beyond belief.

Ishaq:297 "When the Apostle saw them he cried, 'Allah, they called me a liar. Destroy them this morning.'" Jeremiah, he was not. The Meccans, however, were civilized: *Ishaq:298* "Utba rose to speak. 'Let us turn back and leave Muhammad to the rest of the Arabs. If we fall upon him, we will be haunted for having slain the son or brother of our kin.'"

Tabari VII:52 "The Prophet said to his companions, 'You are the same number as the people of Saul on the day he met Goliath." Actually, Saul and his men were far more numerous. Yet they refused to fight the Philistines, which is why David was given the opportunity to sling himself into immortality. Had Muhammad been a real prophet, he never would have quoted this story. Had he had any faith, he would have followed David's example.

Tabari VII:52/Ishaq:299 "Aswad, an ill-natured man, took the field, and Hamzah came out to meet him. In the encounter Hamzah cut off Aswad's foot and half his leg.... Hamzah pursued him and struck a blow, killing Aswad. After this, Utba took the field and issued a challenge to single combat. Three young Ansar Muslims came forward to meet him." The Emigrants had cowered, so Muhammad commanded. "'Arise Ubayda, Hamza, and Ali.' It was no time before Hamza had killed Shayba and Ali had killed Walid. Ubayda and

Utba each inflicted a blow upon his adversary. Hamza and Ali then turned on Utba with their swords and finished him off. They lifted up their companion Ubayda to safety. His foot had been cut off and the marrow was flowing out. When they brought him to Muhammad, Ubayda said, 'Am I not a martyr, O Messenger of Allah.' 'Yes indeed.' the Prophet replied." We have our first entrant into Islamic paradise. Can you imagine the surprise on his face when he discovered that it wasn't as Muhammad had described and that Allah was indeed waiting for him?

Tabari VII:54 "Muhammad turned toward his new Qiblah and said. 'Allah, if this band perishes today, you will be worshipped no more.'" Since Meccan Moon Gods were in sparse demand, he was probably right. "Abu Bakr picked up his cloak and put it on him, grasping him from behind. 'O Prophet whom I value more than my father and mother, this constant calling on your Lord is annoying.' Then Allah revealed, 'When you sought the help of your Lord he answered you saying, "I will help you with a thousand angels, rank on rank."'" [Quran 8:9] Sure, why not? Allah's angels are so feeble it takes a thousand of them to do battle with a few hundred intoxicated merchants. And lest we forget, the future Caliph found prayer annoying. He was there for the booty.

Muhammad cried out, *Bukhari:V5B59N330/Ishaq:300* "Here is Gabriel holding the rein of a horse and leading the charge. He is equipped with his weapons and ready for the battle. There is dust upon his front teeth." Why was Muhammad's spirit so eager to kill? And why was he a dirty fighter? *Bukhari:V5B59N327* "Gabriel came to the Prophet and said, 'How do you view the warriors of Badr.' The Prophet said, 'I see the fighters as the best Muslims.' On that, Gabriel said, 'And so are the Angels who are participating in the Badr battle.'" The "best" Muslims are warriors. And Allah's best angels are demons. Is this a great religion, or what?

Tabari VII:54 "The Prophet said when he was in his awning, 'Allah, keep your contract and your promise.'" The dark spirit's contract with his prophet traded submission to him for a founder's share in the

Ka'ba Inc. His promise was to make Muhammad rich, powerful, and amply sexed. *Bukhari: V5B59N289* "Abu Bakr took his hand and said, 'This is enough, Prophet. You have tired your Lord with your pestering.'" The next line distinguished Muhammad from the prophets he claimed were his peers. "Muhammad was wearing his coat of mail." Armor was something Noah, Abraham, Jonah, Moses, and Jesus seldom wore. Nor did they say, "They will be routed and will turn and flee. The hour of doom is their appointed tryst, and it will be more wretched and more bitter than this earthly failure." [Quran 54:45] In other words, "To hell with them."

Thus far, from a religious perspective, the battle of Badr has been a bust. But things were about to change: *Tabari VII:55* "Mihaja, the mawla [slave] of Umar [the future Caliph] was struck by an arrow and killed. He was the first Muslim to die."

Mihaja's death must have rattled the militants because Muhammad was forced to preach a sermon that would make him the Prophet of Doom: *Ishaq:300/ Tabari VII:55* "Allah's Messenger went out to his men and incited them to fight. He promised, 'Every man may keep all the booty he takes.' Then Muhammad said, 'By Allah, if any man fights today and is killed fighting aggressively, going forward and not retreating, Allah will cause him to enter Paradise.'" They were just words - sound waves that filtered through the air. Yet they have reverberated for 1400 years. They echo still.

"Umayr, who was holding some dates in his hand and eating them, said, 'Fine, fine. This is excellent! Nothing stands between me and my entering Paradise except to be killed by these people.' He threw down the dates, seized his sword, and fought until he was slain." The means behind the madness had finally materialized. Muhammad told his fellow militants that their reward was Allah's paradise. All they had to do to earn their prize was to die murdering others in pursuit of booty.

This Muslim militant, this disciple of Muhammad, this misguided youth who had gone off on a terrorist raid to kidnap defenseless

civilians and steal their possessions, died shouting these words: *Ishaq:300* "I am fighting in Allah's service. This is piety and a good deed. In Allah's war I do not fear as others should. For this fighting is righteous, true, and good." Consider the number of times the Quran has spoken of "righteous, true, and good deeds." Now you know Allah's definition of "piety," and what a "good deed" actually represents. You also learned Muhammad's definition of a good Muslim.

In a way, Muhammad may have been right. If he was speaking on behalf of Lucifer, not Gabriel, as I suspect, "fighting aggressively" for "booty" would have earned a murdering thief direct admission into Satan's paradise. As for Muslim martyrs finding virgins - I wouldn't bet my life on it.

But Muslim lives were meaningless to Muhammad; just as Islamic clerics find suicide bombers expendable. In that light, Muhammad issued the "Suicide Bomber Creed" (not for himself, mind you): *Ishaq:300/ Tabari VII:56* "'O Messenger of Allah, what makes the Lord [Lucifer] laugh with joy at his servant?' He replied, 'When he plunges his hand into the midst of an enemy without armor.' So Auf took off the coat of mail he was wearing and threw it away. Then he took his sword and fought the enemy until he was killed." It was the seventh century version of today's boy bombs.

While that's clear, I am perplexed by what Muhammad said. It's odd that he didn't need an angelic revelation to know what made Allah "laugh with joy." And it sounds as if Allah likes to do the plunging and killing. Further, can you fathom a "religion" built around a spirit who prefers death to salvation?

Then in a tone as demented as the spirit guiding him: *Ishaq:301/Tabari VII:56* "Muhammad picked up a handful of pebbles and faced the Quraysh. He shouted, 'May their faces be deformed.' He threw the pebbles at them and ordered his companions to attack. The foe was routed. Allah killed Quraysh chiefs and caused many of their nobles to be taken captive. While the Muslims were taking

prisoners, the Messenger was in his hut." Whether you are Biblically grounded and see Muhammad and his spirit as demonic, or just the personification of evil, there is no way to see them as good.

While it's subtle, there is a bit of psychological gamesmanship going on here. Allah was credited with the killing and kidnapping - it wasn't Muhammad or his militants. No. They weren't murdering thieves. Their god was.

Bukhari:V5B59N290 "The Prophet said, 'The believers who failed to join the Ghazwa of Badr and those who took part in it are not equal in reward." Muhammad loved murderers. He even loved their weapons: *Bukhari:V5B59N333* "Az-Zubair said, 'I attacked him with my spear and pierced his eye. I put my foot over his body to pull the weapon out, but even then I had to use great force. Later on Allah's Apostle asked me for that spear and I gave it to him.'" Show me your treasure and I will reveal your soul.

Ishaq:301/Tabari VII:56 "As the Muslims were laying their hands on as many prisoners as they could catch, the Prophet, I have been told, saw disapproval in the face of Sa'd. He said, 'Why are you upset by the taking of captives.' Sa'd replied, 'This was the first defeat inflicted by Allah on the infidels. Slaughtering the prisoners would have been more pleasing to me than sparing them.'" Remember these hateful words and who spoke them. We have not heard the last of Sa'd.

In a long Hadith from Abd Al-Rahman, one of the butchers of Nakhlah, we hear: *Ishaq:302/Tabari VII:60* "Umayyah [a merchant] was a friend of mine in Mecca. My name was Abd Amr, but when I became a Muslim I was called Abd al-Rahman." This militant was renamed after the first Islamic god. As such, this is a stinging repudiation of Islam's first pillar. "Umayyah used to meet me when we were in Mecca and would say, 'Abd Amr, do you dislike the name your father gave you.' I would reply, 'Yes.' Umayyah would then say, 'I do not recognize Ar-Rahman [as a god], so adopt a name that I can call you by when we meet.'"

After some chatter the friends turned enemies by Islam settled on a name. "'Well then, you are Abd al-Ilah [Slave-to-the-God].' I agreed." This line confirms the single most fatal charge that can be leveled against Islam. The Arabic word for God is "Ilah" not "Allah." Like Ar-Rahman, Allah was the personal name of a rock idol that became one of the Islamic gods. This simple conversation obliterates Muhammad's credibility, the Quran's authority, and Islam's legitimacy. Since Ar-Rahman and Allah are names of gods used throughout the Quran and Hadith, Islam's central claim is bogus. Neither Allah nor Ar-Rahman are Yahweh or Yahshua. And since the Islamic duo are incompatible by name and character with Yahweh and Yahshua, all Biblical references are just crass plagiarism - inspired by a man's lust for money, sex, and power.

The Tradition continues, giving us an up close and personal insight into what Islam did to a man's mind and soul. Fair warning, this isn't pretty: *Tabari VII:59/Ishaq:303* "On the day of Badr I passed Umayyah as he was standing with his son Ali, holding his hand. I had with me some coats of mail which I had taken as plunder. Umayyah said, 'Abd al-Ilah, would you like to take me as a prisoner? I will be more valuable to you as a captive to be ransomed than the coats of mail that you are carrying.' I said, 'Yes. Come here then.' I flung away the armor and bound Umayyah and his son Ali, taking them with me." According to Muhammad and his god, kidnapping for ransom was a legitimate religious practice - one more profitable than stealing armor.

And in case you're wondering, the Meccan surrendered because he didn't want the Muslim raiders to kill his son. But it didn't work out very well. "People [Muslim militants] encircled us [Abd al-Rahman and his captives]. Then they restrained us physically. One of the Muslims drew his sword and struck Ali in the leg, severing it so that he fell down. Umayyah gave a scream the like of which I have never heard. I said, 'Save yourself, for there is no escape for your son. By Allah, I cannot save him from these men.' Then the Muslims hacked Ali to pieces. Abd al-Rahman used to say, 'May Allah have

mercy on Bial [a former slave turned Muslim marauder]! I lost my coats of mail, and he deprived me of my captives.'" In trying to hype the religion of war, the practitioners harpooned it. They not only demoted their gods to pagan status, they exposed their immoral motives. Islam was all about the money. And while that should have been enough to impugn the doctrine, the fatal blow was in the last paragraph. Muhammad so corrupted these men that they mutilated a child in front of his father. And there was no sense of guilt, no glimmer of humanity. Their only remorse was over lost booty.

Yes, Islam is an evil curse that must be dispelled: *Bukhari:V5B59N297* "The Prophet faced the Ka'ba and invoked evil on the Quraysh people specifically cursing: Shaiba, Utba, Walid and Abu Jahl. I bear witness, by Allah, that I saw them all dead, putrefied by the sun, as Badr was a very hot day." Lucifer and his demons must have been in paradise: evil curses were being invoked, people were dying, bodies were putrefied, and it was hot. Moreover, their favorite prophet was on duty: *Bukhari:V5B59N397* "Allah's Apostle raised his head after bowing the first Rak'a of the morning prayer. He said, 'O Allah! Curse so-and-so and so-and-so.' After he had invoked evil upon the Quraysh, Allah revealed: 'Your Lord will send thousands of angels riding upon chargers sweeping down as a form of good tidings to reassure you that victory comes from Him. He will cut off parts of the unbelievers, overthrow them, and turn them back in frustration. For Allah is forgiving and kind.'" [Quran 3:124] The "kind" mutilator is telling us: Islam was a team effort.

Ibn Ishaq tells us: *Tabari VII:60/Ishaq:303* "A cousin of mine and I mounted a hill from which we could overlook Badr and see who would be defeated, so that we could join in the plundering afterwards." "I was pursuing one of the Meccan polytheists in order to smite him, when his head suddenly fell off before my sword touched him. Then I knew that someone other than I had killed him." The implication is that one of Allah's angelic brigades did the dastardly deed. "My son, I saw Muslims on the day of Badr, and saw that one of us would wave his sword at a polytheist, and the man's

head would fall from his body before the sword touched him." "The sign of the angels on the day of Badr was white turbans which trailed down their backs, and on the day of Hunayn it was red turbans. The angels did not fight on any day except the battle of Badr; on the other days they were reinforcements, assistants, and helpers, but they struck no blows." It was another Islamic first: killer angels wielding swords. Either way Islam loses. If there were no angels, then Muhammad and his disciples were liars. If an angelic horde was out chopping off the heads of merchants so militants could rob them, they were demons.

For those familiar with the Bible, you may recall that over the course of 4,000 years angels caused men to die on only two occasions. Both were in self defense and no one got rich. The Egyptians lost their first-born sons so that the Jewish slaves might be freed, and the Assyrians who were besieging Jerusalem were foiled.

Confirming that the Badr terrorist campaign was personal and political, not religious, we read: *Tabari VII:61/Ishaq:304* "When the Prophet had finished with his enemy, he gave orders that Abu Jahl should be found among the dead. He said, 'O Allah, do not let him escape.' The first man who encountered Abu Jahl yelled out and I made him my mark. When he was within my reach, I attacked him and struck him a blow which severed his foot and half his leg. By Allah, when it flew off I could only compare it to a date-stone which flies out of a crusher when it is struck. Then Jahl's son hit me on the shoulder and cut off my arm. It dangled at my side from a piece of skin. The fighting prevented me from reaching him after that. I fought the whole day, dragging my arm behind me. When it began to hurt me, I put my foot on it and stood until I pulled it off.'" Consider the indoctrination and the motivation required to inspire such devotion. And contemplate how the same prophet and doctrine arouse the same hateful passions today - passions capable of toppling economies and nations. "Then Mu'awwidh passed by Abu Jahl, who was now crippled and laying there helpless. He hit him until he could no longer move, leaving Jahl gasping for his last breath. But then

Mu'awwidh was killed. Abd Allah bin Mas'ud passed by Jahl right when the Messenger ordered us to search for him among the corpses. The Prophet said, 'If you cannot identify him, look for the mark of a wound on his knee, for I jostled against him when we were boys. I pushed him so that he fell and scratched one of his knees.'"

Translated: "I may be a cowardly slithering snake of a man now, but I wasn't always a weasel."

Ishaq:304 "Abd Allah bin Mas'ud said, 'I found Abu Jahl in the throes of death. I put my foot on his neck because he had grabbed me once at Mecca and had hurt me. Then I said, Has Allah disgraced you and put you to shame, O enemy of Allah.' 'In what way has he disgraced me.' he asked. 'Am I anything more important than a man whom you have killed? Tell me, to whom is the victory.' I said, 'To Allah and his Messenger.'" *Bukhari:V5B59N298* "Abu Jahl said, 'You should not be proud that you have killed me.'"

It was the Muslims who had disgraced themselves. A few hundred militants had gone out to rob some merchants, yet god and prophet declared a glorious victory. Even the pagan Abu Jahl knew that it was a meaningless skirmish, an embarrassment.

Ishaq:304/Tabari VII:62 "I cut off Abu Jahl's head and brought it to the Messenger. I said, 'O Allah's Prophet, this is the head of the enemy of Allah, Abu Jahl.' Muhammad said, 'Is this so, by Allah, than whom there is no other deity.' This used to be the Messenger of Allah's oath. [The vengeful Muhammad was no more articulate than the inspired one.] I said, 'Yes.' Then I threw down his head before the Prophet's feet. He said, 'Praise be to Allah.'" God doesn't have enemies; only men and demons do.

Bukhari:V5B59N572 "O Muslims, take not My enemies as friends, offering them kindness when they reject Allah, the Prophet Muhammad, and his Quran. And whoever does that, then indeed he has gone (far) astray. You have come out to fight in My Cause, seeking My acceptance so do not be friendly with them, even in secret." [Quran 60:1]

It's hard to imagine men writing this down as if it were "religious." *Ishaq:305* "Ukkasha fought until he broke his sword. He came to the Apostle who gave him a wooden cudgel telling him to fight with that. He brandished it and it became a brilliant weapon. Allah gave him victory while he wielded it. He took that weapon with him to every raid he fought with Allah's Apostle until he was killed in the rebellion [the War of Compulsion]. These were his dying words: 'What do you think about when you kill people? Are these not men just because they are not Muslims?'" Sobering, isn't it?

According to Ibn Ishaq, Muhammad's quota on paradise was proclaimed at Badr. *Ishaq:306* "When the Allah's Apostle said, '70,000 of my followers shall enter Paradise like the full moon.' Ukkasha asked if he could be one of them. Then a lesser Ansari asked to be included, but the Prophet replied, 'Ukkasha beat you to it and my prayer is now cold.'" At this point in his "mission," Muhammad's vision was no greater than the conquest of Mecca and central Arabia. Inciting 70,000 fools to die for what he coveted seemed sufficient at the time. Little did he know that his scam would live on, infecting billions, and sending millions to their death. Second, the "like a full moon" was an acknowledgement of Allah's lunar genealogy. Third, to "earn" Allah's paradise one has to be a big-time murderer. And fourth, imagine risking your soul on a man who said: "my prayer is cold."

Both prophet and god loved it when men sacrificed their lives for them. *Bukhari:V5B59N379* "When we wrote the Holy Quran, I missed one of the verses I used to hear Allah's Apostle reciting. Then we searched for it and found it. The verse was: 'Among the Believers are men who have been true to their Covenant with Allah. Of them, some have fulfilled their obligations to Allah (i.e. they have been killed in Allah's Cause), and some of them are (still) waiting to be killed.' (Surah 33:23) So we wrote this in its place in the Quran."

According to the Quran, all good Muslims fall into one of two categories: those who have died killing infidels, and those who will die killing infidels. The Badr raiders failed as pirates. The caravan

they went out to plunder got away. Yet the skirmish that ensued between militants and merchants resurrected a dying doctrine and ultimately reshaped the world. The Islamic lore that emerged that spring morning in 623 from the blood-soaked sands near the eastern shore of the Red Sea, serves as the only report of what happened at Badr. Here are some of the most insightful lines spoken that day:

The Muslim Abdallah recited this poem: *Ishaq:315* "It was so criminal, men could hardly imagine it. Muhammad was ennobled because of the bloody fighting. I swear we shall never lack soldiers, nor army leaders. Driving before us infidels until we subdue them with a halter above their noses and a branding iron. We will drive them to the ends of the earth. We will pursue them on horse and on foot. We will never deviate from fighting in our cause. We will bring upon the infidels the fate of the Ad and Jurhum. Any people that disobey Muhammad will pay for it. If you do not surrender to Islam, then you will live to regret it. You will be shamed in Hell, forced to wear a garment of molten pitch forever!" Second only to the Quran, this may be the nastiest, meanest, most intolerant, violent, and sadistic poem ever recited.

Fulfilling prophecy, another Muslim said, speaking of the sons of Ishmael: *Ishaq:316* "In peace you are wild asses - rough and coarse. And in war you are like women wearing corsets. But I care not so long as my hand can grasp my trusty blade."

Ishaq:310 "A Meccan said, 'As soon as we were confronted by the raiding party, we turned our backs and they started killing and capturing us at their pleasure. Some of our men turned tail humiliated. Allah smote some of us with pustules from which we died.'" *Ishaq:311* "When the Quraysh began to bewail their dead, consumed in sorrow, one said, 'Do not do this for Muhammad and his companions will rejoice over our misfortune.'"

Hamza recited: *Ishaq:340* "Surely Badr was one of the world's great wonders. The roads to death are plain to see. Disobedience causes a people to perish. They became death's pawns. We had sought their

caravan, nothing else. But they came to us and there was no way out. So we thrust our shafts and swung our swords severing their heads. Our swords glittered as they killed. The banner of error was held by Satan. He betrayed the evil ones, those prone to treachery. He led them to death crying, 'Fear Allah. He is invincible.' Satan knew what they could not see. On that day a thousand spirits were mustered on excited white stallions. Allah's army fought with us. Under our banner, Gabriel attacked and killed them." I agree; Satan was there.

Ali recited: *Ishaq:341* "Have you seen how Allah favored His Apostle and how He humiliated the unbelievers? They were put to shame in captivity and death. The Apostle's victory was glorious. Its message is plain for all to see. The Lord brought repeated calamities upon the pagans, bringing them under the Apostle's power. Allah's angry army smote them with their trusty swords. Many a lusty youngster left the enemy lying prone. Their women wept with burning throats for the dead were lying everywhere. But now they are all in Hell." It's hard to believe. Violence and pain begat a religion.

One of the Meccan merchants said in response: *Ishaq:342* "I wonder at foolish men like these who sing frivolously and vainly of the slain at Badr. This was nothing more than an impious and odious crime. Men fought against their brothers, fathers, and sons. Any with discernment and understanding recognize the wrong that was done here." Al-Harith was right. I find his words rational and sobering - foreboding.

Ka'b, a Muslim commander, recited: *Ishaq:344* "I wonder at Allah's deed. None can defeat Him. Evil ever leads to death. We unsheathed our swords and testified to the unity of Allah, and we proved that His Apostle brought truth. We smote them and they scattered. The impious met death. They became fuel for Hell. All who aren't Muslims must go there. It will consume them while the Stoker [Allah] increases the heat. They had called Allah's Apostle a liar. They claimed, 'You are nothing but a sorcerer.' So Allah destroyed them."

As you read these words, remember, this day made Islam. On it, Hassan proclaimed: *Ishaq:348* "They retreated in all directions. They rejected the Quran and called Muhammad a liar. But Allah cursed them to make his religion and Apostle victorious. They lay still in death. Their throats were severed. Their foreheads embraced the dust. Their nostrils were defiled with filth. Many a noble, generous man we slew this day. We left them as meat for the hyenas. And later, they shall burn in the fires of Hell." A terrorist raid designed to loot a caravan had become a noble crusade. These men who had come to protect their property and family were butchered. Their only crime was calling a sorcerer a liar.

Pirates and mercenaries fight for booty, not piety. Ubayda was no exception: *Ishaq:349* "The battle will tell the world about us. Distant men will heed our warning. The infidels may cut off my leg, yet I am a Muslim. I will exchange my life for one with virgins fashioned like the most beautiful statues."

A Muslim recited these lines: *Ishaq:357* "Their leaders were left prostrate. Their heads were sliced off like melons. Many an adversary have I left on the ground to rise in pain, broken and plucked. When the battle was joined I dealt them a vicious blow. Their arteries cried aloud, their blood flowed. That is what I did on the day of Badr."

At the end of the fighting: *Ishaq:306/Tabari VII:62* "Allah's Apostle ordered the dead to be thrown into a pit. All were thrown in except Umayyah. He had swollen up in his coat of mail and filled it. They went to move him, but he fell apart, so they left him where he was and flung some rocks over him. As the dead were being thrown in, Muhammad stood over them and said, 'O people of the pit, have you found what your Lord promised you to be true? For I have found what my Lord promised me to be true.' The Muslims said to him. 'O Allah's Messenger, are you speaking to dead people who have been putrefied.' He replied, 'They know what I promised them is the truth.' You hear what I say no better than they, but they cannot answer me." This is almost as sick as the Islamic god gloating over the new arrivals to hell. It's almost as if Muhammad's warped character

rubbed off on Allah. (Did I say almost?) They became twins. Muhammad was the first prophet to promise his people slaughter rather than salvation. It was one prophecy he got right.

Bukhari:V5B58N193: "The Prophet cursed those that had teased him. He said, 'O Allah! Destroy the chiefs of Quraysh, Abu Jahl, Utba, Shaba, Umaiya, and Ubai.' I saw these people killed on the day of Badr battle and thrown in the pit except Ubai whose body parts were mutilated." He was putrid, possessed, and pathetic, not prophetic. While some of this material is redundant, it's important to see how the four prime Islamic sources work together to provide us with a portrait of this man, his spirit, and religion. Every word devastates Muhammad's character; every stroke reveals his motives. The battle of Badr resurrected the fledgling political doctrine of Islam. Yet the motive was greed. The means was terror. The reason was Muhammad. He had come full circle. The abused child was now an empowered, demented, and vicious abuser.

This Hadith is telling: *Bukhari:V5B59N314-7* "At Badr, the Prophet ordered the corpses of twenty-four Quraysh leaders to be thrown into a pit. It was a habit of the Prophet that whenever he conquered some people, he used to stay at the battlefield for three nights [to gloat]. So, on the third day he ordered that his she-camel be saddled and he set out. His Companions followed, saying: 'The Prophet is proceeding for some great purpose.' When he halted at the edge of the pit, he addressed the corpses of the Quraysh infidels by their names, 'O so-and-so, son of so-and-so! Why didn't you obey Allah's Apostle? I have found true what my Lord promised me. Have you found true what your Lord promised you.' Umar said, 'O Apostle! You are speaking to the dead.' Muhammad said, 'Allah brought them to life (again) to let them hear me, to reprimand them, to slight them, and so that I might take my revenge over them.' Then he quoted the Holy Verse out of the Quran: 'You cannot make the dead listen or the deaf hear your call...until they believe Our Signs and come into submission. [Quran 30:52]" Both prophet and his spirit needed men to

obey; they required full and unquestioned submission. That, in a nutshell, was what Islam was all about.

The first Muslim historian covers the despicable dialog in a manner that nails Muhammad's motives: *Tabari VII:63* "The Messenger uttered these words: 'O people of the pit, you were evil fellow tribesmen to your Prophet! You disbelieved me when other people believed me. You drove me out when other people gave me shelter. You fought me when other people came to my aid.'"

This sorry excuse for a man wasn't finished gloating. *Ishaq:306* "The Apostle's Companions heard him get up in the middle of the night. He went to the pit and said, 'O people of the pit.' enumerating all who had be thrown into the dirty well. 'I have found what my Lord promised me to be true.'" Normal men would have been repulsed by the sight and smell of rotting corpses. But not this man, he was inspired. So was his spirit, the Lord of the Pit.

This next vignette is equally disturbing. The foolishness of Islam is behind us. All that remains is tragic. *Tabari VII:63/Ishaq:307* "Utbah was dragged to the well. Muhammad looked into the face of his son Abu, who was dejected. 'I fear perhaps some sadness has entered you on account of your father.' 'No, by Allah, O Prophet of Allah.' Abu replied. 'I had no misgivings about my father, nor about his death. But I knew my father to be a judicious, wise, forbearing, cultured, and virtuous man. I used to hope that these qualities would lead him to Islam.'"

No. These qualities kept him from Islam.

The skirmish over, it was time to divvy up the spoils. The next section of al-Tabari begins under the headline: "The Division of the Booty." *Tabari VII:64/Ishaq:307* "The Messenger of Allah gave orders concerning the contents of the camp which the people had collected, and it was all brought together. Among the Muslims, however, there was a difference of opinion concerning it. Those who had collected it said, 'It is ours. Muhammad promised every man that he could keep the booty he took.' Those who were fighting said, 'If it had not been

for us, you would not have taken it. We distracted the enemy from you so that you could take what you took.' Those who were guarding the Prophet for fear the enemy would attack him said, 'By Allah, you have no better right to it than we have. We wanted to kill the enemy when Allah gave us the opportunity and made them turn their backs, and we wanted to take property when there was no one to protect it; but we were afraid that the Meccans might attack the Prophet. We protected him so you have no better right to it than we have.'" These covetous and militant marauders were the antithesis of Christ's disciples.

According to Muhammad's gospel: it's good to kill for money, but it's bad to argue about it later. "When we quarreled about the booty we became very bad tempered. So Allah removed it from our hands and handed it over to His Messenger. He divided it equally among the Muslims. In this matter there can be seen fear of Allah, obedience to his Messenger, and the settling of differences." This was the proposition and the conclusion. Islam was about money. Islam made men mad. Muhammad and Allah were partners. Muhammad was to be obeyed. Allah was to be feared.

Muslims were enticed into submission: *Bukhari:V5B59N360* "The total number of Muslim fighters from Mecca who fought at Badr and were given a share of the booty, were 81. When their shares were distributed, their number was 101. But Allah knows it better."

And the great deceiver was ever ready to help his pal pile up the booty. *Ishaq:307* "The 'Spoils of War' Surah came down from Allah to His Prophet concerning the distribution of the booty when the Muslims showed their evil nature. Allah took it out of their hands and gave it to the Apostle."

Tabari VII:65 "Allah's Messenger came back to Medina, bringing with him the booty which had been taken from the polytheists... There were forty-four captives in the Messenger of Allah's possession. There was a similar number of dead."

Ishaq:308 "Muhammad halted on a sandhill and divided the booty Allah had given him equally. Then Muslims from Medina met him at Rauha. They congratulated him on the victory Allah had granted. But one of the warriors replied, 'What are you congratulating us about? We only met some bald old women like the sacrificial camels who are hobbled, and we slaughtered them.' The Apostle smiled because he knew that description fit ." By any historical or rational criterion, the battle of Badr was meaningless - a tussle between militants and merchants. And yet Muhammad turned it into a miracle from Allah. And he used it to resurrect his dying doctrine.

The prophet's blood lust led to these chilling lines... *Ishaq:308/Tabari VII:65* "When the Apostle was in Safra, Nadr was assassinated. When Muhammad reached Irq al-Zabyah he killed Uqbah. When the Holy Prophet ordered him to be killed, Uqbah said, 'Who will look after my children, Muhammad.' "Hellfire.' the Apostle replied, and he was killed." No Geneva Convention here.

Ishaq:312 "Umar said to the Apostle, 'Let me pull out Suhayl's two front teeth. That way his tongue will stick out and he will never be able to speak against you again.'"

Tabari VII:66/Ishaq:309 "Sawda [the prophet's second wife] said: 'I went to my house, and the Messenger was there with Abu Yazid [a Meccan prisoner]. His hands were tied to his neck. I could not restrain myself when I saw Yazid like that and I shouted out to him. So Muhammad asked, "Sawda, are you trying to stir up trouble against Allah's Messenger?" This brought me back to my senses.'"

Ishaq:309 "'Bind Abu Aziz tight for his mother is rich and she may ransom him for a great deal of money,'" Allah's Profit proclaimed.

Confirming that Islam was all about the money: *Tabari VII:71/Ishaq:311* "Among the captives was Abu Wada. Muhammad said, 'He has a son who is a shrewd merchant with much money." The son "slipped away at night, went to Medina, ransomed his father for 4,000 dirhams." There was no preaching, no Quran recitals, no message of salvation. Just: "Gimme da money."

Tabari VII:71/Ishaq:312 "The Prophet said, 'Abbas, you must ransom yourself, your two nephews, Aqil and Nawfal, and your confederate, Utba, for you are a wealthy man.' 'Muhammad.' Abbas said, 'I was a Muslim, but the people compelled me to fight against my will.' Allah knows best concerning your Islam.' Muhammad said. 'If what you say is true, Allah will reward you for it. As for your outward appearance, you have been against us, so pay to ransom yourself.' The Messenger had previously taken [stolen] twenty ounces of gold from him following the battle. So Abbas said, 'Credit me with this amount towards my ransom.' 'No.' Muhammad replied. 'That money Allah has already taken from you and given to us.'" Islam equals money, not souls. The Hadith remains transparent.

Ishaq:313 "The Muslims told Abu Sufyan to pay them a ransom to free his son, Amr. He replied, 'Am I to suffer the double loss of my blood and my money? After you have killed my son Hanzala, you want me to pay you a ransom to save Amr?'" How on earth do Muslims see this behavior as "religious," or even "good?"

Bukhari:V5B59N357 "The Badr warriors were given five thousand dirhams each, yearly. Umar [the future Caliph] said, 'I will always give them more than what I will give to others.'" And while money was good, Muhammad craved more... *Bukhari:V5B59N342* "Umar said, 'When my daughter Hafsa lost her husband in the battle of Badr, Allah's Apostle demanded her hand in marriage and I married her to him.'"

The battle over, the booty collected, the ransoms negotiated, it was time for some situational scriptures. Most religions considered murder, piracy, kidnapping, and terrorism bad, so Muhammad needed a special dispensation.

As before, I will weave the Hadith into the fabric of the Quran to give Allah's scriptures the context of time, circumstance, and place they otherwise lack. *Tabari VII:80* "When the events of Badr were over, Allah revealed the 8th surah, 'The Spoils of War.' in its entirety. The two armies met [there were no armies - just merchants and

militants] and Allah defeated the Meccans [with Muslim swords]. Seventy of them were killed, and seventy were taken captive." The previous death toll was forty-four killed and an equal number brought back for ransom. The lower number is also in line with Ishaq's meticulously documented total of fifty dead, and forty-three taken hostage. "Abu Bakr said, 'O Prophet of Allah, these are your people, your family; they are your cousins, fellow clansmen, and nephews. I think that you should accept ransoms for them so that what we take from them will strengthen us.'" Yes, it's true: Islam was financed by kidnapping ransom. The wealth of pagans was forged into the sword of Islam. And Abu Bakr, Muhammad's bloodsucking promoter, was only interested in the money - never religion.

Tabari VII:81 "'What do you think Khattab.' Muhammad asked. 'I say you should hand them over to me so that I can cut off their heads. Hand Hamza's brother over to him so that he can cut off his head. Hand over Aqil to Ali so that he can cut off his brother's head. Thus Allah will know that there is no leniency in our hearts toward the unbelievers.' The Messenger liked what Abu Bakr said and did not like what I said, and accepted ransoms for the captives." Bloodshed was good; money was better.

This Tradition continues to pull back the veil on Islam. It was a performance, one in which a pagan god played a staring role. *Tabari VII:81* "The next day I went to the Prophet in the morning. He was sitting with Abu Bakr, and they were weeping. I said, 'O Messenger of Allah, tell me, what has made you and your companion weep? If I find cause to weep, I will weep with you, and if not, I will pretend to weep because you are weeping.' The Prophet said, 'It is because of the taking of ransoms which has been laid before your companions. It was laid before me that I should punish them instead.' Allah revealed: 'It is not for any Prophet to have captives until he has made slaughter in the land.' After that Allah made booty lawful for them." Because money enabled slaughter, Muhammad would have both.

Ishaq:316 "Following Badr, Muhammad sent a number of raiders with orders to capture some of the Meccans and burn them alive. But

on the following day he sent word to us, 'I told you to burn these men if you got hold of them. But I decided that none has the right to punish by fire save Allah. So if you capture them, kill them.'"

The Hadith report on the battle of Badr ends with these words: "On the Badr expedition, the Messenger took the sword of Dhu al-Faqar as booty. It had belonged to Munabbih. On that day he also took Abu Jahl's camel as booty. It was a Mahri dromedary on which he used to go on raids." Nothing but the best for Muhammad - after all, he was a prophet. "It is said that he wrote 'Ma'aqil' [Blood-Money] on his sword."

Blood still dripping from the implements of war, the dark spirit of Islam revealed a surah that made killing a religious duty and thievery a sacred rite: "The Spoils of War." *Quran 8:1* "They question you about (windfalls taken as) spoils of war. Say: 'Booty is at the disposal of Allah and the Messenger; they belong to Us and are for Our benefit. So fear Allah, and adjust your way of thinking in this matter. Obey Allah and His Messenger.'" How convenient. But this was crass, even for Muhammad. His propensity to steal was obviously being questioned. So he claimed that his god said: "The booty is ours - it belongs to us."

Some might think being a pirate would be a great gig if you could get "god" to sponsor your raids. But for Muhammad, that wasn't enough. He was after more than money. He coveted power, too. So he had his god say: "Obey Allah and the Messenger." Then, for those who were squabbling over the prophet's new career path, he professed: "Adjust your way of thinking and fear me." The Communists used to call it "reeducation." But no matter how you interpret this, it isn't religious. It's disgusting.

Muhammad's Companions agree with my assessment: *Ishaq:321* "The Spoils of War surah was handed down because we quarreled about the booty. So Allah took it away from us and gave it to His Apostle. When He did, we learned to fear Allah and obey his Messenger." The Hadith goes on to report: "For in truth, our army

had gone out with the Prophet seeking the caravan because we wanted its booty."

The Quran's attempts at religion were overt efforts to control people through fear, ritual, indoctrination, and taxation: *Quran 8:2* "The only believers are those who feel fear and terror when Allah is mentioned. When His [Quran] revelations [like this one focused on killing and stealing] are recited to them it increases their faith. Muslims establish regular prayers and pay out of the booty We have given them." Muslims who fear will obey - and they will pay.

Conditioning men to be submissive through the implementation of religious rituals was good; motivating them to loot was better. *Quran 8:4* "These are true Muslims. For them are exalted grades (of honor) with their Lord, and pardon, and a bountiful provision." Who gets the exalted grades of honor, the bountiful provision, you ask? Muslim militants who leave their homes to rob caravans and murder their kin, that's who!

Quran 8:5 "Your Lord ordered and caused you [the good Muslims] out of your homes to fight for the true cause, even though some Muslims disliked it, and were averse (to fighting). They argued with you concerning this matter [of piracy] even after it was made clear to them. It was as if they were being driven to their death." This verse is speaking to the rift between the "good," warlike, Muslims and the "bad," peaceful ones. Good Muslims were ready, willing, and able to plunder and kill - just as they are today. The bad, peaceful Muslims just wanted to live and let live. But peace was something Allah couldn't tolerate.

Quran 8:7 "Behold! Allah promised that one of the two parties would fall and become yours. You (Muhammad) coveted (the caravan,) the one which was not armed." This verse confirms that Muhammad was a pirate, not a general or a prophet. It devastates Islam's credibility. Yet it is often missed because the passage goes on to proclaim the most fearsome words every spoken: "Allah wished to confirm and justify the truth by His words. Wipe the infidels out to

the last." The confirmation is clear. It is the justification that's muddled. Muhammad left Medina with his militants for the express purpose of robbing an unarmed caravan. He wanted money. His god wanted war. The dark spirit of Islam wanted to slaughter and humiliate all those who didn't bow to his authority.

Lucifer enticed men to do his bidding. His goal was to cloud men's minds so that they would no longer recognize truth. *Quran 8:8* "That He might justify Truth and prove Falsehood false, distasteful though it be to the disbelievers who oppose." The writing quality is dreadful so let me translate this for you. The verse says: the people whose conscience had not yet been eroded opposed terror. That made them "guilty." From Lucifer's perspective, truth could only be justified by killing men with a conscience - men with the ability to discern right from wrong. You are witnessing spiritual warfare of the highest order. And the stakes in this game are men's souls.

Muhammad made a deal with the Devil: *Quran 8:9* "(Remember,) you implored the assistance of your Lord, and He heard what you requested: 'I will assist you with 1,000 angels, ranks on ranks.'" If ever a verse proved that the Quran was as false as its deity, this is it. It is beyond comprehension that the creator of the universe would send his angels to help a pirate. Moreover, can you imagine angels so impotent it takes 1,000 of them to kill fifty merchants?

There is more to this demonic assistance than I have shared thus far. According to both the Hadith and Quran, Allah used rain and wind to foil the merchants. Rain was said to have secured the gravel under the militants and undermined the sandy slopes beneath the merchants' feet. And a wind from behind the militant.' backs blew coarse sand in the merchant.' faces, impairing their vision. The Bible calls Lucifer "the prince of the power of the air." He was given control over weather. In the book of Job, Satan uses wind and a thunderstorm to try and lure a man of God away from the truth. He also incites men to kill and steal on his behalf. That is precisely what happened at Badr and for the same reasons. Is it a coincidence or not?

The Hadith and Quran reveal something more sinister than just a bad man who craved power, sex, and money. To understand what was at stake, we need to expose the spirit that inspired Islam. And to accomplish this, we must turn to the same place Muhammad turned for enlightenment – the Hebrew Bible. By lifting the majority of the Quran from its pages, he left the honest searcher with no option but to compare where they agree and where they conflict. And what we find is that spirit of Islam is identical to that of a fallen angel, Lucifer, or Satan. Allah's nature, character, motivations, means, and limitations are a carbon copy of the Devil's. He deceives men and leads them astray. He enjoys torment, killing, and death. He entices lost souls.

For the purpose of this book, it matters not if you view the Bible as inspired or Satan as real. If you do, you will see Allah more nearly and understand the significance of the problem currently facing our world. If not, it is sufficient that you see Muhammad's words and behavior as deceitful and demented. Either way, the greatest service we can render Muslims is to free them from Islam. In so doing we will free ourselves from the terror this man, his spirit, and doctrine inspire.

Reading on we discover that Muhammad was no better at piracy than he was at prophecy. *Quran 8:10* "Allah made the victory [killing, kidnapping, and stealing] but a message of hope, a glad tiding, to reassure you. Victory [of this kind] comes only from Allah [Lucifer]. Lo! Allah is Almighty. (Remember) He covered you with slumber, as a security from Him. He sent down rain to clean you of the plague of evil suggestions of Satan, that you might plant your feet firmly." Satan's plague was being cast out of heaven for disobedience. His cure was to bring mankind down to his level.

A Hadith says: *Ishaq:321* "Allah sent down water from the sky at night and it prevented the polytheists from getting to the well before us." This Tradition is followed by a hellish one, suggesting the source of the inclement nocturnal weather. *Ishaq:322* "I will cast terror into the hearts of those who reject Me. So strike off their heads and cut off

their fingers. All who oppose Me and My Prophet shall be punished severely."

Then from the Quran: *Quran 8:12* "Your Lord inspired the angels [fellow demons] with the message: 'I am with you. Go and give firmness to the Believers. I will terrorize the unbelievers. Therefore smite them on their necks and every joint and incapacitate them. Strike off their heads and cut off each of their fingers and toes." Allah is calling himself a terrorist. He is ordering his fellow demons to decapitate and mutilate men so that their fathers, sons, and brothers might rob them. Islam has sunk to a new low.

Ah, but it was justified, according to the spirit of Islam: *Quran 8:13* "This because they rejected Allah [The Meccans invented Allah; they never rejected him. So this was all about:] and defied His Messenger. If anyone opposes Allah and His Messenger, Allah shall be severe in punishment. That is the torment: 'So taste the punishment. For those infidels who resist there is the torment of Hell.'" While Allah's command to fight is new, as is his bribe of booty, his character hasn't changed. He is the same o.' demented fellow we grew to despise in Mecca. Surrender and obey, or die.

Quran 8:15 "Believers, [Muslims] when you meet unbelieving infidels in battle while you are marching for war, never turn your backs to them. If any turns his back on such a day, unless it be in a stratagem of war, a maneuver to rally his side, he draws on himself the wrath of Allah, and his abode is Hell, an evil refuge!" This is like the pseudo-religious Teutonic Oath of the Nazi S.S. It's identical to the mindset of the Kamikaze Divine Wind. Not only are Muslims ordered to attack, they are condemned if they retreat. Islam is a fight to the death. And lest we forget: Allah hates peaceful Muslims. If you know one, you ought to share this verse with them. They could do better than to follow a god who hates them for doing the right thing.

The following verse is one of many that is meaningless outside of the context the Hadith provides. As you recall, Muslims claimed that Allah's angels severed men's heads before their swords reached them.

And we learn: *Ishaq:322* "Allah said concerning the pebbles thrown by the Apostle, 'I threw them not you. Your tossing them would have had no effect without My help. But working together, We terrorized the enemy and put them to flight." In that context, I present the Quran: *Quran 8:17* "It is not you [Muslims] who slew them; it was Allah who killed them. It was not you (Muhammad) who threw (a handful of dust), it was not your act, but it was Allah who threw (the sand into the eyes of the enemy at Badr) in order that He might test the [Muslim] Believers by doing them a gracious favor of His Own: for Allah is He Who hears and knows."

By adding the words inside the parenthesis, the Islamic scholars who translated the Quran have admitted two things: the Quran is senseless without the Sira, and the Sira is scripture. Furthermore, the passage is worse in context, not better. Allah is confessing to a crime. The men that he claimed he killed were neither warriors nor criminals. They were businessmen trying to keep Muslims from stealing their wares. By any sane definition, when he pursued and killed these men he committed an act of first-degree murder - a capital offense. In all civilized societies, murderers are either put to death or separated for life. Shouldn't Allah receive the same sentence?

And as is often the case, the murdering spirit is insane. He said that his rage was a "a gracious favor." So why would Allah confess to such a heinous crime and why did he elect to gloat about his outing with the pirates? The reasons are threefold. First, Lucifer had done all he could. He had manipulated the weather and induced men to behave badly. He was proud of himself - the failing that got him into trouble in the first place. Second, Muhammad was a coward in battle. He hunkered down in his palm-frond hut a safe distance behind the battle lines. He needed to revise history so that his militants would believe that by tossing pebbles he was actually fighting with god. Third, Muhammad took twenty percent of the spoils, a hundred times larger share than any of the combatants. If Allah was the most

vicious and prolific killer rather than the pirates, he deserved the largest share.

Quran 8:18 "This and surely; Allah weakens the deceitful plots of unbelieving infidels." In order to justify this excrement, Muhammad and Allah had to stupefy their militants first. Good must be made to appear bad, and bad must become good. The "unbelieving infidels" were at Badr to defend their people and protect their property from the bad militants, and yet this good motive is twisted into a "deceitful plot." It's but another Quranic lie.

Quran 8:19 "(Quraysh Unbelievers!) You asked for a judgment so the judgment came to you. If you desist, it will be best for you. If you return (to the attack), so shall We. And your forces, no matter how large, will fail. For verily Allah is with those who believe Him!" Unable to deliver the threatened Day of Doom, Allah is suggesting that this sandlot skirmish is its equivalent. It is also interesting that this spirit's "judgment" renders booty to criminals. Further, the defensive tactics of the merchants were wrongly twisted into looking like an attack by the delusional spirit. Yet the Meccans were merely safeguarding their wares. The Muslims were on the prowl trying to steal them. This convoluted reasoning is the same strategy modern Muslims foist on an ignorant media. Thus when the Israelis defend themselves from Islamic terror they are recast as the aggressors.

With situational scriptures issued and history twisted, it was time to reinforce the purpose of Islam: *Quran 8:20* "O you who believe! Obey Allah and His Messenger. Do not turn away from him when you hear him speak. Do not be like those who say, 'We hear.' but do not listen. Those who do not obey are the worst of beasts, the vilest of animals in the sight of Allah. They are deaf and dumb. Those who do not understand are senseless. If Allah had seen any good in them, He would have made them listen. And even if He had made them listen, they would but have turned away and declined submission." When you consider the audience and the circumstance, this is transparent. Muhammad was lashing out against the good people of Medina and calling them bad Muslims for not following his orders to fight.

The bad Muslims still knew right from wrong. Their consciences told them that piracy, terrorism, murder, kidnapping, ransom, and thievery were evil. As such, they were "good" people. When the "prophet" spoke to them, commanding them to become pirates, they turned away and did not listen to him.

The good Muslims, however, like their counterparts today, had been corrupted by Islam. They could no longer distinguish between right and wrong so they zealously followed the profiteer on raids to pillage and plunder.

While it is obvious that this demented doctrine needs to be exposed and exterminated - sentenced to die for its crimes - bad Muslims should be leading the parade. Their faux deity just called them the vilest of creatures. Yes, any Muslim who does not follow Muhammad's orders to murder infidels, to pillage and plunder them is deaf and dumb, senseless, the worst of beasts. Allah hates, above all else, peace-loving Muslims (even more than he hates Jews).

I beg any Muslim reading these words to let them sink in. Your god condemns you if you to not lash out in Jihad, if you do not fight to the death for his demented cause. If the Quran is true, if Allah is God, if Muhammad was a prophet - and you are a peaceful, loving Muslim – you are destined for a hell even more torturous than that prepared for the hospitality of the infidels. It's a lose-lose game, with your soul at stake. If Islam is true, you're toast. If Islam is a lie, you live in the poverty of a delusional doctrine and will spend eternity separated from Yahweh, your creator. It doesn't have to be that way.

Before we leave this stunning indictment of Islam, I'd like to address the opening salvo of the 20th verse. Muhammad said that any time he speaks he must be believed, followed, and obeyed. Not Allah, him. Even Ishaq agrees: *Ishaq:322* "Allah said, 'Do not turn away from Muhammad when he is speaking to you. Do not contradict his orders. And do not be a hypocrite, one who pretends to be obedient to him and then disobeys him. Those who do so will

receive My vengeance. You must respond to the Apostle when he summons you to war."

Technically, one cannot be a bad Muslim. A peaceful, loving person is either a non-Muslim or a hypocrite. Therefore, all true Muslims obey Islam's dictates and become bad people!

Muhammad's summons was to raid civilians and steal their property. This wasn't holy war; it was terrorism. Also, to follow Muhammad's orders, as Allah is compelling, one must understand the Sunnah and comply with its Hadith. That is the only place the prophet's commands and terrorist example can be found. (Unless you see Muhammad as Allah and in that case the Quran is just a redundant Sunnah.) Either way, from this point forward Islam is a terrorist manifesto. Its creed is: obey Muhammad, fight for Muhammad, and pay Muhammad.

Since the last Quranic pronouncement was too transparent even for Islam's prophet, the megalomaniac stepped aside momentarily and placed himself back on equal footing with his god: *Quran 8:24* "O Believers! Answer Allah and (His) Messenger when he calls you to that which will give you life [martyrdom]. And know that Allah comes in between a man and his heart. To Him you shall be gathered. Fear the affliction and trial that awaits those who do not obey. Allah is severe." Yes, all Muslims will meet Allah, the demonic spirit of Islam. Their affliction at his hands will be severe.

Ever deceitful, Muhammad and Allah are calling Muslims to fight to the death for their benefit, yet they say they are being called to life. This reminds me of Satan's temptation in the Garden. The apple represented death yet Lucifer called that choice immortality - life.

Quran 8:26 "And remember, when you were a small band [i.e., bandits] and reckoned feeble and despised in the land, and were afraid that men might despoil and kidnap you, carrying you off by force, how He provided a safe asylum for you, strengthened you with His aid. He gave you refuge, and gave you the good [stolen] things, that haply you might be thankful. O you that believe, don't betray

Allah and the Messenger, nor misappropriate things entrusted to you." Gloating is unseemly. Muhammad's militants had won a skirmish against some poorly equipped and out-of-shape businessmen. The Muslims were a small band of bandits, feeble and despised before Badr, and they remained so after the battle. No Muslim was carried off by force. They were the kidnappers. As for an asylum, I would be happy to recommend one.

Quran 8:28 "And know that your property and your children are just a temptation, and that Allah has the best rewards." The idea that "children are just a temptation" is telling. Is Muhammad suggesting that men might be tempted to abuse their sons as he himself was abused as a child? Or is he asking parents to sacrifice their children and their money on Jihad's altar, as so many Muslims do today? While perverse, neither is as twisted as the notion that god's "best reward" is an inebriated stay in his whorehouse. Nor are they any more evil than an Islamic imam seducing mercenary militants to murder innocents to gain entry.

Quran 8:29 "O you who believe! If you obey and fear Allah, He will grant you a criterion to judge between right and wrong, or a way to overlook your evil thoughts and deeds." If you are a good Muslim and obey out of fear, Allah will grant you a new "criterion to judge between right and wrong." And that is because all other religions, moral codes, and societal mores define piracy, murder, plunder, terrorism, kidnapping, thievery, and ransom as evil. But not to worry, O Islamic terrorist, because Allah will forgive your crimes, corrode your mind, and rid you of the pangs of conscience.

Quran 8:30 "Remember how the unbelievers [Meccan merchants] plotted against you (O Muhammad), to keep you in bonds, or slay you, or get you out (of your home). They plotted, and Allah too had arranged a plot; but Allah is the best schemer." Because you have read the Hadith and studied the Quran in context, you know that Muhammad claimed he "received" this verse two years earlier. And you know that the kidnappers and the slayers were Muslims. As for

Allah being the best plotter, a world-class schemer, I couldn't agree more. He is the best in the world at what he does.

Prince Charming says: *Ishaq:323* "I am the best of plotters. I deceived them with My guile so that I delivered you from them." Webster defines "guile" the way the Bible defines Satan: "insidious and cunning, a crafty or artful deception, duplicity."

Quran 8:31 "When Our Verses are rehearsed to them, they say: 'We have heard this (before) [i.e., it's plagiarized]. If we wished, we could say (words) like these. These are nothing but stories of the ancients.'" The reason the local Arab population in Yathrib was questioning the prophet's credentials was that he had already trotted out the 2nd surah. It was filled with convoluted stories lifted from the pages of the Torah. This verse confirms that bad Muslims were smart enough to recognize a false prophet.

In the next passage we find Muhammad sidestepping the "no miracles-no prophet" and "no signs-no god" criticisms. It's as feeble as ever. *Quran 8:32* "Remember how they said: 'O Allah, if this (Quran) is indeed the Truth (revealed) from You, rain down on us a shower of stones from the sky, or send us a painful doom.' But Allah was not going to send them a penalty while you (Muhammad) were among them. But what plea have they that Allah should not punish them; what makes them so special? They obstructed (men) from the Holy Mosque, though they were not its fitting and appointed guardians? Its custodian can only be one who keeps his duty to Allah. Their prayer and worship at the House of Allah (the Ka'ba) is nothing but whistling and clapping of hands. They will have to taste the punishment because they disbelieved.'" This passage says that pagans believed Allah was God; they prayed to him and worshiped at his House. As such, it destroys Muhammad's justification for killing them.

These verses also contain lies and a confession. The Meccans never restricted access to the mosque. The Ka'ba was the centerpiece of Qusayy's religious scam. It was their meal ticket. The more pilgrims

the better. It was Muhammad and his Muslims who were intolerant. They would ultimately restrict access, prohibiting all non-Muslims from entering Mecca. The confession provides additional support for the Profitable Prophet Plan. Muhammad was claiming ownership of the Ka'ba Inc. because he deemed himself more deserving than the rightful owners. He had made a deal with the Devil. Custodianship of Allah's House was to be his reward.

Quran 8:36 "The unbelievers spend their wealth to hinder (man) from the Way of Allah, and so will they continue to spend; but in the end they will have intense regrets and sighs. It will become an anguish for them, then they will be subdued. The unbelievers shall be driven into hell in order that Allah may distinguish the bad from the good and separate them. Allah wants to heap the wicked one over the other and cast them into Hell. They are the losers." The Meccan merchants promoted the "way of Allah." Allah's House was all the Quraysh had going for them. But that lie isn't the problem with this verse.

Muhammad, on behalf of his spirit, is telling non-Muslims that anguish awaits them, that they will be subdued, forced into submission and then driven into hell. Terror, a living hell, is the legacy of Muhammad. Even Ishaq sees Allah as demonic: *Ishaq:324* "Allah said, 'Leave Me to deal with the liars. I have fetters and fire and food which chokes. I will smote the Quraysh at Badr." The hateful and violent message of the Quran is as clear as *Mein Kampf* .

Quran 8:39 "So fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief [non-Muslims]) and all submit to the religion of Allah alone (in the whole world). But if they cease, Allah is Seer of what they do." In or out of context, this is unequivocal. The Islamic war machine must continue to roll until every soul on earth "submits to the religion of Allah." There will be no understandings, no appeasements, no compromises, no treaties. It is surrender or die. And this verse cannot be misinterpreted, corrupted, or dismissed. The order is clear: "Fight until the whole world is in submission to Islam."

But should you want confirmation, Ishaq, the first imam to record the message of fundamental Islam interprets the verse this way: *Ishaq:324* "He said, Fight them so that there is no more rebellion, and religion, all of it, is for Allah only. Allah must have no rivals." This verse should be hung in every church, in every synagogue, in every school, and statehouse. It ought to be plastered on the front door of the State Department, Pentagon, Capitol, and White House.

Incidentally, there are two wars being announced here, not one. The first is religious; the second is spiritual. Submission to the religion of Islam is entirely political, a war designed to suppress and plunder. That battle is being fought with swords, guns, and bombs. It destroys physical things including the flesh. The spiritual war is being waged for souls. Allah, as Satan, will not tolerate a rival. "Allahu Akbar," (Allah is Greater) is the battle cry. Lucifer wants us to worship him. Islam is simply his most effective and deadly scheme.

Unfortunately, the Quran's dark spirit knew how to motivate a merciless band of religious fanatics. *Ishaq:324* "Allah taught them how to divide the spoil. He made it lawful and said, 'A fifth of the booty belongs to the Apostle.'" This is confirmed in the surah: *Quran 8:40* "If people are obstinate, and refuse to surrender, know that Allah is your Supporter. And know that one fifth of all the booty you take belongs to Allah, and to the Messenger, and for the near relatives (of the Messenger), orphans, and the needy wayfarer [we've heard this before]. Believe in Allah and in what We sent down to Our slave on the Day of victory over the infidels when the two armies clashed. And Allah has the power to do all things." Fortunately, all Allah/Satan can do is play with the weather and tempt men to do his bidding. Unfortunately, all too many are willing. The temptation in this case was money. Muslim militants got rich [by Arab standards] robbing Muhammad's enemies. Of course, they had to give the prophet a fifth of the spoil, yet that was no more onerous than what Black Beard required. But since Badr was only a ragtag mob of mercenary misfits against a bunch of camel-driving merchants, you

have to wonder about the inadequacy of a spirit who called them "armies" and required a thousand demonic angels to carry the day. I wouldn't bet my life on team Islam.

You may have picked up on it already, but if not, Muhammad had a little problem. He and his raiders had gone after a merchandise-laden caravan. The money they sought eluded them. So while they stole some swords and coats of mail, and kidnapped some men for ransom, the expedition was a bust. The caravan got away. *Quran 8:42* "(Remember) you were on the hither side of the valley, and they were on yonder bank. The caravan was on lower ground still (by the coast). Even if you had made a mutual appointment to meet, you would certainly have declined to fight and failed to achieve your goal because Allah needed to accomplish a different matter. Those who were destroyed had to perish as a clear demonstration [of Allah's seductive control]. And those who lived survived as a positive proof (of His authority). Allah is He Who hears and knows." In other words, Allah won the coin toss. His lust for murder took precedence over Muhammad's yearning for money. As for the dark spirit of Islam hearing and knowing; it's true. Lucifer is able to maneuver in time and travel unseen. He listens and learns how to best tempt his stooges. Everyone has a soft spot, a longing, a desire, something that they crave.

Quran 8:45 "O believers! When you meet an army, be firm, and think of Allah's Name much; that you may prosper." It was a hellish bargain they made for money. "Obey Allah and His Messenger; and do not dispute [with them], lest you lose courage and your power departs; persevere!" The Hadith says: *Ishaq:325* "Muslims, fight in Allah's Cause. Stand firm and you will prosper. Help the Prophet, obey him, give him your allegiance, and your religion will be victorious."

But not everyone had joined the party. So the bad Muslims had to be rebuked. There was no room in Islam for a second leader or for peace: *Quran 8:47* "Be not as those who came from their homes full of their own importance, trying to turn men away from [fighting in]

Allah's Cause. Allah is encircling them. Satan made their acts seem alluring to them, and said: 'No one can conquer you this day, while I am near you.' But when the two armies came in sight of each other, he turned on his heels, and said: 'Lo! I am not with you. I see what you cannot. Verily, I fear Allah: for Allah is severe in punishment.'"

Ishaq tells us: "Umayr saw Satan at Badr. When the Devil turned, a surah was handed down concerning him." Then describing Allah, Umayr says: *Ishaq:319* "Satan made their deeds seem good to them and said that they would be victorious because he was their protector. But the Devil deceived them." And he continues to do so. Following the Satanic interlude, Allah calls bad Muslims "diseased." Their peaceful nature evidently irked the spirit of war. *Quran 8:49* "The hypocrites [bad Muslims] and those in whose hearts is a disease said: 'The religion has deceived and misled them.'" Bad Muslims could be good people, discerning people. They recognized that fundamental Islam was deceitful. And they knew Islam, Muhammad, and Allah better than anyone.

If this is God speaking, I move that we elect a new one. *Quran 8:50* "If you could have seen the infidels when the angels drew away their souls, striking their faces and smiting their backs. The angels said: 'Taste the penalty of the blazing Fire.'"

Quran 8:52 "They [Meccans] brought this on themselves. Their case is like that of Pharaoh and of those before them. They denied and rejected the revelations of Allah, and Allah destroyed them, punishing them for their crimes: for Allah is strict, severe in punishment." And what bears saying bears repeating... *Quran 8:54* "This was the case with Pharaoh and those before them: They denied and rejected the revelations of their Lord: so We destroyed them." This wasn't a second translation; it was a "senior moment."

The war surah marches on with these lovely words: *Quran 8:55* "Verily the worst of creatures, the vilest of beasts in the sight of Allah are those who reject Him and will not believe. They are those with whom you make an agreement, but they break their covenant every

time, and they keep not their duty [to fight]." The bad Muslims are being hammered again. Muhammad is miffed that they reneged on the Pledge of Aqaba. Muslims agreed to protect the prophet like they did their women and to fight whomever he fought. They didn't figure on that including terrorism and piracy, so they bailed on him. As a consequence, the bad peace-loving Muslims were labeled the "worst of creatures."

Enough Mr. Nice Guy. It was time to go back on the warpath. These are some of the most chilling words ever uttered in the name of god: *Quran 8:57* "If you gain mastery over them in battle, inflict such a defeat as would terrorize them, so that they would learn a lesson and be warned." It's pretty hard to reconcile these words with the *Islam-is-a-peace-loving-religion* myth. This sounds like one of al-Qaeda's speeches to me. The Sira presents the "Terror Manifesto" this way: *Ishaq:326* "If you come upon them, deal with them so forcibly as to terrify those who would follow them that they may be warned. Make a severe example of them by terrorizing Allah's enemies."

Before anyone puts their trust in the "peace process" or supports a treaty with an Islamic organization or nation, they should consider Allah's admonition: *Quran 8:58* "If you apprehend treachery from any group on the part of a people (with whom you have a treaty), retaliate by breaking off (relations) with them: for Allah loves not the treacherous. The infidels should not think that they can bypass (the law or punishment of Allah). Surely they cannot get away." A second translation reads: "The unbelieving infidels should not think that they can bypass Islam; surely they cannot escape."

Now that Islam has our undivided attention, it's time for Allah to scare us to death. *Quran 8:60* "Prepare against them whatever arms and cavalry you can muster that you may strike terror in the enemies of Allah, and others besides them not known to you." This is a call for all good Muslims to amass their weapons of mass destruction. The Noble Quran even adds "tanks, planes, missiles, and artillery" to the text. Allah is ordering Muslims to terrorize his enemies, their enemies, and enemies yet unknown. This is as purposeful as a panzer

tank, as unyielding as a kamikaze. It explains why Muslims are terrorists. And it foretells our future if we fail to expose this doctrine, if we fail to annihilate it before it annihilates us.

This is a matter of life and death, so I want to give you the benefit of another translation: "Against them make ready your strength to the utmost of your power, including steeds of war, to strike terror into the enemies of Allah and your enemies, and others besides, whom you may not know. Whatever you spend in Allah's Cause will be repaid in full, and no wrong will be done to you [for killing others]."

If you were ignorant of verses 57 through 60, you might be suckered by the 61st. *Quran 8:61* "But if the enemy inclines toward peace, do you (also) incline to peace, and trust in Allah." However... "Should they intend to deceive or cheat you, verily Allah suffices: He strengthened you with His aid and with the Believers." The small print here is real important. "Should they intend to deceive or cheat" is an open invitation to invoke 8:57 to 60. It presupposes a hypothetical before anything occurs. And Muhammad knew it.

Within days he would claim that he "feared" the Jewish Qaynuqa. He broke the treaty he had formed with them, besieged them, exiled them, and stole their homes, property, and businesses.

The first to interpret this surah said: *Ishaq:326* "If they ask you for peace on the basis of Islam (submission), make peace on that basis. Be of one mind by His religion."

The next two verses, which speak of cementing love in the midst of a killing spree, are incomprehensible. This odd segue brings us to one of Allah's most ominous lines. *Quran 8:65* "O Prophet, urge the Believers to the fight. If there are twenty among you with determination they will vanquish two hundred. If a hundred, they will slaughter a thousand of the unbelieving infidels: for these are a people devoid of understanding." This is the math of terror. On September 11th nineteen "good" Muslims followed Allah's instructions and murdered 3,000 innocent men, women, and children, fathers and mothers, sons and daughters, brothers and sisters. They

snuffed out their lives because we were a people devoid of understanding. I know that the temptation is to read on. But please, before you do, ponder the implications of this surah. This is the spirit of Islam speaking directly to Muslims. It is why they are terrorists.

The Sira proclaims: *Ishaq:326* "O Prophet exhort the believers to fight. If there are twenty good fighters they will defeat two hundred for they are a senseless people. They do not fight with good intentions nor for truth." Such could be said for America. The U.S. State Department has managed to lose the peace because they are ignorant of the truth. Believing that the "enemy of my enemy is my friend," we fight with less than ideal intentions. As a nation we have partnered with the wrong people and thereby created our next foe. We liberated China and they slaughtered us in Korea. We supported Stalin and it killed us in Vietnam. We funded the Mujahidun and they became al-Qaeda. We furnished biological weapons to Saddam and Americans died to keep him from using them. Not to be outdone, we have formed alliances with Saudi Arabia, Egypt, and Syria against Israel so that our friend might be victimized.

Allah wasn't finished motivating his terrorists to attack us. *Quran 8:66* "Now Allah has lightened your (task), for He knows that there is a weak spot in you [which is precisely what he is exploiting]. So if there are a hundred of you with determination they will vanquish two hundred, and if a thousand, they will kill two thousand by the will of Allah. For Allah is with those who are determined." It's true. Letters taken from the cars the suicide bombers of 9/11 left behind included prayers to Allah. The Muslims were singing Allahu Akbar as they slit the stewardess' throats and pointed the planes at our buildings. This is the price we pay for our blindness, for seeing Islam as a religion rather than a terrorist dogma. We allow mosques to preach the hatred and violence of the 8th surah right next door to our businesses, our schools, and our homes. The crater that was the World Trade Center stands as a memorial to our ignorance. The destruction of New York will be the legacy of our inaction.

Ishaq:326 "Abdallah told me that when this verse came down it was a shock to the Muslims who took it hard. They were afraid, as the odds were too great. So Allah relieved them and cancelled the verse with another: 'Now has Allah relieved you and He knows that there is a weakness among you, so if there are 100 [rather than 20] they shall vanquish 200.'"

Now that he had calmed the nerves of his squeamish militants, the war god of Islam was ready to approve kidnapping for ransom. He knew that terrorists craved money as much as they enjoyed murder. *Quran 8:67* "It is not fitting for any prophet to have prisoners until he has made a great slaughtered in the land. You desire the lure of the frail goods of this world while Allah desires the Hereafter, and Allah is Mighty." Another translation begins: "No apostle should take captives until he has battled and subdued a nation." This is a dual confession. Muhammad lusted for the ransom captives would bring, but his Allah persona was unwilling to enrich the prophet until he became a psychopathic killer. That's because Allah was entertained by torturing men in the fires of hell. And if you're unsure whether calling Muhammad a psychopath is fair, go back and read his conversation with the mutilated bodies in the pit.

Every word of this is so unbelievable, so maniacal, I have tried to buttress the Quranic presentation with an ample dose of Ishaq's insights. *Ishaq:326* "Allah said, 'No Prophet before Muhammad took booty from his enemy nor prisoners for ransom.' Muhammad said, 'I was made victorious with terror. The earth was made a place for me to clean. I was given the most powerful words. Booty was made lawful for me. I was given the power to intercede. These five privileges were awarded to no prophet before me.'" There is no denying that Muhammad was unlike all other prophets.

The Sira continues to interpret the Quran: *Ishaq:327* "Allah said, 'A prophet must slaughter before collecting captives. A slaughtered enemy is driven from the land. Muhammad, you craved the desires of this world, its goods and the ransom captives would bring. But Allah desires killing them to manifest the religion.'" This is so

ungodly, so demonic, I don't even know what to say. "Allah desires killing them to manifest the religion.'"

Quran 8:68 "Had it not been for a previous agreement from Allah, a severe penalty would have reached you for the (ransom) that you took as booty." In other words, the prophet was given a special dispensation. Since he had shown himself worthy and been willing to slaughter his kin, ransom was his just reward. Imagine that.

But since you're my boy, revel in the loot, celebrate the butchering of your kin, turn your murderers into martyrs... *Quran 8:69* "So enjoy what you took as booty; the spoils are lawful and good." Once again, this is demonic. Lucifer is the only spirit capable of not only authorizing thievery, but actually calling it good. And it was "good" from his perspective, because it seduced men to act badly.

The Hadith agrees: *Ishaq:327* "Allah made booty lawful and good. He used it to incite the Muslims to unity of purpose. So enjoy what you have captured."

The following is hideously out of character for the author of this surah. As such, it's all part of the deception: "Fear Allah: for Allah is Forgiving, Merciful."

Quran 8:70 "O Prophet, tell the captives in your hands: 'If Allah knows or finds any good in you, He will give you something better than what has been taken from you.'" What is the Black Stone supposed to do when it finds something good? Roll over? Jump for joy? And by the way, why do the captives who lost their sons and brothers trying to protect their belongings need forgiveness? They were victims, not villains. But that wasn't the purpose of this verse. It was designed to lure Meccans into Muhammad's service. If they joined him they too would be able to steal and kidnap with "god's. blessing.

Only the illiterate messenger of a rock idol would recite something this foolish: *Quran 8:71* "If they try to deceive you, remember they have deceived Allah before. So he gave you mastery

over them." Fortunately, Allah is dumb enough to be deceived by man. We can prevail against Lucifer and his Islam.

But first we must break the curse. We must free Muslims to think for themselves. For until we do, they will continue to pit good Muslims against bad Muslims. *Quran 8:72* "Those who accepted Islam, left their homes, and fought with their property and lives in Allah's Cause, as well as those who gave (them) asylum, aid, and shelter, those who harbored them - these are allies of one another." According to Allah: a good Muslim kills and aids or abets killers. That explains the Taliban. What's more, a good Muslim is a suicide bomber. They sacrifice their life and property in Allah's Cause.

To define bad Muslims, the verse says: "You are not responsible for protecting those who embraced Islam but did not leave their homes [to fight] until they do so." And so that there would be no doubt, Muhammad once again helped his god characterize the nature and deeds of "good" Muslims: *Quran 8:73* "The unbelieving infidels are allies. Unless you (Muslims of the whole world unite and) aid each other (fighting as allies, as one united block under one Caliph to make Allah's religion victorious), there will be confusion, anarchy, and discord on earth, great mischief and corruption. Those [good Muslims] who accepted Islam, left their homes to fight in Allah's Cause (al-Jihad), as well as those who give them asylum, shelter, and aid - these are (all) [good Muslim] Believers: for them is pardon and bountiful provision (in Paradise)." By definition: all good Muslims are bad people. Islam makes them that way.

We have seen Islam in action. God and prophet have revealed their true identities, their motivations, and their rage. There is no retreat from the battlefields of Badr. As with the Nazis documenting their barbaric behavior in Poland, Islam chronicled its deeds. The doctrine cannot escape the damage that it did to itself in the month of Ramadhan A.H. 2 (March, 624 A.D.). The books of Ishaq, Tabari, Bukhari, Muslim, and Allah agree. The verdict is unanimous: Islam is a violent and inept political doctrine, not a religion. Its founder was a pirate, not a prophet. We know this because they told us.

9 Repentance

Chronologically, the second to last surah revealed to Islam's "apostolic prophet" was named "Repentance", something that was beyond his ability. Much of it precedes and validates the conquest of Mecca. As a result of the defeat suffered at the hands of the Byzantines, Muhammad needed to vanquish an easier prey. But there was a problem. Muhammad had given his word, signed his name on a "peace treaty," proclaiming that he would not attack his hometown. So what do you suppose he did?

Foreshadowing what was to come, Muhammad said on behalf of his god: *Quran 9:2* "Go for four months, backwards and forwards, [i.e., travel freely] throughout the land, but know that you cannot weaken Allah or escape. Allah will disgrace the unbelievers and put those who reject Him to shame."

Then Team Islam reneges on its commitment. *Quran 9:3* "And an announcement from Allah and His Messenger, to the people (assembled) on the day of the Great Pilgrimage, that Allah and His Messenger dissolve (treaty) obligations with the Pagans. If then, you relent, it is best for you; but if you do not, know you that you cannot escape Allah, weaken or frustrate Him. And proclaim a grievous penalty of a painful doom to those who reject [Islamic] Faith." If you are a Muslim, ask yourself: if your prophet and his god were willing to break their sworn oath on this occasion, why trust them on any other occasion? Might their promises of paradise be equally hollow? Why does anyone trust a lying spirit?

The line "Allah and His Messenger dissolve (treaty) obligations" is a repudiation of written testimony. The verse *Quran 66:1* "Allah has already sanctioned for you the dissolution of your vows" is an abandonment of sworn oaths, or verbal testimony. Islam's prophet and god said that their word and their scripture was not to be believed. So was Muhammad lying when he said that Allah was God? Did he lie when he claimed to be a prophet? What part of the Quran is untrue: some of it or all of it? Does paradise have virgins?

Do killers go there? Does God really want his creation to follow the example of a perverted pedophile, a man guilty of incest and rape, a money-grubbing terrorist?

While you are pondering those questions, consider what comes next. Islam's dark spirit declares war on non-Muslims. Allah orders his militants to go out hunting by way of ambush. Muslims are told to fight non-Muslims, to slay them, to enslave them, and to torture them, deploying every strategy of war. Muslims must do this until every non-Muslim surrenders, worships the deceitful deity, and pays the Islamic tax.

I dare say, if this were the only verse in the Quran commanding Muslims to fight, enslave, torture, and kill non-Muslims, it would be sufficient to banish Islam: the order is open ended - it's not limited by time or place.

Simply stated: they will kill until we stop them. *Quran 9:5* "When the sacred forbidden months for fighting are past, fight and kill the disbelievers wherever you find them, take them captive [enslave them], beleaguer them [torture them], and lie in wait and ambush them using every stratagem of war. But if they relent, [and become Muslims by...] performing their devotional obligations and paying the zakat tax, then open the way. Allah is Forgiving, Merciful." The Islamic god said, "I created Islam to start fights that will kill, enslave, and torture people by way of deceptive ambush. Surrender, or I will have Muslims terrorize you." So that the message would not be lost on the faithful: *Bukhari: V9B84N59* "Allah's Apostle said, 'I have been ordered to fight the people till they say: "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah." Whoever says this will save his property and his life from me.'" Worship the Devil or die.

Then in direct conflict with its doctrine of predestination, the Quran says: *Quran 9:6* "If a disbeliever seeks protection, grant him asylum so that he may hear the word of Allah; and then escort him to where he can be secure. That is because they are ignorant."

Those who are embarrassed by history rewrite it. This is Islam's feeble yet desperate attempt to justify lying at Hudaybiyah: *Quran 9:7* "How can there be a covenant between Allah and His Messenger and the disbelievers with whom you made a treaty near the sacred Mosque? As long as these stand true to you, stand you true to them: for Allah does love those who keep their duty to Him." More directly stated: "Our word only stands if it's in our interest, and if you surrender to and obey us." Moreover, why is Allah griping about forming a "covenant" with "disbelievers" when he, his Ka'ba, and religion were created by them?

Revealing why the surah was named "Repentance" we find Muhammad regretting that he had been out-negotiated at Hudaybiya. *Quran 9:8* "How (can there be such a treaty), seeing that they get an advantage, the upper hand over you? They do not pay you respect, or honor you or the ties of kinship or covenant. With (good words from) their mouths they entice you [out negotiate you], but their hearts are averse to you; and most of them are rebellious and wicked." Another translation assumes that the words Allah left out, and thus words which had to be inserted by the translator, were "How (can they be trusted)?"

Ironic, since Muslims, not Meccans, breached the treaty and then disavowed it. The word "hypocrite" comes to mind.

As with most of what flows from Muhammad's mouth, this next verse is a lie. The prophet continues to project his failings onto his foes. He is invariably guilty of what he condemns. *Quran 9:10* "They have no regard to ties of kinship or honor for the covenant with the believers. It is they who have transgressed the bounds and gone beyond the limits." As I write these words there is a rumor spreading around the world that

the Quran is prophetic because verse 9:11 predicts an Arab will destroy an Eagle. It's not true. *Quran 9:11* "But if they repent, establish devotional obligations and pay the zakat, they are your brethren in Religion: (thus) do We explain the Signs in detail for those who

understand." These are the "details" of Islam directly from Allah: repent by confessing that Muhammad's message and example are right, perform mindless ritual, and pay a tax. If you do, you get to live (under their tyranny).

Again projecting their faults on others, the Team that dissolved their vows cries: *Quran 9:12* "If they violate their oaths and break treaties, taunting you for your Religion, then fight these specimens of faithlessness, for their vows are nothing to them, that they may be restrained." Do you suppose "fighting specimens of faithlessness" is religious? Yet there are lessons here. Muhammad is a hypocrite (the behavior of a liar) as he does what he condemns. And treaties with Muslims are useless. Trying to motivate peaceful Muslims to fight for his personal quest - the acquisition of the Ka'ba Inc. - Muhammad tells them that they have a choice: face his enemy or face his terrorist god. *Quran 9:13* "Will you not fight people who violated their oaths, plotted to expel the Messenger, and became the aggressors by being the first (to assault) you? Do you fear them? Nay, it is Allah Whom you should fear more!" Not that it's unusual for Allah to lie, but the Muslims were the aggressors. They drew first blood, by their own admission. *Tabari VII:19* "They plucked up courage and agreed to kill as many as they could and to seize what they had with them. Waqid shot an arrow at Amr and killed him. Then Abd Allah and his companions took the caravan and the captives back to Allah's Apostle in Medina. This was the first booty taken by the Companions of Muhammad." *Ishaq:289* "Our lances drank of Amr's blood and lit the flame of war." *Ishaq:288* "The Quraysh said, 'Muhammad and his Companions have violated the sacred month, shed blood, seized property, and taken men captive. Muhammad claims that he is following obedience to Allah, yet he is the first to violate the holy month and to kill.'"

Fanning the flames of jihad, the Quran bellows: *Quran 9:14* "Fight them and Allah will punish them by your hands, lay them low, and cover them with shame. He will help you over them and heal the breasts of Believers." Since neither Allah nor Muhammad ever healed

anyone, the promise was as hollow as the pledge of paradise. *Quran 9:16* "Do you think you will get away before Allah knows who among you have striven hard and fought?" Islam has but one test to sift the good Muslims from bad ones.

The terrorist dogma masquerading as a tolerant religion says: *Quran 9:17* "The disbelievers have no right to visit the mosques of Allah while bearing witness against their own souls to infidelity. These it is whose doings are in vain, and in the fire shall they abide. Only he shall visit the mosques of Allah who believes in Allah and the latter day, and keeps up devotional obligations, pays the zakat, and fears none but Allah." What's particularly intolerant about this is the fact that the Ka'ba had been a pagan mosque, one open for all peace-loving people to visit. Muslims waged an unceasing terrorist campaign against the Meccans because they claimed that they had been prevented from visiting their god's house. So egregious was this crime, Allah said that it was worse than human slaughter. But now that Muslims are on the verge of conquering Mecca, their god does a one-eighty and approves what he once condemned - a lock-out of all non-Muslims.

Muhammad recognized the hypocritical position he had just placed his god in, so he attempted to belittle the services the Quraysh had provided Allah and his pilgrims for centuries. *Quran 9:19* "Do you make the giving of drink to pilgrims, or the maintenance of the Sacred Mosque, equal to those who believe in Allah and the Last Day, and fight in the Cause of Allah? They are not comparable in the sight of Allah. Those who believe, and left their homes and strive with might fighting in Allah's Cause [Jihad] with their goods and their lives, have the highest rank in the sight of Allah." The highest ranking Muslims are those who fight fiercely. Faith is for fools. The more virgins Muhammad added to his harem, the less he spoke about them in paradise. *Quran 9:21* "Their Lord does give them glad tidings of a mercy from Him, of His pleasure, and of gardens for them, wherein are delights that endure."

Then the god who rebuked the Quraysh for breaking family ties, severed them on behalf of Islam. *Quran 9:23* "Believers, take not for friends your fathers and your brothers if they love disbelief above belief. If you do, you do wrong. Say: If your fathers, your sons, your families, your wives, relatives and property which you have acquired, and the slackness of trade which you fear and dwellings which you like, are dearer to you than Allah and His Messenger and striving hard and fighting in His Cause, then wait till Allah brings about His decision (torment)." We have been given another insight into Muhammad's insecurity. He craved praise. These Bukhari Hadiths are even more desperate. *Bukhari:V1B2N13* "Allah's Apostle said, 'By Him in Whose Hands my life is, none of you will have faith till he loves me more than his father and his children.'" And: *Bukhari:V1B2N14* "The Prophet said, 'None of you will have faith till he loves me more than his father, his children and all mankind.'" Imagine loving a sexual pervert, a money-grubbing pirate and terrorist, more than your parents and children.

Speaking on behalf of his dark spirit, Muhammad recited: *Quran 9:25* "Assuredly, Allah did give you victory on many battlefields and on the day of (the battle of) Hunayn: Behold, your great numbers elated you, but they availed you naught, and you turned back in retreat. But Allah did send down his Sakinah on the Messenger and Believers, and sent down forces (angels) which you saw not. He punished the Infidels. Such is their reward." This "battle" (actually terrorist raid) had not been fought when this surah was allegedly revealed. We will cover Hunayn in the last chapter. The reason it's tossed in here is because the 9th surah has been devoted to Jihad.

Unable to contain his hatred, Muhammad says on behalf of his personal deity: *Quran 9:28* "Believers, truly the pagan disbelievers are unclean; so let them not, after this year of theirs, approach the Sacred Mosque [that they built, promoted, and maintained]. And if you fear poverty (from the loss of their merchandise), soon will Allah enrich you, if He wills, out of His bounty [spoils of war]." By booting the Meccans out of Mecca the Muslims knew that they would kill their

Golden Goose - their favorite source of booty. Robbing Quraysh caravans had funded the rise of Islam. As parasites, they'd die along with their host.

By calling non-Muslims "unclean," Muhammad confirmed he was a racist. A Hadith in the Noble Quran explains: "Their impurity is physical because they lack personal hygiene (filthy as regards urine, stools and blood.)" For Muhammad, cleanliness was next to godliness, so Bukhari devoted an entire book to potty talk. Here are some "inspired scriptures" from his Book of Wudu: *Bukhari:V1B4N137* "Allah's Apostle said, 'The prayer of a person who does Hadath (passes urine, stool or wind) is not accepted till he performs ablution.'" *Bukhari:V1B4N139* "I asked Allah's Apostle about a person who imagined they passed wind during prayer. He replied: 'He should not leave his prayer unless he hears sound or smells something.'" *Bukhari:V1B4N154* "Whenever Allah's Apostle went to answer the call of nature, I along with another boy used to go behind him carrying a tumbler of water for cleaning the private parts and a spear-headed stick." *Bukhari: V1B4N156* "The Prophet said, 'Whenever anyone makes water he should not hold his penis or clean his private parts with his right hand. While drinking, one should not breathe in the utensil.'" *Bukhari: V1B4N158* "The Prophet went out to answer the call of nature and asked me to bring three stones. I found two stones and searched for the third but could not find it. So I took a dried piece of dung and brought it to him. He took the stones and threw away the dung, saying, 'This is a filthy thing." *Bukhari:V1B4N163* "The Prophet said, 'Whoever cleans his private parts with stones should do it with an odd number of stones. And whoever wakes up should wash his hands before putting them in the water for ablution. Nobody knows where his hands were during sleep.'" *Bukhari:V1B4N174* "During the lifetime of Allah's Apostle dogs used to urinate and pass through the mosque. Nevertheless they never used to sprinkle water on it." *Bukhari:V1B4N1229-33* "Aisha said, 'I used to wash the semen off the clothes of the Prophet. When

he went for prayers I used to notice one or more spots on them.'" Muslims assure us that these words were inspired by Allah.

Returning to the Quran, the peaceful god of the peace-loving religion said: *Quran 9:29* "*Fight those who do not believe in Allah nor the Last Day, who do not forbid that which has been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger, nor acknowledge the Religion of Truth (Islam), (even if they are) of the People of the Book (Christians and Jews), until they pay the Jizyah tribute tax in submission, feeling themselves subdued and brought low.*" Everything you need to know about Islam is contained in this one verse. Muslims are ordered to fight Christians and Jews until they either surrender and become Muslims or they commit financial suicide by paying the Jizyah tribute tax in submission. (Paying Muslims the "Jizyah" is not unlike giving the godfather's goons a bribe to keep the mafia from killing you and your family.)

Confirming that Allah is too dumb to be god and that Islam's enemies are Christians and Jews: *Quran 9:30* "The Jews call Uzair (Ezra) the son of Allah, and the Christians say that the Messiah is the son of Allah. That is their saying from their mouths; they but imitate what the unbelievers of old used to say. Allah's (Himself) fights against them, cursing them, damning and destroying them. How perverse are they!" God ought to be smarter than this. Ezra was but one of many Hebrew priests. He was neither a prophet nor divine. The Messiah is Yahweh's Anointed and has nothing to do with Allah. No one mouthed these delusional thoughts save Muhammad. But he has revealed the source of his rage. Jews and Christians did not accept his preposterous claim of being a prophet, so his insecurity caused him to hate them, to call them perverse, to curse them, and then to kill them. He was even willing to contradict his scriptures to do it. Remember: *Quran 2:286* "We make no distinction between His Messengers." And: *Quran 2:285* "Surely those who believe and Jews, and Nazareans [Christians], and the Sabaeans [Zoroastrians], whoever believes in Allah and in the Last Day shall have his reward with his Lord and will not have fear or regret."

The next time you hear a Muslim say that Islam is tolerant because Muslims believe that Jesus was a prophet, you'll know how they define tolerance: "fighting against them, cursing them, damning and destroying them: how perverse are they!" As with everything in Islam, good is bad; truth is deceit; peace is surrender; and tolerance is comprised of hate and violence.

Ignorant, Muhammad claimed his idol said: *Quran 9:31* "They (Jews and Christians) consider their rabbis and monks to be gods besides Allah. They also took their Lord Messiah to be a god but they were commanded (in the Taurat and Injeel) to worship only One Ilah (God). There is no ilah (god) but He. Too holy is He for the partners they associate (with Him)." Since God cannot be this poorly informed, Allah cannot be God. Neither rabbis nor monks have ever been considered divine by Jews or Christians. So by reciting these words, Muhammad revealed that the Quran wasn't inspired. And while I appreciate the confession, I continue to be skeptical that any thinking person actually believes this foolishness. How can Allah be depicted torturing men in hell, yet be "too holy" to be associated with the Messiah?

Based upon a Hadith footnoted in the Noble Quran, it's apparent the first Muslims were better informed than their prophet and god. "Once while Allah's Messenger was reciting this verse, Adi said, 'O Allah's Messenger, they do not worship rabbis and monks.' The Prophet said, 'They certainly do.'"

Quran 9:32 "Fain would they extinguish Allah's light with their mouths, but Allah disdaineth (aught) save that He shall perfect His light that His light should be perfected, even though the Unbelievers may detest (it)." ...as should everyone.

Anyone who says Islam is tolerant is a liar. *Quran 9:33* "It is He Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad) with guidance and the Religion of Truth (Islam) to make it superior over all religions, even though the disbelievers detest (it)."

In this next verse we learn that monks and rabbis, not Islamic pirates, are money grubbers. *Quran 9:34* "Believers, there are many (Christian) monks and (Jewish) rabbis who in falsehood devour the wealth of mankind and hinder (men) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in Allah's Cause. (Muhammad) announce unto them tidings of a painful torture. On the Day [of Doom] heat will be produced out of that (wealth) in the Fire of Hell. It will be branded on their foreheads, their flanks, and their backs. 'This is the (treasure) which you hoarded for yourselves: now taste it!'" Just when you thought Allah couldn't get any nastier or more hypocritical...

The Quran and Hadith make it abundantly clear that Muhammad hated Jews with a passion, so much so that he became their most bloodthirsty predator. Yet neither explains why, or even how, Muhammad came to detest Christians. His misinformed attacks on their beliefs proved that he didn't know them very well.

This next transition is as flawed as the rest of the Quran. The logic of the verse is faulty as well. In reverence to Allah's moon-god heritage, Muhammad established a lunar year without the intercalary month every five years. As a result, the Islamic seasons float aimlessly around the calendar. *Quran 9:36* "The number of months in the sight of Allah is twelve's. ordained by Him the day He created the heavens and the earth; of them four are sacred: that is the straight usage and the right religion. [Since Allah's "sacred" months were established by Qusayy, it would make his pagan scam the "right religion."] So wrong not yourselves therein, and wage war on the disbelievers all together as they fight you collectively. But know that Allah is with those who restrain themselves. Verily the transposing (of a prohibited month) is an addition to unbelief: the Unbelievers are led to wrong thereby: for they make it lawful one year, and forbidden another in order to adjust the number of months forbidden by Allah and make such forbidden ones lawful. The evil of their course seems pleasing to them." This is further proof that Allah was too dumb to be divine. For over three thousand years civilized societies had been

better informed than he. Lunacy aside, Muhammad took another swipe at peaceful Muslims who still had a conscience. *Quran 9:38* "Believers, what is the matter with you, that when you are asked to march forth in the Cause of Allah (i.e., Jihad) you cling to the earth? Do you prefer the life of this world to the Hereafter? Unless you march, He will afflict and punish you with a painful torture, and put others in your place. But you cannot harm Him in the least." According to Allah, if Muslims aren't eager to fight he will replace them and then torture them. But with whom, may I ask? And can you imagine a god so feeble he needs to tell his faithful that they "cannot harm Him?"

This next passage, like so many in the Quran, makes no sense without the context of the Hadith. *Quran 9:40* "If you help not him (your leader Muhammad), (it is no matter) for Allah did indeed help him, when the Unbelievers drove him out, the second of two when they were in the cave, and he said, 'Be not sad, for Allah is with us.' Then Allah sent down His Sakinah and strengthened him with (angelic) army forces which you saw not, and humbled to the depths the word of the Unbelievers." Following the Satanic Verse fiasco, Muhammad had to flee Mecca in shame. On the way out of town, he and Abu Bakr had to hide in a cave for fear the Meccans would find them. So Allah is saying that he protected them with an army of killer angels.

Speaking of killers... *Quran 9:41* "March forth, (equipped) with light or heavy arms, and strive with your goods and your lives in the Cause of Allah. That is best for you, if you knew."

But there were too many "bad" Muslims in the prophet's company who were unwilling to kill for him - unless, of course, it was an easy kill and the booty was plentiful. They were mercenaries, after all. *Quran 9:42* "(O Prophet) had there been immediate gain (in sight with booty in front of them), and the journey easy - a near adventure – they would (all) without doubt have followed you, but the distance was long on them. They would indeed swear, 'If we only could, we would have come out with you.' They cause their own souls to

perish; for Allah knows they are liars." According to Allah, peaceful Muslims lie.

In this series of verses, Allah is speaking about the terrorist raid Muhammad led against the Byzantine Christians at Tabuk. Unfortunately for Islam's credibility, the surah preceded the raid by more than a year and Hadith are required to unravel the Quran. *Quran 9:43* "May Allah forgive you (O Muhammad). Why did you grant them leave (for remaining behind; you should have persisted as regards to your order to them to proceed on Jihad), until those who told the truth were seen by you in a clear light, and you had known the liars." Speaking of liars, we've just caught Muhammad in the act. If Allah were God and dictating the Quran, he would not say "May Allah forgive you."

Quran 9:44 "Those who believe in Allah and the Last Day do not ask for an exemption from fighting with your goods and persons. And Allah knows well those who do their duty." All good Muslims are terrorists. Allah said so. Bad Muslims, on the other hand, just make excuses: *Quran 9:45* "Only those ask for exemption (from Jihad) who believe not in Allah and whose hearts are in doubt, so that they are tossed to and fro. If they had intended to march out to fight, they would certainly have made some preparation and readied their equipment; but Allah was averse to their being sent forth; so He made them lag behind. 'Sit you among those who sit.' If they had marched with you, they would not have added to your (strength) but only (made for) discord, spying and sowing sedition. There would have been some in your midst who would have listened to them. But Allah knows well those [peace-loving Muslims] who do wrong and are wicked." More than anything, Allah hated peace.

Still rebuking pacifist Muslims... *Quran 9:48* "They had plotted sedition before, and upset matters for you until the Decree of Allah [to fight] became manifest, much to their disgust. Among them are many who say: 'Grant me exemption to stay back at home (exempted from Jihad). And do not tempt me [with promises of booty].' Have they not fallen into temptation already? Indeed, Hell surrounds

them." Muhammad was "tempting" Muslims to fight for him. Those he couldn't seduce, Allah condemned.

Desperate to beguile his troops: *Quran 9:52* "Say: 'Can you expect for us (any fate) other than one of two glorious things (martyrdom or victory)? But we can expect for you that Allah will send his punishment of doom from Himself, or by our hands.' Say: 'Pay your contribution for the Cause willingly or unwillingly: for you are indeed rebellious and wicked.'" "Fight or I will kill you myself," is the message. But since Allah couldn't kill, he opted to have good Muslims kill the bad ones.

After saying that he was going to take their money "willingly or unwillingly," Islam's deceitful spirit claims: *Quran 9:54* "The only reasons why their contributions are not accepted are: that they reject Allah and His Messenger; that they come to prayer sluggishly; and that they offer contributions unwillingly." Here's the bottom line: the peaceful Muslims were unwilling to fund Jihad so rather than admit defeat, Muhammad said: "I didn't want their money anyway." But he couldn't help himself. He had to lash out at those who withheld the funds he needed to perpetuate his reign of terror. As we have learned, terrorism isn't cheap. It's no coincidence that the richest Islamic regimes manufacture the most terrorists.

Next we learn that Muhammad was "dazzled by wealth" and "Allah's plan is to punish." *Quran 9:55* "Let not their wealth nor their (following in) sons dazzle you or excite your admiration (Muhammad). In reality Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this life, and make certain that their souls perish in their denial of Allah. They swear that they are indeed with you; but they are not. They do not want (to appear in their true colors) because they are afraid of you." They were "afraid" of their prophet because he was a terrorist. The bad, peace-loving Muslims knew that Muhammad's militants would attack them as they had the Jews, stealing their property, torturing them, raping them, enslaving them, and killing them. It's stunning that the Quran would admit that Muslims were afraid of Muhammad. But then again, tyrants the world over are

always the same. "He who fears will obey." If you think this interpretation is too harsh, consider the following Hadith: *Bukhari:V1B11N626* "The Prophet said, 'No prayer is harder for the hypocrites than the Fajr. If they knew the reward they would come to (the mosque) even if they had to crawl. Certainly I decided to order a man to lead the prayer and then take a flame to burn all those who had not left their houses for the prayer, burning them alive inside their homes.'"

The Profit's message was: "Obey and pay or you'll burn." *Bukhari:V8B76N548* "The Prophet said, 'Protect yourself from the Fire.' He turned his face aside as if he were looking at it and said, 'Protect yourself from the Fire.' and turned his face aside as if he were looking at it, and he said for the third time till we thought he was actually looking at it: 'Protect yourselves from the Fire.'" *Bukhari:V8B76N547* "The Prophet said, 'All of you will be questioned by Allah on the Day of Doom. There will be no interpreter between you and Allah. And the Hell Fire will confront you. So, whoever among you can, save yourself from the Fire.'" Muhammad has once again put Allah in hell.

Slandering and threatening his own, Allah says: *Quran 9:57* "If they could find a place to flee to, a cave or hole to hide, they would run away with an obstinate rush. And some slander you, blaming you (of partiality) in the matter of (the distribution of) the offerings [stolen spoils]. If they are given part of these, they are pleased, but if not they are indignant and enraged!" The first Muslims were bickering over the booty.

According to the Hadith, the founders of Islam made nothing and stole everything. As such, these Muslims were squabbling over looted loot. *Quran 9:59* "(How much more seemly) if only they had been content with what Allah and His Messenger gave them, and said, 'Sufficient is Allah! His Messenger will soon give us His bounty. We implore Allah to enrich us.'" When you are a miserly pirate, things can get prickly.

Many said Muhammad was too easily swayed, evidenced by the Quraysh Bargain and the Satanic Verses. So the book that claims that it was written before time began, abruptly changes subject and presents a temporal defense of its lone voice: *Quran 9:61* "Among them are men who vex, annoy, and molest the Prophet, saying, 'He is (all) ear and believes everything that he hears.' Say, 'He listens to what is best for you: he believes in Allah, has faith in the Believers, and is a Mercy to those of you who believe.' But those who offend the Messenger will have a grievous torment, a painful doom." It's another insight into the troubled soul of this chronically insecure man. The molested has become a molester.

I'm not sure that this makes any sense, but it does reveal that Islam was perpetrated to please Muhammad. *Quran 9:62* "To you they swear in order to please you: but it is more fitting that they should please Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad)."

When there wasn't enough dough to bribe the bullies, Muhammad just threatened them. *Quran 9:63* "Know they not that for those who oppose Allah and His Messenger is the Fire of Hell wherein they shall dwell? That is the supreme disgrace."

But the "peaceful Muslim hypocrites" recognized that Muhammad was the biggest Muslim Hypocrite of all. They had observed his willingness to falsify scripture to satiate his desire for money, power, or sex. Acknowledging this problem, his dark spirit says: *Quran 9:64* "The Hypocrites are afraid that a surah will be sent down about them, showing them what is (really) in their hearts. Say: 'Go ahead, scoff and mock, will you! Lo, Allah is disclosing what you fear.' If you question them (Muhammad about this), they declare: 'We were only talking idly, jesting in play.' Say: 'Was it at Allah and His proofs, signs, verses, lessons, and Messenger that you were mocking?'" It is as if we have returned to Mecca. Muhammad is being mocked. Those who knew him best were scoffing at his demonic scripture, example, and god.

Muhammad, like all insecure men, was obsessed with rejection. Even after eliminating the Jews, his only literate foe, Arabs continued to be repulsed. Twenty years after the first cave-vision, Muhammad couldn't sell Islam on its merits. *Quran 9:66* "Make no excuses: you have rejected Faith after you had accepted it. If We pardon some of you, We will punish others amongst you, for they are disbelievers." Any free and enlightened man or woman exposed to Islam will reject it as did most of those who lived in the prophet's presence. That is why Muhammad had to make rejecting Islam a capital offense.

And it remains so to this day. This news report from *WorldNetDaily* confirms what happens to Muslims who reject Islam. "Dateline Jerusalem, 2003: After slaughtering a Muslim-turned-Christian, Islamic extremists returned the man's body to his Palestinian family in four pieces. The newly converted man left his friends and family earlier this month bound for a mountainous region of the Palestinian Authority. He took Christian material with him - tapes and a Bible. Ten days later, the body of the man, who left behind a wife and two small children, was returned to his home, having been cut into four pieces. The family believes the act was meant a warning to other Muslims who might consider becoming Christians. Under Muslim Sharia law, any male who leaves Islam faces the death penalty. The terror group Hamas receives funding from Iran specifically for this purpose."

Returning to the surah, we find Muhammad attacking his renegades just as today's Muslims are doing. It's hard to imagine the percentage who must have rejected Muhammad and Islam for the Quran to focus so intently on them. *Quran 9:67* "The Hypocrites, men and women, (have an understanding) with each other. They enjoin what is forbidden, and forbid what Islam commands. They withhold their hands (from spending in Allah's Cause [Jihad]). They have forgotten Allah so He has forgotten them. Verily the Hypocrites are oblivious, rebellious and perverse." Allah is a very vindictive and nasty spirit. Peaceful Muslims who aren't willing to fund Jihad and terrorize infidels are called "perverse."

Again: *Quran 9:68* "Allah has promised the Hypocrites, both men and women, and the disbelievers the Fire of Hell for their abode: Therein shall they dwell. It will suffice them. On them is the curse of Allah, and an enduring punishment, a lasting torment." Fair warning: if you are a peaceful Muslim, your god hates you.

After condemning the vain discourse of those who were not swallowing Muhammad's poison, Allah reprises a worn-out trick: *Quran 9:70* "Has not the story reached them of those before them - the People of Noah, Ad, and Thamud; the folk of Abraham, the men of Midian, and the cities overthrown. To them came their messengers with signs of proof. It is not Allah Who wrongs them, but they wrong their own souls." It's been a long time since Muhammad has corrupted a Bible or Hanif story to scare the faithful, but he hasn't forgotten how.

Now that the Islamic god is in the mode of pulverizing "bad" Muslims into submission (a.k.a. Islam), it's time for him to define "good Muslim" and tell them how to behave. *Quran 9:71* "The Believers, men and women, are guardians of one another: they enjoin what Islam (orders them to do) and forbid disbelief [confirming there was no choice]. They perform their devotional obligations [an oxymoron], pay the zakat, and obey Allah and His Messenger." *Quran 9:71* "O Prophet, strive hard [fighting] against the unbelievers and the Hypocrites, and be harsh with them. Their abode is Hell, an evil refuge indeed." Islam can thus be defined as: perform, pay, obey, and fight.

Transfixed by the number of Muslims rejecting Muhammad, ritual, taxes, jihad, and piracy, Team Islam said. *Quran 9:74* "They swear by Allah that they said nothing, but indeed they uttered blasphemy, and they disbelieved after Surrender (accepting Islam). They meditated a plot (to murder Prophet Muhammad) which they were unable to carry out. The reason for this revenge of theirs was the bounty [of booty] with which Allah and His Messenger had enriched them! If they repent, it will be best for them; but if they turn back, Allah will punish them with a grievous torment in this life and in the

Hereafter." While the Hadith doesn't describe the Muslim plot to kill Muhammad, the Quran says the motive was money.

It got to the point Muhammad couldn't even bribe his mercenaries: *Quran 9:75* "Amongst them are men who made a deal with Allah, that if He bestowed on them of His bounty [booty], they would pay (largely) in zakat tax (for Allah's Cause [Jihad]). But when He did bestow of His bounty, they became niggardly, and turned back (from their bargain), averse (refusing to pay)." All Muhammad really wanted was money. So long as he stole enough, he could buy sex, power, and praise.

But the Muslim militants were as miserly as the man who had beguiled them. So the warlord said that their hypocrisy was a miracle ordained by god: *Quran 9:77* "He punished them by putting hypocrisy in their hearts until the Day whereon they shall meet Him, because they lied to Allah and failed to perform as promised [forking over the dough]. Allah knows their secrets. Those who slander and taunt the believers who pay the zakat (for Allah's Cause) voluntarily and throw ridicule on them, scoffing, Allah will throw back their taunts, and they shall have a painful doom. Whether you ask for their forgiveness or not, (their sin is unforgivable). If you ask seventy times for their forgiveness Allah will not forgive them because they have disbelieved Allah and His Messenger." Islam's "unforgivable" sin is: "Not paying Muhammad the money."

In another translation, Allah confirms that hypocrisy is his fault and that it's the result of a business deal gone bad: *Quran 9:75* "Some of you made a deal with Allah, saying, 'If You give us booty we shall pay You the tax.' But when He gave them booty, they became greedy and refused to pay. As a consequence of breaking their promises, Allah filled their hearts with hypocrisy which will last forever." Lest we forget, the business of Allah was terrorism, piracy, and the slave trade. The broken record that became the Quran screeches once again: peaceful Muslims go to hell because they are reluctant to fight. *Quran 9:81* "Those who stayed behind (in the Tabuk expedition) rejoiced in their inaction behind the back of the Messenger. They

hated to strive and fight with their goods and lives in the Cause of Allah. They said, 'Go not forth in the heat.' Say, 'The fire of Hell is fiercer in heat.' If only they could understand! So let them laugh a little, for they will weep much as a reward for what they did. If Allah brings you back (from the campaign) to a party of the hypocrites and they ask to go out to fight, say: 'You shall never go out to fight with me against a foe. You were content sitting inactive on the first occasion. So sit with the useless men who lag behind.' Do not pray for any of them (Muhammad) that die, nor stand at his grave. They rejected Allah and disbelieved His Messenger. They died in a state of perverse rebellion." Allah - Oft-Forgiving, Ever-Merciful - isn't being very nice to people.

Muhammad hated Christians and Jews less than he loathed peace-loving Muslims. He was so irritated that they were able to make more money than his militants were able to steal , he repeated the 55th verse.

Quran 9:85 "And let not their wealth or (following in) sons dazzle you or excite your admiration. Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this world, and to make sure their souls perish while they are unbelievers. When a surah comes down enjoining them to believe in Allah and to strive hard and fight along with His Messenger, those with wealth and influence among them ask you for exemption from Jihad. They prefer to be with (their women), who remain behind (at home). Their hearts are sealed and so they understand not." Muhammad stayed behind at home with his harem on fifty of the seventy-five raids he initiated; so he, too, was a hypocrite – the biggest of them all.

Throughout this surah Allah, acting like Lucifer, has said that he wanted people to die as disbelievers so that he could torture them. He claimed to have sealed their hearts and caused their hypocrisy (unwillingness to perform, pay, obey, and fight). But if that's the case, why is the Quran so intent on threatening them? Why not just leave them alone and press on with the good militants?

Good Muslims are bad people. Islam makes them that way. *Quran 9:88* "The Messenger and those who believe with him, strive hard and fight [jihad] with their wealth and lives (in Allah's Cause)." All Muslims aren't terrorists - just the good ones are.

The Bedouins were peace loving before Islam corrupted them. *Quran 9:90* "And there were among the wandering desert Arabs men who made excuses and came to claim exemption (from the battle). Those who lied to Allah and His Messenger sat at home. Soon will a grievous torment seize the Unbelievers." There are Muslims who are excused from fighting. *Quran 9:91* "There is no blame on those who are old, weak, ill, or who find no resources to spend (on Jihad, holy fighting), if they are sincere (in duty) to Allah and His Messenger. No ground (of complaint) can there be against them." The only Muslims who don't fight are lame.

Islam isn't complicated. Believe in Allah and become a Jihadist. *Bukhari:V1B2N25* "Allah's Apostle was asked, 'What is the best deed.' He replied, 'To believe in Allah and His Apostle Muhammad.' The questioner then asked, 'What is the next best in goodness.' He replied, 'To participate in Jihad, religious fighting in Allah's Cause.'"

Islam's condemnation of peace marched on: *Quran 9:93* "The (complaint) is against those who claim exemption [from fighting] while they are rich. They prefer to stay with the (women) who remain behind (at home). Allah has sealed their hearts. They are content to be useless. Say: 'Present no excuses: we shall not believe you.' It is your actions that Allah and His Messenger will observe. They will swear to you by Allah, when you return hoping that you might leave them alone. So turn away from them, for they are unclean, an abomination, and Hell is their dwelling-place, a fitting recompense for them." This couldn't be any clearer. Allah hates peaceful Muslims. They are called "unclean," an "abomination," and "hell-dwellers."

While Allah hates Arabs and peaceful Muslims, we must love them enough to free them from his perverse doctrine, Allah hates them, especially Arabs. *Quran 9:97* "The Arabs of the desert are the

worst in unbelief and hypocrisy, and most fitted to be in ignorance of the command which Allah hath sent down to His Messenger. Some of the Bedouins look upon their payments (for Allah's Cause) as a fine and wish disasters to fall on you (so that they might not have to pay). Yet on them be the disaster of evil." The evil disaster that fell upon the Arabs was Islam. The free, productive, and peace-loving Bedouins of Arabia were forced into submission, taxed, and then coerced into fighting.

Quran 9:101 "Among the desert Arabs are hypocrites. They, like the people of Medina are obstinate in hypocrisy. We know them. Twice shall We punish them, and in addition they shall be brought back to a horrible torment." While I love Arabs, as does Yahweh, Allah hates them so much he will punish them twice and then torment them.

Continuing to berate those who do not perform, pay, obey, and fight, Allah contradicts himself and tells Muhammad to take their money anyway. *Quran 9:103* "Take alms out of their property in order to cleanse and purify them, and invoke Allah for them; surely this is a relief for them." Religion is a wonderful thing if you are a cleric or king. Stealing is good. It "cleanses and purifies" your victims.

If you're a Muslim, you'd better die fighting because: *Quran 9:106* "There are (yet) others, held in suspense for the command of Allah, whether He will punish them, or turn in mercy to them." Even the builders of mosques are going to hell. *Quran 9:107* "And there are those who put up a mosque by way of mischief to disunite the Believers and in preparation for an ambush of him who made war against Allah and His Messenger. They will swear that their intention is good; But Allah declares that they are liars." Their mosque "crumbles to pieces with them in the fire of Hell."

According to the Quran, Allah has purchased the believers (bribed them with booty), and all "good" Muslims are killers: *Quran 9:111* "Allah has purchased the believers, their lives and their goods. For them (in return) is the Garden (of Paradise). They fight in Allah's

Cause, and slay others and are slain, they kill and are killed. It is a promise binding on Him in the Taurat (Torah), the Injeel (Gospel), and the Quran. And who is more faithful to his covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain which you have concluded. It is the achievement supreme." There are no such bargains in the Bible. And that would make Allah a liar. Yahshua never asked men to "slay others." In the Torah, Yahweh only asked Moses and Joshua to remove those poisoned by the Canaanite religion [the worship of the sun god Baal] from the Israel. They, like Muhammad's Muslims, were immoral, terrorizing, plundering, enslaving, murdering, worshippers of a false god. Yahweh knew that it was compassionate to exterminate the few who would seduce the many into a doctrine corrosive enough to destroy mankind.

Yes, there are doctrines corrupt enough to deceive and damn all human kind. Such dogmas say: the Garden of Bliss (a.k.a. Allah's Whorehouse) awaits those who "fight in Allah's Cause, slay others and are slain, kill and are killed."

As we wind our way to the bitter end of the Quran's 113th recital, we find Team Islam spiteful to the last. Muhammad cries in the name of his god: *Quran 9:113* "It is not fitting for the Prophet and those who believe, that they should pray for the forgiveness for disbelievers, even though they be close relatives, after it is clear to them that they are the inmates of the Flaming Hell Fire." Don't pray to save your family. Allah wants you to kill them so that he can roast them in hell.

Looking for a way to justify his lack of compassion, or at least make it seem holy, Muhammad conjured up a lie about Abraham. *Quran 9:114* "Abraham prayed for his father's forgiveness only because of a promise he had made to him. But when it became clear to him that he was an enemy to Allah, he dissociated himself from him." Der prophet proclaimed: *Quran 9:120* "It is not fitting for the people of Medina and the Bedouin Arabs to refuse to follow Allah's Messenger (Muhammad when fighting in Allah's Cause), nor to prefer their own lives to his life. They suffer neither thirst nor fatigue in Allah's Cause, nor do they go without reward. They do not take

steps to raise the anger of disbelievers, nor inflict any injury upon an enemy without it being written to their credit as a deed of righteousness."

For those who may have been skeptics as to whether Muhammad created Islam to serve his personal agenda, this verse is reasonably convincing. "Muslims must prefer Muhammad's life to their own." And for any who have mistakenly believed "righteous deeds" were good , you now know that Muslims are given "credit" for "inciting anger and inflicting injury."

Continuing to reinforce the sad reality that Islam was Muhammad's quest to line his pockets, the Quran says: *Quran 9:121* "Nor do they spend anything (in Allah's Cause), small or great, but the deed is inscribed to their credit that Allah may repay their deed with the best." The Profit gets his in this life; his stooges get theirs in the next. How convenient.

Allah ordered Muslims to evangelize with the sword. Evidently, his words weren't compelling. *Quran 9:122* "It is not proper for the Believers to all go forth together to fight (Jihad). A troop from every expedition should remain behind when others go to war. They should give instruction on the law and religion and warn the folk when they return, so that they may beware." This, of course, gave the prophet a convenient excuse for staying home and playing house two raids out of every three.

The god of Islam commanded Muslims to fight one last time in the 9th surah, one that should be renamed: "Legacy of Terror." *Quran 9:123* "Believers, fight the unbelievers around you, and let them find harshness in you: and know that Allah is with those who fear Him." Shame on those in politics and the media who say Islam is a peaceful religion. By doing so, they aid and abet an enemy that grows more numerous, more committed, and more callous everyday. They are accomplices to murder.

Surah Context and Overview Material

Moving from the Quran to the Hadith we find that one book was as violent as the other. *Tabari VIII:139* "In this year the Messenger of Allah commanded Ghalib Abdallah to go on a raid to Kadid against the Mulawwih [a confederate of the Banu Bakr]. They traveled until they encountered Harith. Ghalib said, 'We captured Harith, but he said, 'I came only to become a Muslim. Ghalib replied, 'If you have come as a Muslim, it will not harm you to be bound for a day. If you have come for another purpose, we shall be safe from you.' So he secured him with rope and left a little black man in charge, saying, 'If he gives you any trouble, cut off his head.'"

Tabari VIII:140 "We continued on until we came to the bottomland of Kadid and halted toward evening, after the mid-afternoon prayer. My companions sent me out as a scout. I went to a hill that gave me a view of the settlement and lay face down on the ground. One of their men looked and saw others lying with me on the hill. He said to his wife, 'I see something. Let's see what the dogs have dragged away.' She wasn't missing anything so he asked her for his bow and arrows. He shot twice and hit my side and shoulder, but I did not move. He said, 'If it were a living thing it would have moved.'"

Proving that the religion corrupted the terrorists rather than the other way around: *Tabari VIII:141* "We gave them some time until their herds had come back from pasture. After they had milked their camels and set them out to rest, we launched our raid. We killed some of them, drove away their camels, and set out to return. Meanwhile, the people appealed for aid from the rest of their tribe. But we moved quickly. When we passed Harith [the man they had bound on the way to the raid], we grabbed him. Reinforced, the villagers were too powerful for us. But Allah sent clouds from out of the blue, and there was a torrent that no one could cross so we eluded the tribesmen with what we had taken. The battle cry of the Companions of the Messenger of Allah that night was: 'Kill! Kill! Kill!'" If this were the only Hadith in all of Islam it would be sufficient to prove that Muhammad's scam was responsible for manufacturing terrorists. But it does not stand alone. It is but one of a thousand

confirmations shouting out to all who will listen: Islam causes men to: "Kill! Kill! Kill!"

Moving to the next Hadith, we find Muhammad sending another letter. *Tabari VIII:142* "Whoever prays our prayer, eats of our sacrifice, and turns to our Qiblah is a Muslim. Incumbent on whoever refuses is the payment of the jizyah tax." It was all about the money. If you surrender, you pay the zakat. If you don't submit you pay the jizyah. But either way you pay the piper.

Tabari VIII:142 "The Messenger made peace with them on condition that the Zoroastrians should be required to pay the jizyah tax [so onerous, it's akin to economic suicide] that one should not marry their women. The Prophet exacted the zakat tax on the wealth of the two men who [said that they] believed in him and collected the jizyah from all of the Zoroastrians." Khadija's Profitable Prophet Plan was paying dividends.

Tabari VIII:143 "In this year a twenty-four man raiding party led by Shuja went to the Banu Amir. He launched a raid on them and took camels and sheep. The shares of booty came to fifteen camels for each man. Also a raid led by Amr went to Dhat. He set out with fifteen men. He encountered a large force whom he summoned to Islam. They refused to respond, so he killed all of them." I do believe that Allah lied in the 2nd surah when he said: *Quran 2:256* "There is no compulsion in the matter of religion."

Consistent with the Quranic mantra, the Hadith confirms that Islam was about obedience to Muhammad. *Tabari VIII:145* "The Prophet said, 'Amr, swear allegiance; for acceptance of Islam cuts off what went before.' So I swore allegiance to him."

Following this brief "religious" interlude, the Hadith returns to the never-ending saga of terrorist raids. *Tabari VIII:146* "The Prophet sent Amr to Salasil with 300 men. The mother of As was a woman from Quda'ah. It has been reported that the Messenger wanted to win them over by that. Amr asked for reinforcements from the Ansar and Emigrants including Bakr and Umar with 200 more men." While it's

not clear what happened in Salasil, we soon find the same gang heading for Khabat. *Tabari VIII:147* "During the expedition they suffered such severe dearth and distress that they divided up the dates by number. For three months they ate leaves from trees."

Naturally, that leads us to another raid, this one for sex. *Tabari VIII:149* "Abdallah married a woman but couldn't afford the nuptial gift. He came to the Prophet and asked for his assistance." But the miserly warlord said, "I have nothing with which to help you." So our love starved Muslim accepted a summons from his prophet: "'Go out and spy on the Jusham tribe.' he asked. He gave me an emaciated camel and a companion. We set out armed with arrows and swords. We approached the encampment and hid ourselves. I told my companion, 'If you hear me shout Allahu Akbar and see me attack, you should shout Allah is Greatest and join the fighting.'"

Tabari VIII:150 "When their leader, Rifa'ah, came within range, I shot an arrow into his heart. I leaped at him and cut off his head. Then I rushed toward the encampment and shouted, 'Allahu Akbar!' The families who were gathered there shouted, 'Save yourself.' They gathered what property they could, including their wives and children. We drove away a great herd of camels and many sheep and goats and brought them to the Messenger. I brought him Rifa'ash's head, which I carried with me. The Prophet gave me thirteen camels from that herd as booty, and I consummated my marriage." Page after page, Hadith after Hadith, it's just overwhelming. It's hard to believe that anything could be this destructive – annihilating people, property, and values.

Consistent with that theme, the next Islamic Tradition infers that terror was more profitable than working and that booty came in many forms, some more pleasing than others. *Tabari VIII:151* "The Prophet sent Ibn Abi out with a party of sixteen men. They were away for fifteen nights. Their share of booty was twelve camels for each man, each camel was valued in the accounting as being worth ten sheep. When the people they raided fled in various directions, they took four women, including one young woman who was very

beautiful. She fell to Abu Qatadah. The Prophet asked Abu about her. Abu said, 'She came from the spoils.' The Messenger said, 'Give her to me.' So Abu gave her to him, and the Prophet gave her to Mahmiyah."

Kidnapping, selling, and trading humans is an abomination – especially when it entails young women for sex. And while America is not without blame, our forefathers knew slavery was wrong and ultimately 600,000 Americans died trying to settle the matter. No one claimed that he had received scripture revelations approving slavery or rape. And no American founded a religion based upon the capture and sale of humans. Muhammad did.

Tabari VIII:151 "Allah's Apostle sent us to Idam. This was before the conquest of Mecca. As Adbat passed us, he greeted us with the greeting of Islam, 'Peace be upon you.' [Think about how perverted and deceitful that greeting was, and continues to be, in the midst of this barbarism.] So we held back from him. But Muhallim attacked him because of some quarrel, and he killed him. Then he took his camel and his food. When we reported what had happened to the Prophet, he said that the following Quran was revealed concerning us: 'Believers, when you are journeying in the path of Allah, be discriminating." This was from Quran 4:94 which actually dates to the prior year. But by providing this Hadith, Muhammad confirmed that my interpretation was correct.

Tabari VIII:152/Ishaq:531 "While the polytheists supervised the hajj pilgrimage, the Prophet sent out his expedition to Syria and its members met with disaster at Mu'ta." This was supposed to be the first Islamic raid on Christians, but it did not go well. "They equipped themselves and set out with 3,000 men. As they bade farewell, the Commanders of Allah's Apostle saluted him." However, we are told that one of them was crying. "What is making you weep', someone asked. He said, 'I heard the Prophet recite a verse from the Quran in which Allah mentioned the Fires of Hell: "Not one of you there is, that shall not go down to it, that is a thing decreed." I do not know

how I can get out of Hell after going down there.'" In other words, Muhammad scared him to death.

Marching off to kill and plunder Christians, the Muslim militants sang the following tune in rajaz meter: *Tabari VIII:153/Ishaq:532* "I ask the Merciful One for a pardon and for a sword that cuts wide and deep, creating a wound that shoots out foaming blood. I ask for a deadly thrust by a thirsty lance held by a zealous warrior that pierces right through the guts and liver, slitting the bowels. People shall say when they pass my grave, 'Allah guided him, fine raider that he was, O warrior, he did well.'" Lovely.

Tabari VIII:153/Ishaq:532 "The men journeyed on and encamped at Mu'an in the land of Syria. They learned that Heraclius come with 100,000 Greeks and Byzantines joined by 100,000 Arabs and that they had camped at Ma'ab." That's not true, but why bicker over facts now. There is much more at stake than errant reporting. *Tabari VIII:154* "The Muslims spent two nights pondering what to do. [Unable to think on their own...] They were in favor of writing to the Prophet to inform him of the number of the enemy. 'Either he will reinforce us or he will give us his command to return.'" Muslims lose their ability to think wisely or independently. These men were outnumbered sixty to one. They were facing, for the first time, a real army. These were not merchants or farmers - these were actual soldiers.

Tabari VIII:153/Ishaq:533 "Abdallah Rawahah encouraged the men, saying, 'By Allah, what you loathe is the very thing you came out to seek - martyrdom. We are not fighting the enemy with number, strength, or multitude, but we are fighting them with this religion with which Allah has honored us. So come on! Both prospects are fine: victory or martyrdom.' So they went forward." These men had been sent out as Jihadists on a Holy War by none other than Islam's lone prophet. Their motivation was to die martyrs and thus gain entry into Allah's whorehouse. Thus fundamental Islam is no different than the Islam that motivated the 9/11 suicide bombers.

Like the victims of every other Islamic terrorist raid, the Byzantines had done nothing to the Muslims. But unlike so many others, these men were prepared. *Tabari VIII:155* "When I heard a verse being recited, I wept. Someone tapped me with a whip and said, 'What's wrong little fellow?' 'Allah is going to reward me with martyrdom, and I am going back between the horns of the camel saddle.'"

Tabari VIII:156/Ishaq:534 "The men journeyed on and were met by Heraclius' armies of Romans and Arabs. When the enemy drew near the Muslims withdrew to Mu'ta, and the two sides encountered each other. Zayd fought with the war banner of the Messenger until he perished among the enemy's javelins. Jafar took it next but could not extricate himself from difficulties. He fought until he was killed. Abdallah took up the banner, urging his soul to obey. He hesitated and then said, 'Soul, why do you spurn Paradise?' He took up his sword, advanced, and was killed. Then Thabit took the banner. He said, 'O Muslims, agree on a man from among yourselves.' They said, 'You.' I said, 'No.' So they gave it to Khalid. He deflected the enemy in retreat, and escaped."

When the defeated militants returned, Muhammad had no compassion for the families of his fallen comrades. *Ishaq: 535:* "The women began to cry after learning about Jafar's death. Disturbed, Muhammad told Abd-Rahman to silence them. When they wouldn't stop wailing, Allah's Apostle said, 'Go and tell them to be quiet, and if they refuse throw dust in their mouths.'"

Trying to make hell look like paradise, and stifle the whining: *Tabari VIII: 158:* "The Prophet ascended his pulpit and said, 'A gate to good fortune. I bring you news of your campaigning army. They have set out and have met the [Christian] enemy. Zayd has died a martyr's death.' He prayed for his forgiveness. He said, 'Jafar has died a martyr's death,' and prayed for his forgiveness." ...and so on down the list. My question is, if Muhammad wanted to fool them with "martyrdom earns paradise," why ask for forgiveness. It weakened his case. Then in typical Islamic fashion, the head cleric

who had ordered men to martyrdom while he remained home in the arms of his consorts, tried once again to quell an angry city. *Tabari VIII: 159* "The people began to throw dust at the army, saying, 'You retreating runaways. You fled in the Cause of Allah.' But the Messenger said, 'They are not fleers. Allah willing, they are ones who will return to fight another day.""

A poem recited on this occasion reads: *Ishaq:538* "While the eyes of others shed tears in the night of sorrows, I wasn't sobbing. I felt the shepherd of Ursa and Pisces [making Muhammad an Occult prophet] between my ribs and bowels, piercing me with pain, afflicting me. Allah bless the martyrs lying dead at Mu'ta. Refresh their bones for they fought for Allah's sake like good Muslims, stallions clad in mail. Their ranks were trapped and now they lay prostrate. The moon lost its radiance at their death. The sun was eclipsed and it became dark. We are a people protected by Allah to whom he has revealed His Book, excelling in glory and honor. Our enlightened minds cover up the ignorance of others. They would not embark on such a vicious enterprise. But Allah is pleased with our guidance and the victorious good fortune of our apostolic Prophet." Good and bad have been inverted.

10……

11 Hud

Rather than jump into the middle of the Quran's second version of the deluge, I'd like to sneak up on it so that you might begin to see how Allah manages to weave in his favorite themes. *Quran 11:1* "This is a Book [I beg to differ. That simply wasn't true. The Quran wouldn't become a book for three decades or more. Most of the revelations weren't even written down. And when the first scribe assigned to Muhammad actually tried to jot some down, he was assassinated.] whose verses are made decisive, then are they made plain, from the Wise, All-aware, [He is entitled to his own opinion, but not his own facts. This is a statement of opinion, as

unsubstantiated as it may be.] that you shall not serve any but Allah; surely I am a warner for you from Him and a giver of good news."

Quran 11:12 "Then, it may be that you [Muhammad] will give up part of what is revealed to you...because they say: 'Why has not a treasure been sent down upon him or an angel come to him?'" The things that bugged Muhammad and the Meccans the most were: no money and no proof. The prophet was born into the wealthiest family in Mecca, the custodians of the Ka'ba. Being Allah's keeper had made his kin rich. But not Muhammad, he was abandoned at birth. Dirt poor, he envied – no despised - his own family, cursed them and coveted the wealth they derived from the family religious scam.

The prophet's tormentors wanted to know why a god who had made them rich would leave his messenger poor. They wanted to know why there weren't any miracles if Allah was so powerful. Muhammad was comparing himself to Moses and Jesus. "They did miracles. They were visited by angels. Why not you?" the Meccans probed.

As an interesting aside, the verse asks: "Why hasn't an angel come to him?" The 11th surah was late Meccan, the seventy-fifth in order of revelation. The man who claimed his "revelations" were angelic, had yet to see an angel.

The Quran is comprised of a raw and raging debate. Muhammad's tribe disputed his claims and mocked him unmercifully, saying his religion was a forgery, a counterfeit. *Quran 11:13* "Or, do they say: 'He (Muhammad) has forged it (the Quran).'" His contemporaries knew he was a fraud. And they weren't the least bit shy about saying so. They described him with the same words I am using. So how do you think Muhammad answered this charge? "Say: 'Then bring ten forged surahs like it and call upon whom you can besides Allah, if you are truthful.'" The Quran is saying that this rubbish smells so sweet it can't be garbage. "No one, short of the great Allah himself, is capable of such a wondrous forgery." If that's not delusional, Webster needs to redefine the word.

There were many who rose to the challenge, creating vastly superior prose. Such enlightened men and women were called poets. Oral recitals were the only means of communication because the Bedouins of Muhammad's day were illiterate. And having read the Prologue, you know how our hero rewarded the poets who "brought chapters like it." He assassinated them. Dead men tell no tales. *Quran 11:14* "But if they do not answer you, then know that it is revealed by Allah's knowledge and no god may be worshiped but He; will you submit?" Submit. Not agree. Not understand. Not even believe. Islam is submission.

Have you ever heard a politician say, "Let me make this perfectly clear?" At that moment all you know for certain is that his or her position is anything but clear. Allah uses the phrase "clear proof" in defense of Muhammad with great regularity. Yet he never provides any proof – clear or otherwise. *Quran 11:17* "Is [Muhammad] he who has with him clear proof (the Quran) from his Lord, a witness from Him reciting it and before it came the Book of Moses? These believe in it; but most men do not believe. The different sects (Jews, Christians, and all other non-Muslim nations) will reject (the Quran), so the Fire of Hell will be their promised meeting place."

A second insight here is "most men do not believe." After ten years of preaching to his hometown this prophet inspired less than fifty men. Muhammad was a complete failure as a religious prophet. Islam, the religion of submission, failed in Mecca when Muhammad relied on his words. Islam, the political doctrine of submission succeeded in Medina when Muhammad relied on his sword. Had Muhammad not changed from prophet to pirate, we wouldn't have heard of him and his followers wouldn't be killing us today.

Speaking of the Jewish and Christian "sects," and non-Muslim nations, the Quran asks: *Quran 11:17* "Who is more unjust than he who forges a lie against Allah? ... Surely the curse of Allah is on them...and the punishment shall be doubled for them." Allah, like Muhammad, was eager to curse and punish those who didn't capitulate.

Let's examine the forgeries. As we do, notice the number of times Allah says "surely," which could be translated as, "trust me." *Quran 11:25* "Surely We sent Noah to his people: 'Surely I am a warner for you that you shall not serve any but Allah, surely I fear for you the punishment of a painful day.' But the chiefs of those who disbelieved from among his people said: 'We do not consider you but a mortal like ourselves, and we do not see any who have followed you but those who are the meanest of us. We do not see in you any excellence over us. Nay, we deem you a liar.'" If we were to simply substitute speakers, Muhammad for Noah, we could dispense with the core of the Meccan surahs and replace them with this bogus bill.

Quran 11:28 "Noah said: 'O my people, tell me if I have come with clear proofs from my Lord....but I consider you a people who are ignorant.'" Islam's counterfeit Noah said: *Quran 11:30* "Will you not mind? I do not say to you that I have the treasures of Allah and I do not know the unseen, nor do I say that I am an angel." This is also transparent. Noah is saying on behalf of Muhammad that he is powerless to get his people to mind. He doesn't have god's wealth, his insights, or angelic support. He's a prophet who can't predict the future. By corrupting Noah in this way, Muhammad infers that all of god's messengers were equally inept.

Quran 11:32 "They said: 'Noah, you have disputed with us at length, therefore bring to us what you threaten us with, if you are truthful.' [The Meccans demanded the same thing and Muhammad's response was identical.] He said: 'Allah only will bring it to you if He pleases, and you will not escape. I intend to give you good advice, but my advice will not profit you if Allah intends to lead you astray.' Or do they say: 'He has forged it? Say: 'If I have forged it, on me is my guilt.'" If this were really god speaking, one would think he'd be a little less transparent with his agenda. Recasting Noah this blatantly, this crassly, as Muhammad, would only fool a fool.

Next, the Quran reveals the problem of predestination: *Quran 11:36* "It was revealed to Noah: 'None of your people will believe except those who have already believed, therefore do not grieve at

what they do. Make the ark before Our eyes and do not speak to Me in respect of those who are unjust; surely they shall be drowned.'" In other words, "*Don't preach to your brothers and sisters, sons and daughters, friends and family. Don't love them; don't pray for their souls. I've got other plans for them.*"

Quran 11:38 "And he began to make the ark; and whenever the chiefs from among his people passed by him they laughed at him. He said: 'If you laugh at us, surely we laugh at you. So shall you know whom a chastisement will disgrace, and on whom will lasting punishment come down.'" Muhammad hated being scoffed at. So while we're on the subject of mockery, let's review a few of the four hundred variations of this theme in the Quran. All are allegedly from Allah, and all are in defense of Muhammad. In surah *Quran 2:14* : "We were joking. But Allah will turn the joke against them." In surah *Quran 2:212* : "Enamored are the unbelievers and they scoff at the faithful." In surah *Quran 5:55* : "O believers, do not make friends with those who mock and make a sport of your faith, those who were given the [Bible] Book before you." And from *Quran 6:10* : "Surely the apostles have been mocked before you; but what they had mocked rebounded on the mockers themselves." It's a broken record – one that required Muhammad to break the record of history so that no one would notice how odd it was for god and prophet to constantly mock their mockers.

Quran 11:40 "Our command came and water flowed forth from the valley. 'Embark in it, in the name of Allah be its sailing and its anchoring; most surely my Lord is Forgiving, Merciful.'" The idea that the ark had sails and an anchor is as incongruous in the context of a flood as depicting Allah as forgiving and merciful. His callous slap on Adam's back sealed our fate. Being predestined to the fires of hell precludes forgiveness and mercy. They are mutually exclusive, which means one or both statements must be false. Not good if you're pretending to be God. Within the Biblical account from which this tale was forged there is considerable truth. Yahweh was indeed grieved over man's behavior. He created us in his image, with a

spiritual component, so that we could have a relationship with him. But we, as we have a tendency to do, acted badly. Fortunately, rather than giving up on us entirely and letting us prematurely disintegrate into the barbaric mentality of the twentieth century, Yahweh opted for a fresh start. He saved those who chose to be with him. He told Noah to build an ark as a means of salvation's.parating Noah and Yahweh from those who had chosen a less godly path. Noah, like all men created in God's image at the time, lived near the Garden of Eden, at the headwaters of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers. That put him quite near the Black Sea. There is overwhelming evidence of a flood of Biblical proportions there. Traces of human settlements dating to Noah's day have been discovered buried under the shores of this inland ocean.

The Bible gives us evidence of an old earth and "humans" apart from spirit-filled man - man created in God's image. Yahweh instructed Noah to cover the ark with pitch - the residue of dead plants, animals, and time. He also talked to Noah about the sons of God marrying the daughters of men. And Yahweh told us that he put a mark on Cain's forehead so that others would know that he was under his protection. If mom and dad were the only humans, that would have served no purpose.

I share these insights because I want you to know several things. When Yahweh said that he made us out of the same elements from which he made the animals he was speaking of humans - Homo sapiens. Adam was a special creation; made of the same raw material but with one important difference. Yahweh breathed his spirit into Adam, creating us with a spiritual dimension.

The Garden of Eden was perfect, walled and guarded, protecting Adam from the death and dying that was occurring all around him - outside of God's protection. But ultimately Adam chose poorly, as did most of his descendants. And that brought us to Noah, his ark of salvation, and a very real flood that led to this new beginning.

The Quran follows its revisionist account of Noah's with another fairytale: *Quran 11:50* "To Ad We sent Hud. He said: 'O my people, serve Allah, you have no ilah (God) other than He. You are nothing but forgers of lies.... Allah will send on you clouds pouring down abundance of rain.'" The legendary Hud is giving the mythical Ad the same speech. And that's a problem. It reveals that Allah lacks imagination, an editor, and a memory. The story of the Ad is repeated eleven times. And elsewhere in the Quran, Allah says that the Ad were blown away, not flooded. In surah 15 we read: "So those who were Ad turned insolent unjustly in the land, and said, 'Who is stronger than us.' Did they not see that Allah who created them was far greater in power than they? Yet they refused to believe Our signs so We let loose on them a violent wind for several days of distress to make them taste a most disgraceful punishment here in this world, and far more shameful will be the punishment in hell. They will have no savior."

The story of Noah and his supertanker continued by informing us that Ham made the boat and that he had a brother, Yam. Yam is the unnamed son mentioned in Quran 11:42. And then: *Tabari I:360* "The first animal to be put aboard was the ant, and the last the donkey. When Noah brought the donkey in, Iblis [Lucifer] attached himself to its tail, so that it could not lift its legs. Noah started to say, 'Woe to you. Go in.' The donkey rose but was unable to move. Noah said, 'Woe to you. Go in even if Satan is with you.' It was a slip of the tongue, but when Noah said it, Satan let the donkey proceed. It went in, and Satan went in with it. [Lucifer and his fellow jinn must have been deathly afraid of water. Being made of fire, they would have been snuffed out, I suppose.] Noah said, 'How did you get in here with me.' Satan replied, 'You cannot escape from having me on board.' Satan stayed in the rear of the boat."

There was a reason for the Satanic slip. Muhammad's most embarrassing moment, the Satanic Verses, was called a slip of the lip. He said that Satan put words in his mouth when he acknowledged Mecca's pagan idols in return for a bribe. This story was designed to

drag Noah down to his level. Then, straight out of Islam's warped mind we learn: "Noah also carried along Adam's corpse, making it a barrier between the women and men." Since they were all married and from the same family, why? "They boarded the boat on the 10th of Rajab and they left on Ashura Day, therefore all people should fast on Ashura. Before the Flood, two sons were reportedly born to Noah who both perished. One was called Canaan. He was drowned in the flood." Well, if you don't believe that, and you shouldn't what about this: "All the forefathers between Noah and Adam were in the state of Islam." Yes, all the Bible characters were good Muslims.

"The ark carried them around the entire Earth in six months. It did not come to rest anywhere until it came to the Sacred Territory of Mecca and Medina. [We should have guessed.] However, it did not enter the Sacred Territory but circled around for a week. [Circumnavigation must have preceded circumambulation.] The House built by Adam was lifted up, so that it was not submerged – the inhabited House with the Black Stone." Since every soul was aboard the ark, the only thing that could have "inhabited the House with the Black Stone" was Allah. In other words, the Ka'ba wasn't a shrine to the Islamic god as Muslims would have us believe; Allah lived there.

"The oven with the water boiling that Allah made as sign between Himself and Noah was the oven of stone that belonged to Eve.... On Friday, the 10th of Rajab it took off. It passed the House, which had been lifted up by Allah so it would not be submerged. Noah circumnavigated it seven times. It then went to Yemen and returned." Ar-Rahman lived in Yemen; Muhammad didn't want to leave him out.

12…

13 The Thunder

Allah's House was tainted with the lingering effects of the Satanic Verses so Muhammad needed a new Qiblah - a new direction to go and a new object to exploit. He needed to replace the Ka'ba with a

more credible shrine. So the wannabe prophet conjured up one of the most preposterous lies ever uttered in the name of religion. He said that he was flown on a winged steed to the Temple in Jerusalem. There, he was welcomed triumphantly by all the former scriptural big shots. They were waiting for him, assembled in a solemn conclave of prophet solidarity. His imagination running wild, Muhammad leapt from the Temple Mount skywards, ascending from one heaven to another, finding himself in the presence of Allah, who promptly dismissed him, demanding that Muslims moon him fifty times a day. Hallucination over, Muhammad awoke the following morning in the house of his late uncle Talib. The vision still dancing vividly before his eyes, he cried out to his niece, "Omm Hani, during the night I prayed in the Temple of Jerusalem." She begged him not to expose such frivolity to the Quraysh, but he persisted. *Ishaq:184* "Umm, Abu Talib's daughter, said: "The Apostle went on no journey except while he was in my house. He slept in my home that night after he prayed the final night prayer. A little before dawn he woke us, saying, 'O Umm, I went to Jerusalem.' He got up to go out and I grabbed hold of his robe and laid bare his belly. I pleaded, 'O Muhammad, don't tell the people about this for they will know you are lying and will mock you.' He said, 'By Allah, I will tell them.' I told a negress slave of mine, 'Follow him and listen.'"

As the story spread, Muhammad's fledgling cadre of followers abandoned him. The disillusionment was confirmed by Katib al Wakidi, "Upon hearing this many became renegades who had prayed and joined Islam." The Sira says: *Ishaq:183* "Many Muslims gave up their faith. Some went to Abu Bakr and said, 'What do you think of your friend now? He alleges that he went to Jerusalem last night and prayed there and came back to Mecca.' Bakr said that they were lying about the Apostle. But they told him that he was in the mosque at this very moment telling the Quraysh about it. Bakr said, 'If he says so then it must be true. I believe him. And that is more extraordinary than his story at which you boggle.' Then Allah sent down a Quran surah concerning those who left Islam for this reason: 'We made the

vision which we showed you only, a test for men. We put them in fear, but it only adds to their heinous error.'" [Quran 13:33] Once again, Muhammad flips out and it's everyone's fault but his own. And while it's not surprising anymore, the 13th surah was handed down in Medina, not Mecca.

What's surprising is that the "Thunder" surah actually rebukes Muhammad's claim of a miraculous journey. After saying, *Quran 76:4* "Those who deny will wear collars and chains, yokes (of servitude) tying their hands to their necks; they will be the inmates of Hell.... They will witness Our (many) exemplary punishments! Verily, your Lord is severe in retribution," we are told that Muhammad was unable to perform a miracle. *Quran 13:7* "The unbelievers say, 'Why was no sign or miracle sent down to him by his Lord.' But you are only the bearer of bad news - of warnings." The admission is repeated: *Quran 13:27* "The unbelievers say, 'How is it that no sign miracle was sent down to him by his Lord.' Say, 'God leads whosoever He wills astray.'" There were deceptions but no miracles.

The Islamic god was not only powerless, he was schizophrenic. *Quran 13:30* "They do not believe in Ar-Rahman. Tell them, 'He is my Lord. There is no other ilah but He. In Him I have placed my trust.'" The dark lord says to those who are mocking his prophet: *Quran 13:32* "Many an Apostle have they mocked before you; but I seized them. How awful was My punishment then! ...The unbelievers plot, but for them is torment in this life and a far more severe torture in Hell." Then the spirit of the Quran brags, "He sends thunderbolts and smites whom He pleases." Imagine worshiping a god this nasty. Suggesting that he wasn't always impotent, Ar-Rahman boasts: *Quran 13:38* "It was not for any Apostle to come up with a miracle or sign unless it was granted by Our permission." But he was capricious and forgetful. "For every age there is a Book revealed. Ar-Rahman abrogates, blots out, or confirms (whatever He wants)." And we better watch out: *Quran 13:41* "Do they not see Us advancing from all sides into the land (of the disbelievers), reducing its borders (by giving it to believers in war victories)? (When) Allah dooms there is

none who can postpone His doom. Sure, they devised their plots, but We are the best schemers." But his con didn't fool very many: *Quran 13:43* "Yet the disbelievers say: 'You are not a Messenger.' Tell them: 'This Scripture is sufficient witness between me and you.'"

Now that we know there were no miracles, and that these troubled words are the lone witness to the validity of Muhammad's claims, let's try to make sense of his fictitious journey. As always, it will be difficult to tell where the prophet's imagination subsided and that of the Muslim sages began. For example, when questioned by the Quraysh, we are told that the angel-less and miracle-less messenger convinced his spirit friend to erect a model of Jerusalem in their midst. As further evidence of the Night Journey, Muhammad said that while whizzing over a caravan the noise of his flying steed frightened a camel to death. Upon returning to Mecca, someone is said to have confirmed that a camel had indeed been anxious. It served as proof.

14 Abraham

The pot calls the kettle black. "Nimrod was ignorant. He was the first tyrant on earth." As a result: "Allah sent gnats against them [the Babylonians, I suppose], and they ate their flesh and drank their blood, and nothing but their bones were left. But Allah gave Nimrod a single gnat which entered his nostril and went on beating the inside of his head with hammers for four hundred years. The most merciful of his friends was he who bunched up his hands and beat Nimrod's head with them."

That really made him mad. *Tabari II:107* "Nimrod vowed to seek out Abraham's God. So he took four eagle fledglings and nurtured them on meat and wine so that they grew up tough and strong. Then he tied them to a chest and sat in it. He suspended a piece of meat over them and they flew up trying to reach it. When they had risen high in the sky, Nimrod looked down and beheld the earth. He saw the mountains crawling below like creeping ants. When they had risen still higher he looked and saw the earth with a sea surrounding

it. After climbing still higher, he came into a region of darkness and could not see what was above him nor what was below him. He became frightened and threw the meat down. The eagles followed it, darting downward. When the mountains saw them coming near and heard their noise, they became afraid and almost moved from their places, but did not do so. As Allah says, 'Verily they have plotted their plot, and their plot is with Allah, even if their plot were one whereby the mountains should be moved.'" [Quran 14:46]

I recognize that Islamic Hadith are designed to explain the Quran, but this one is counterproductive. And sadly, there is no excuse. These fables were concocted a thousand years after the frivolity of pagan myths had been exposed to reason. This is long after Moses, David, Solomon, Plato, Socrates, and Aristotle enlightened the civilized world. With that in mind, let's examine the Quranic problem Muhammad was trying to solve. In the 41st verse of the 14th surah, we read, "Think not that Allah is oblivious.... Hastening forward, their heads upraised, their eyes staring aghast and their hearts vacant. Warn people of the day when the punishment shall be inflicted upon them. Then will the wicked say: 'Lord, give us a respite, (so) we shall respond to Your call and follow the apostles.' 'What! did you not swear before (that) there will be no reverse for us!'" Evidently the inebriated eagles didn't have reverse either. *Quran 14:46* "And they are plotting their plots, but their plan is evident to Allah, even though their plot is so adroit as to make the mountains move." So, there you have it. Muhammad needed to come up with a plot that was capable of making the mountains move for the Quran to make sense. The drunken eagle bit was perfect.

The surah that claims Allah isn't "oblivious" ends with these words: *Quran 14:47* "Therefore do not think Allah will fail in His promise to His prophet; surely Allah is Mighty, the Lord of Retribution." That's pretty clear, and so is this: "On the day the earth shall be changed into a different earth...you will see the guilty bound together in chains. Their shirts will be made of molten pitch and the

fire will cover their faces so that Allah may reward each soul." Why do a billion people worship such a sadistic "god?"

15 The Rock

Before we give up and go fishing, I'd like to share what Islam had to say about the creation of man. It was one of Muhammad's and Allah's favorite subjects - covered countless times in the Hadith and Quran. Since neither were capable of prophecy or miracles, man's existence was used to prove Allah's existence. *Tabari I:258* "Allah created Adam from sticky clay, meaning viscous and sweet smelling, from slime, being stinking. It became stinking slime after having been compact soil. Allah formed Adam with His own hand." [Quran 15:26] So if a Muslim calls you a "stinking slime ball," thank him. It's a compliment. I think. Yet, Allah forming us out of slime is insulting, and it's contradictory. The referenced verse says: *Quran 15:26* "We fashioned man from fermented clay, stinking slime, dried tingling hard as we fashioned jinn [demons] from white hot flame." Elsewhere in the Quran god created man from "dust," "spurting water," "contemptible water," "a drop of semen," "an embryo," "a single sperm [whose do you suppose?]," "a single cell," "a chewed up lump of flesh," "extract of base fluid," "inordinate haste," or simply "weakness," depending on where you look. There are thirty creation accounts and twenty-two variations. Of course, this must all make sense, because Allah insists there are no contradictions in the Quran.

Throughout the Sunnah and Quran Muhammad falsely attributes Muslim prophet and messenger status to Biblical characters in order to remake them in his image. Most every prophet/messenger listed in the Quran came from the Bible, including: Adam, Noah, Seth, Abraham, Lot, Jacob, Joshua, Jonah, Job, Moses, David, Solomon, Saul, Elijah, Ezra, Enoch, John, and Jesus. Moses is mentioned by name in 500 verses, Abraham in 250.

Muhammad's non-Biblical list consists of mistakes and myths. For example, the oft-mentioned Hud was from the mythical land of "Ad." (Something Muhammad couldn't do.)

"I asked the Messenger, 'Who was the first of them.' He replied, 'Adam.' I asked him whether Adam was a prophet sent as a messenger. He replied, 'Yes, Allah created him with His own hand and blew some of His spirit into him. Then He immediately fashioned him in perfect shape.'" So much for fermenting him. *(Quran 15:26 & Tabari I:261)*

The Quran follows its revisionist account of Noah's with another fairytale: *Quran 11:50* "To Ad We sent Hud. He said: 'O my people, serve Allah, you have no ilah (God) other than He. You are nothing but forgers of lies.... Allah will send on you clouds pouring down abundance of rain.'" The legendary Hud is giving the mythical Ad the same speech. And that's a problem. It reveals that Allah lacks imagination, an editor, and a memory. The story of the Ad is repeated eleven times. And elsewhere in the Quran, Allah says that the Ad were blown away, not flooded. In surah 15 we read: "So those who were Ad turned insolent unjustly in the land, and said, 'Who is stronger than us.' Did they not see that Allah who created them was far greater in power than they? Yet they refused to believe Our signs so We let loose on them a violent wind for several days of distress to make them taste a most disgraceful punishment here in this world, and far more shameful will be the punishment in hell. They will have no savior."

Tabari II:120 "Gabriel picked up their land with his wing and turned it over. He lifted it so high the inhabitants of heaven heard the crowing of roosters and the barking of dogs. He turned them upside down and rained upon them stones of clay." [Quran 15:74]

The 15th surah says: "Thus did We turn it upside down, and rained down upon them stones of what had been decreed. Surely in this are signs for those who examine. And surely it is on a road that still abides. Most surely there is a sign in this for the believers. The dwellers of the Rock rejected the messengers."

Allah is daring us to use his depiction of Sodom as a proof of his divinity. But Sodom wasn't turned upside down, it wasn't stoned

with clay, nor was it ever close enough to heaven for the angelic host to hear the roosters. And the roads have long since disappeared. We know that because archeologists have found Sodom, Gomorrah, and the other cities of the plain. And guess what? They are exactly where the Bible said they would be. They were destroyed exactly when the Bible said that they were destroyed. And yes, they were buried exactly how the Bible proclaimed - under brimstone. Once again, the Bible was precisely accurate and the Muhammad/Allah team couldn't even plagiarize it without burying themselves.

Before we dive into the surah I'd like to share a Hadith from Ibn Ishaq to demonstrate how reluctant Muhammad was to discuss the relationship he had formed with his demonic spirit. *Ishaq:117* "Three years elapsed from the time that Muhammad concealed his state until Allah commanded him to publish his religion according to information that has reached me. 'Proclaim what you have been ordered and turn away from the polytheists.' [Quran 15:94] 'Warn your family, your nearest relations.' [Quran 26:214] When these words came down to the Apostle he said, 'Allah has ordered me to warn my family and the task is beyond my strength. When I make my message known to them I will meet with great unpleasantness so I have kept silent. But Gabriel [Lucifer] has told me that if I do not do as ordered my Lord [Satan] will punish me.'" This Hadith is injurious to Islam. The surahs it references (15 and 26) were not among the first fifty revealed, so the timing is impossible. Further, Khadija was the first Muslim and Ali was the third. Muhammad's only other family members were daughters, and in Islam, they don't count. So what "great unpleasantness" was he afraid of? Moreover, imagine a revelation so feeble, the prophet has to be threatened to deliver it. Muslims deserve something better than this.

16 The Bee

The Nimrodian Tradition continues to scuttle any last remnant of credibility Islam may have otherwise retained: *Tabari II:108* "They took off from Jerusalem and they fell down in the Mountain of Smoke. When Nimrod saw that this method would accomplish

nothing, he began building the tower - taller and taller. Then he voided excrement through it. Allah seized his building by its foundations and the roof fell down upon them and doom came upon them whence they knew not." [Quran 16:26] Dare we poke through the excrement and find Allah's little problem? Or do we just chalk this one up to diarrhea of the mouth?

We've come this far. Why give up now? Hold your nose if you must. Verses 22-25 of the 16th surah say that non-Muslims are puffed up with pride (probably from holding their noses) and living in denial. But Allah is on to them like stink on...well, you know what. The Big Guy asks, "'What has your Lord sent down.' They answer, 'Tales from long ago.'" In other words, a blend of plagiarism and stolen Hebrew and Babylonian myths. As you will discover in the "Source Material" appendix, the Islamic clerics in Baghdad who fleshed out the Quran in the eighth century attempted to make it seem more religious by usurping myths and fables from the Talmud, uninspired Jewish folklore.

That somehow leads us to this: *Quran 16:26* "Those that have gone before them had also conspired; [Have you noticed how many plots there are in the Quran? Everybody has a conspiracy going, even Allah.] Then Allah uprooted their structure from its foundation; the roof fell over them from above, and punishment came upon them from where they did not suspect." Okay, I understand. Without the context of the Hadith the Quran doesn't make sense. But with the context, nothing makes sense.

Quran 68:15 "When you recite Our proofs and verses (from the Quran) they cry, 'Tales of the ancients, mere fables of long ago.' Soon shall We muzzle them and brand the beast on the snout!" Ouch! Muhammad's Lord chafes when he's called a plagiarizer. Must be hitting a little too close to home. Let's turn to the Sira to see how close...

Ishaq:180 "According to my information, the Apostle often sat by a young Christian slave named Jabr. The Meccans said, 'He is the one

who teaches Muhammad most of what he brings.'" Then Allah revealed, *Quran 16:103* "We know what they (pagans) say: 'It is only a mortal man who teaches him (Muhammad). But the tongue of the man they wickedly point to is notably foreign, while this (Quran) is pure Arabic.'" When accused of plagiarism, the best Team Islam could do was to claim that the Bible Jabr was quoting from wasn't written in Arabic. That's a problem. First, by responding to the Meccan's claim that Muhammad was out of his mind, a demon-possessed madman, plagiarizing scripture, the Quran confirmed that these were legitimate concerns. Muhammad's kin were convinced he was demon possessed and insane.

Second, the Quran continues to reflect man's least civil nature rather than rising above the fray and inspiring humankind. Name-calling isn't divine and the never-ending argument isn't motivational. Further, without the supplemental "scripture" from the Hadith, the Quran's response is senseless. No one would have any way of knowing who was talking to whom, or why. Senseless material that floats aimlessly outside place, circumstance, and time doesn't belong in a book that claims to be dictated word for word by God.

Third, if Arabic was Allah's chosen language for revelation, why were "his" earlier revelations written in Hebrew and Greek? And as illiterates, Team Islam remains confused as to how translations work. Words are just tools, names for things and ideas mankind uses to convey a message. Every language has a word for demon, god, mad, and plagiarize. But this argument goes to the root of why today's Muslims say their Quranic message can't be translated - they still don't understand the nature of language. Little do they know, the Greek Gospels they are so fond of claiming credit for literally began their existence as translations of Aramaic conversations.

Fourth, the source of the Quran's inspiration and its audience was so dimwitted, the claim was posited that changing the language obfuscated the source. That's as lame as Muslims claiming that Muhammad couldn't have stolen his Quran from the Bible because he couldn't read, suggesting the surahs were miraculous. Yet even the

Quran pokes holes in this argument by saying the Jews incorrectly read their scriptures to Muhammad, saying words that weren't really on their scrolls. All this Christian source had to do was to verbally convey the gist of the Biblical stories. And judging by the quality of the material we are reading, the prophet was qualified to twist them from there.

Fifth, by bringing this argument, the Quran injured itself. The rebuttal is a lie. The Quran wasn't written in "pure Arabic." The plethora of parentheses in the Quran text we have been examining proves this. They were put there to fill in missing words, fix the grammatical errors, solve the problem of dangling participles, and render a discernable message. Moreover, as you'll discover in the "Source Material" appendix, the Quran's most important words are foreign. They are Christian Syriac or Rabbinic Hebrew. Allah's book contains many words that have no meaning in any language, including Arabic. In its defense, the Quran says only Allah knows what they mean. But that defeats the whole purpose of scripture.

While we're on the subject of exposing the words of fools, the 16th surah says: *Quran 16:101* "When we replace a message with another, and Allah knows best what He reveals, they say: 'You have made it up.'" The Meccans recognized that Muhammad's Quran recitals were conflicting, and that the prophet couldn't keep his stories straight. They knew that internal contradiction was the surest sign that something was bogus. Since Muhammad wasn't able to refute his critic's claims, he had his spirit friend belittle them. Even today, unable to defend Islam, Muslims slander and threaten their accusers.

17 The Israelites

The only other Quranic mention of the flight of fancy is found in the 17th surah which opens: "Glory to Him who carried His votary by night from the Sacred Mosque (at Mecca), to the farther Temple, the environs which we have blessed, that we might show him some of Our Signs. Verily He hears and sees."

The six-year-old Aisha, who married the fifty-year-old prophet within days of Khadija's death, said: *Ishaq:183* "The Prophet's body remained where it was. Allah removed his spirit at night." In that there was no way to see Jerusalem at night in the seventh century, the cover of darkness must have suited Islam's demonic spirit. Aisha further indicted her husband's tale with: *Bukhari:V4B53N400* "Once the Prophet was bewitched so that he began to imagine that he had done a thing which in fact he had not done." Finishing the job, she said: *Bukhari:V4B54N457* "Whoever claimed that Muhammad saw his Lord is committing a great fault, for he only saw Gabriel."

While Aisha's criticism was incriminating, there was a bigger problem. There was no Temple in Jerusalem. Six centuries years before al-Buraq took flight, the Romans destroyed it. By 70 A.D. not one stone stood upon another. And that would make both the Islamic god and his prophet liars. *Bukhari:V4B55N585* "'O Allah's Apostle! Which mosque was first built on the surface of the earth.' He said, 'The mosque Haram in Mecca.' 'Which was built next.' He replied 'The mosque of Al-Aqsa in Jerusalem.' 'What was the period of construction between the two.' He said, 'Forty years.'" No matter how one goes about interpreting these facts and fantasies, Muhammad lied. If the Ka'ba was built by Allah, it was several billion years old. If by Adam, then the year was 4000 B.C. If by Abraham, it was 2000 B.C. If historical evidence is our guide, the year was about 500 A.D. The Temple of Solomon was built in 967 B.C. (precisely 1,000 years before Christ's crucifixion and resurrection in 33 A.D.). The Dome of the Rock was raised on the foundations of the Roman Temple of Jupiter in 691 A.D. As for the mosque, Al-Aqsa was constructed over a Roman basilica on the southern end of the Temple Mount many centuries later. Muhammad got the order wrong as well as the gap separating them. While I'm not a psychiatrist, this story sounds delusional:

Bukhari:V4B54N429/ V5B58N227 "The Prophet said, 'While I was at the House or standing place in a state midway between sleep and wakefulness, an angel recognized me as the man lying between two

men. [That sounds provocative.] A golden tray full of wisdom and belief was brought to me and my body was cut open from the throat to the lower part of my pubic area.' The Prophet said, 'My abdomen was washed with Zamzam water taking away doubt or polytheism or pre-Islamic beliefs or error. Then he took out my heart and filled it with belief and wisdom before returning it to its place. Then Al-Buraq, a white animal, smaller than a mule and bigger than a donkey was brought to me and I set out with Gabriel.' The Prophet said, 'The animal's step was so wide it reached the farthest point within reach of the animal's sight."

From the Sira: *Ishaq:182* "While I was in the Hijr, Gabriel came and stirred me with his foot. He took me to the door of the mosque and there was a white animal, half mule, half donkey, with wings on its sides yet it was propelled by its feet. He mounted me on it. When I mounted, he shied. Gabriel placed his hand on its mane and said [to the jackass], 'You should be ashamed to behave this way. By God, you have never had a more honorable rider than Muhammad.' The animal was so embarrassed, it broke into a cold sweat."

In a Hadith from Muslim's Collection, Muhammad dispenses with the surgery and adds two ritual prayers in the Temple along with a refreshing drink: *Muslim:C75B1N309* "The Messenger said: 'I was brought on al- Buraq, an animal white and long. I mounted it and came to the Temple in Jerusalem. I tethered it to the ring used by the prophets and entered the mosque, praying two rak'ahs in it. Then I came out [of the nonexistent building] and Gabriel brought me a vessel of wine and one of milk. I chose the milk, and he said: "You have chosen the natural thing," and took me to heaven.'"

Ishaq:182 "When we arrived at the Temple in Jerusalem, we found Abraham, Moses, and Jesus, along with a company of prophets. I acted as their imam in prayer." In case you're curious: "Moses was a ruddy faced man, thinly fleshed, curly haired with a hooked nose. Jesus was a reddish man with lank wet hair and many freckles."

Ishaq:184 "After the completion of my business in Jerusalem, a ladder was brought to me finer than any I have ever seen. [Mind you, since there was no wood in Mecca, he had never seen a ladder.] An angel was in charge of it and under his command were 12,000 angels each of them having 12,000 angels under his command." Imagine that, 144,000,000 angels holding a ladder. "And none knows the armies of Allah better than he."

Knowing Muhammad, what do you suppose he asked to see first? If you guessed "Hell," you win. *Ishaq:185* "Muhammad said, 'Order Malik to show me Hell.' 'Certainly! O Malik, show Muhammad Hell.' Thereupon he removed its covering and the flames blazed high into the air until I thought that they would consume everything." In Islam, wrong is right, down is up, hell is where Allah lives.

Bukhari:V4B54N429 and *Muslim:C75B1N309* converge at this point and we learn that hell is in the nearest heaven: "'When I reached the nearest heaven, Gabriel said to heaven's gatekeeper, "Open the gate." The guard asked, "Who is it?" He said, "Gabriel." The gatekeeper said, "Who is accompanying you?" Gabriel said, "Muhammad." The guard replied, "Has he been called?" Gabriel said, "Yes." Then it was said, "He is welcomed. What a wonderful visit his is!" Then I met Adam and greeted him and he said, "You are welcomed, O son and Prophet." Gabriel said, "These parties on his right and on his left are the souls of his descendants. Those of them on his right are the companions of Paradise and the parties which are on his left are the inmates of Hell. So when Adam looked towards his right side, he laughed, and when he looked left, he wept.'"

Ishaq gets a little graphic at this point: *Ishaq:185* "Adam reviewed the spirits of his offspring. The infidels excited his disgust. Then I saw men with lips like camels. In their hands were pieces of fire like stones which they thrust into their mouths. They came out their posteriors." Before I tell you who deserved this fate, think about the folks who irked Muhammad most. Who wouldn't share what he coveted, who neglected him, allowing him to be abused? "I was told they sinfully devoured the wealth of orphans." Others had "bellies

like camels." Some were "maddened by thirst." "Then I saw women hanging by their breasts. They had fathered bastards."

But not all was hellish. Speaking of the son whose wife he would steal in an act of incest, the prophet said, *Ishaq:186* "He took me into Paradise and there I saw a damsel with dark red lips. I asked her to whom she belonged, for she pleased me much when I saw her. She said, Zayd [Muhammad's adopted son]. The apostle gave Zayd the good news about her." She was his consolation prize, I suppose.

Returning to Muslim and Bukhari: "'Then we ascended to the second heaven. The guard at the gate asked, "Who is it?" Gabriel said, "Gabriel." The gatekeeper asked, "Who is with you?" He said, "Muhammad" "Has he been sent for?" He said, "Yes." The guard said, "He is welcomed. What a wonderful visit his is!" and opened the gate. Then I met Jesus and Yahya (John) who said, "You are welcomed, O brother and Pious Prophet."'"

Rising above Jesus: "'We ascended to the third heaven. The keeper of the gate asked, "Who is it?" "Gabriel." The gatekeeper asked, "Who is with you?" "Muhammad." "Has he been sent for?" "Yes." "He is welcomed. What a wonderful visit his is!" He opened the gate.' The Prophet added: 'There I met Joseph and greeted him. He replied, "You are welcomed, brother and Prophet!" We ascended to the fourth heaven and again the same questions and answers were exchanged with the gatekeeper. There I met Idris [Enoch]. He said, "Welcome Prophet." We ascended to the fifth heaven and again the same questions and answers were exchanged at the gate with its guard. There I greeted Aaron.'" The Islamic heaven is filled with Jews, and it has more gates and guards than do most prisons. I wonder if that's a coincidence?

Whatever the reason, they were all flung open for the great Arab prophet: "'Then we ascended to the sixth heaven and again the same questions and answers were exchanged. There I met and greeted Moses. When I proceeded on, he started weeping and on being asked

why, he said, "Followers of this youth who was sent after me will enter Paradise in greater number than my followers.'"

This passage provides a glimpse into Muhammad's corroded heart. In an effort to elevate himself he had the audacity to claim Moses was jealous of him.

Leaving Jewish prophets in the dust, our dynamic duo scampered ever higher: "'We ascended to the seventh heaven and again the same questions and answers were exchanged with the gatekeeper. There I greeted Abraham. He ascended with me till I was taken to such a height, I heard the scraping of pens. I was shown Al-Bait-al-Ma'mur (Allah's House). I asked Gabriel about it and he said, 'This is where 70,000 angels perform prayers daily and when they leave they never return to it (a fresh batch arrives daily).' I was shown Sidrat-ul-Muntaha (a tree) and I saw its Nabk fruits which resembled clay jugs. Its leaves were like elephant ears. Four rivers originated at its root; I asked Gabriel about them. "The two hidden rivers are in Paradise, and the apparent ones are the Euphrates and the Nile."'" At least he had that part right. He was in a state of denial. "Fifty prayers were enjoined on me [by Allah]." But Moses wasn't pleased: "'I descended till I reached Moses who asked, "What have you done?" I said, "I have been ordered to offer fifty prayers a day." He said, "Your followers cannot bear fifty prostrations. I tested people before you and tried my level best to bring the tribe of Israel to obedience [Islam]. Your followers cannot put up with such an obligation. So, return to your Lord and request a reduction in the burden." I returned and requested Allah (for reduction) and He made it forty. I had a similar discussion with Moses. Then I returned to Allah for reduction and He made it thirty, then twenty, then ten. Then I came to Moses who repeated the same advice. Ultimately Allah reduced it to five. When I came to Moses the last time, he said, "What have you done?" I said, "Allah has made it five only." He repeated the same advice but I said that I had requested so many times I felt ashamed and surrendered (to Allah's final order). When I left, I heard a voice saying, "I have passed My Order and have lessened the burden on My Worshipers."'"

You're brought before the creator of the universe and all you talk about is how many times he wants to be mooned with "burdensome and obligatory," mind-numbing ritualistic prostrations? I don't think so. But then again, thinking is why I'm not a Muslim. So, while we are on the subject, think about this: why would Islam's lone prophet leave Allah's Ka'ba in Mecca and fly to Yahweh's Temple in Jerusalem to get into heaven? In all of Muhammad's flights of fancy there are few more troubling questions than this one.

Muhammad's Muslims were curious, albeit about minutiae. They wanted to know what the heavenly host looked like. *Bukhari:V4B55N607* "Allah's Apostle said, 'On the night of my Ascension to Heaven, I saw Moses who was a thin person, looking like one of the men of the tribe of Shanua; and I saw Jesus with a red face as if he had just come out of a bathroom. [I swear, I am not making this stuff up.] And I resemble Abraham more than any of his offspring.'" And it's okay to scour the Bible for stories because: *Bukhari:V4B56N667* "The Messenger said, 'Convey (my teachings) to the people even if it were a single sentence, and tell others the stories of Israel (which have been taught to you), for it is not sinful to do so. And whoever tells a lie on me intentionally, will surely take his place in the Hell Fire.'"

It bears mention that the Night Journey is far more than an obscure theological story to Muslims. I personally met with members of Hamas, al-Qaeda, Islamic Jihad, and al-Aqsa Martyr.' Brigade in Bethlehem in December, 2001. They told me in all seriousness that the Night's Journey was the basis for the Islamic claim to Jerusalem. What's more, they were willing to kill and die to take it back in the name of their Prophet.

Back in Mecca, and ever in character, the bruised messenger did what all similarly insecure people do. He projected his morbid self-delusion upon his critics. As he had with the Satanic Verses, he had his god say that the Night's Journey was a trial. *Bukhari: V8B77N610* "'We granted the vision of the ascension to the heavens, Miraj, which We showed you as an actual eye witness but as a trial for people.'

[Quran 17:60] Allah's Apostle actually saw with his own eyes the vision of all the things which were shown to him on the Night Journey to Jerusalem. It was not a dream."

The 17th surah, named "Children of Israel," reports: *Quran 17:60* "Your Lord circumscribes mankind and He showed you the vision and the accursed tree of the Quran [Zaqqom, the torture tree of Hell]. It was a bone of contention for men, a trial for them. Thus do We instill fear and make them afraid." The surah claims: "Verily, We gave Moses the Torah...and to David, We gave the Book of Psalms."

Speaking of Jews, he says: *Quran 17:7* "We shall rouse Our slaves to shame and ravage you, disfiguring your faces. They will enter the Temple as before and destroy, laying to waste all that they conquer." To his shame, Muhammad did rouse Muslims to attack Jews. However, his militants couldn't have entered or destroyed what the Romans had eradicated 600 years earlier. Allah is mistaken, again. But by lying to us this way, we have come to know him better.

The most laughable passage in the 17th surah follows the usual rant: "Dread His punishment. Indeed the Lord's torment is to be feared. He will inflict severe anguish." *Quran 17:59* "Nothing stops Us from sending signs and proofs except that earlier people rejected them as lies. We sent to Thamud the she-camel as a clear sign, but they treated her cruelly." It's hard to imagine anyone believes this is scripture. The Islamic god just said: "We don't do miracles anymore because the Thamud hurt our camel."

After saying the Quran was so well written jinn and men couldn't conspire to compose the likes of it, we discover that Muhammad doesn't measure up and there is no Quran: *Quran 17:90* "They say, 'We shall not believe you (Muhammad), until you cause a spring to gush forth from the earth [like Moses]. Or until you have a garden, and cause rivers to flow in their midst [like you claim Allah does]. Or you cause the sky to fall upon us in chunks, as you say will happen [like Yahweh did to Sodom and Gomorrah]. Or you bring angels before us face to face [like Abraham]. Or you have a house adorned

with gold [like David or Solomon], or you ascend up into the skies [like Yahshua (Jesus)]. No, we shall not have faith in you unless you send down to us a book that we can read [like the Bible].'" This surah was the seventieth chronologically, and yet the Meccans claimed Muhammad didn't have anything to read. There was no Quran. There were no miracles. "Ibn Abbas took a piece of wood and started to hit the ground with it. He did that for some time. Then lifting his head he threw away the wood and said: 'You want me to tell you what I heard the Messenger say about the sun and moon and the beginning of creation and how things went with them.' We said, 'We would.'"

Islam's lone prophet, Allah's only messenger, the Quran's singular voice is about to prove whether or not he's worthy of our trust. "When the Messenger was asked about that, he replied, 'When Allah was done with His creation and only Adam remained to be created, He created two suns from the light of His Throne. His foreknowledge told Him that He would efface one and change it to a moon; so the moon is smaller in size than the sun.'" Islam's lone prophet, the Quran's sole source, was either deceived, lying, or delusional when he said: "The moon was a sun." "Muhammad continued, 'If Allah had left the two suns as He created them, night would not have been distinguishable from day. A fasting person would not know when he must fast. A woman would not know how to reckon the period of her impurity. Muslims would not know the time of the pilgrimage. Allah was too concerned with His slaves to do such a thing."

Muhammad's Hadith and Allah's Quran speak with the same voice: *Tabari I:234* "Allah thus sent Gabriel to drag his wing three times over the face of the moon, which at the time was a sun. He effaced its luminosity and left the light in it. This is what Allah means: [in Quran 17:12] 'We have blotted out the sign of the night, and We have made the sign of the day something to see by.' The blackness you can see as lines on the moon is a trace of the blotting." Not only was Muhammad's Sunnah wrong, the prophet just destroyed the credibility of Allah's Quran.

Tabari I:244 "Kawwa asked Ali [Caliph at the time]: 'O Commander of the Faithful! What is that smudge in the moon.' Ali replied, 'Don't you read the Quran? It says, "We have blotted out the sign of the night, effacing it." That smudge is a trace of the blotting.'" Ali was right. The Quran says this very thing in surah 17:12.

That was bad. This is worse: "Allah then created for the sun a chariot with 360 handholds from the luminosity of the light of the Throne and entrusted 360 of the angels inhabiting the lower heaven with the sun and its chariot, each of them gripping one of those handholds. Allah also entrusted 360 angels with the moon." I can see you shaking your head. You must think that I'm making this stuff up. There's no way a religion this stupid could have survived a week much less fourteen hundred years, right? But I didn't and it did. In fact, one of the reasons I've given you so much of this is because of the way Muslims defend Islam's foolishness. They always accuse those with the courage to expose their scriptures of taking them out of context. So I have, and will, give you ample reason to rebuke such criticism. The more you know, the worse it gets.

And by presenting Islam's creation account in such detail, I'm exposing the mindset of Muhammad - the originator of these stories. I want you to think about the character deficiency that would prompt someone to speak such lies in the name of god. More than anything, I want you to contemplate his motivations. Why would he tell his followers that Allah had conveyed such things to him? Why did Muhammad feel the need to present himself as an authority, the authority? What did he want? What did he have to gain?

But it wouldn't remain that way. The reconciliation between the Islamic gods Ar-Rahman and Allah occurred at the end of the 17th surah. It was a concession on Muhammad's part. So that we don't take the great event out of context, let's sneak up on it. The surah attempts to explain why the Quran was being doled out in increments: *Quran 17:106* "We have divided the Quran into parts that you may recite it to men slowly, with deliberation. That is why We sent it down by degrees." Actually, specific verses were "revealed" in

direct response to issues in Muhammad's life. When he wanted to steal, booty was approved. When he wanted to kill, his god approved killing. When he craved incest, his lust was conveniently satisfied. When he wanted more wives than Islam allowed, the Quran provided a special dispensation from the Big Guy. And when he wanted to cleanse the world of Jews, his god was accommodating.

Quran 17:107 "Say: 'Believe in it or do not believe: Those who were given knowledge before it bow in adoration when it is read out to them.' And [they] say: 'Glory be to our Lord. The promise of our Lord has indeed been fulfilled. And weeping they kneel down and this increases their submission.'" Not that it's out of character, but the beginning of this verse is a lie. Those who were given the knowledge before the Quran refers to the Torah and Gospels and thus to Christians and Jews. They never "bowed in adoration" when the Quran was "read out to them." It couldn't have been read since it hadn't been written, and they laughed themselves silly when they heard it, as we do today.

Quran 17:110 "Say: 'Call Him Allah or call Him Ar-Rahman; whatever the name you call Him, all His names are beautiful." "The name." "His names." Thank you Allah or Ar-Rahman, or whatever your name might be, for confirming the obvious. Neither Allah nor Ar-Rahman are words that mean "god;" they are names of gods. The Arabic word for "God" is "Ilah" and it's used throughout the Quran.

We can only assume Muhammad learned about the Hanifs and their god, Ar-Rahman, while he was a caravan merchant frequenting Yemen. Maslamah and Zayd, both contemporaries of Muhammad, proclaimed the Hanif doctrine. Maslamah could have been Muhammad's twin. He taught a strict moral code that prohibited drinking and fornication. He required fasting and formal ritualistic prayers three times a day. Maslamah believed in the Day of Resurrection and encouraged a hajj. He preached in the same rhymed prose of Muhammad's Quran and even called himself the "Messenger of God," saying his revelations came from Ar-Rahman. And whatever

Maslamah missed, Zayd covered. His poetic lines made their way into the Quran verbatim.

While Muslims disparaged Maslamah, calling him the "arch liar" and "false prophet" his style and substance was indistinguishable from Muhammad's. The foremost American Islamic academician, F.E. Peters, said, "It is difficult to imagine that Maslamah 'borrowe.' Ar-Rahman from Muhammad... It is easier to assume that Ar-Rahman had a genuine and long-standing cult in Yemen, a cult to which Muhammad may have been drawn."

A war was ultimately waged over who was the better prophet. During the War of Compulsion, the battle of Aqrabah was fought between Muslims and Maslamah's forces. Ar-Rahman's troops won the first encounter but in the second attack Muslims divided their army to see who could die the most valiantly. Seven hundred of Muhammad's companions died that day, as did much of the Quran. The surahs were stored only in the memories of warriors. The most faithful were now dead and dying in a grove of old trees that became known as the "Garden of Death." While the Quran suffered a serious blow, Allah's army carried the day, slaughtering 7,000 Arabs. With their deaths, all opposition to Islam was suppressed in Arabia. Ar-Rahman was forgotten. And so it would be, forevermore.

18 The Cave

Left to his own devices, Muhammad didn't do very well. He said that the answers finally came to him in the form of the 18th surah - aptly named "*The Cave.*" The last time he was on his own searching for god in all the wrong places, Satan had met him there. This time his spirit friend said that the "Mighty Traveler" was a Muslim: *Quran 18:83 "They ask about Dhu'l-Qarnain [Alexander the Great]. I shall recite to you something of his story. We established him and gave him the means to do everything. So he reached the setting place of the sun and saw that it set in a muddy spring of hot, black water. Around it he found people. He asked if he might punish them."* The story goes on to talk about extra-terrestrials, mythical people, and to claim that the pagan Alexander

was a Muslim. I'll present the entire story in the last chapter as it ultimately points to our destiny.

The "men who disappeared," according to the Quran, were Moses and his servant. They went sailing looking for a fish and some buried treasure. The inane story unfolds at the 60th verse and continues until god sends Alexander off looking for the extraterrestrials. The verses that precede these "answers" focus on Satan, "hell fire, punishments, deceptions, and annihilations." I can only assume that the "spirit" is the Devil himself. In fact, "The Cave" surah ends with: "We have prepared Hell for the hospitality of the infidels...because they disbelieved and mocked My Signs and Messengers."

However, Ishaq believes the "men who disappeared" were "the dwellers of the cave of Raqim." Beginning at the 18th verse, Allah claims that some men stayed in a cave for 300 years and argued about dogs. Ahmed Ali, in his translation of the Quran says that the cave is the place the Dead Sea Scrolls were found. That's hilarious in that the Qumran scrolls prove that the Quran is a lie. What this all means is, without Jewish and Hanif inspiration, Muhammad didn't do very well. The 18th surah is the Quran's most foolish.

The second prophecy of "The Great Terror" proceeding from the Magog "sweeping swarm" comes from a surah entitled "The Cave." But before we read the story, I'd like to turn your attention to a footnote in the Ahmed Ali translation. It says: "*Quran commentators identify Dhu'l-Qarnain with Alexander the Great of Macedonia as he is the closest in his travels, wisdom, and [Islamic] prophethood to the description.*" The problem with that theory is Alexander was a pagan. He said that he was a sun god, and he died in a drunken stupor. He never mentioned Allah, the moon god of Mecca, nor visited his rock pile of a house.

So as not to let facts get in our way, let's listen to what Muhammad claims Allah had to say in his perfect book. *Quran 18:83* "*They will ask you of Dhu'l-Qarnain. Say: 'I shall recite something of his story.' Verily We established his power on earth and gave him the ways and*

means to all ends. He followed a course until he reached the setting place of the sun. He found it setting in a spring of hot, black, muddy water." Remember, Muhammad wasn't very smart, and his god's inspiration wasn't of any value. Earlier in the Hadith we read that the sun set each night in a muddy spring. The Quran is verifying that "truth."

The Islamic "scripture" goes on to say: "And he found near the murky spring a people thereabout." In an adjoining Hadith, Muhammad explained that the "people" who lived near the sun's muddy-spring-setting place were extra-terrestrials: *Tabari I:236* "*Allah created two cities out in space.... Were those people not so many and noisy, all the inhabitants of this world would hear the loud crash made by the sun falling when it rises and when it sets. Gabriel took me to them during my Night Journey from the Sacred Mosque [the Ka'ba] to the Farthest Mosque [the Jewish Temple which was no longer on Mount Moriah]. I told the people of these cities to worship Allah but they refused to listen to me.*" I wonder if this proves that extraterrestrials are more advanced than humans?

Now that you know which "people" Alexander was visiting and that neither Allah nor Muhammad can be trusted, we'll return to their Quranic fairytale: "*We (Allah) said (by inspiration): 'O Dhu'l-Qarnain, either you punish them or treat them with kindness'.*" For a frame of reference: Allah is offering this capricious advice to Alexander the Great as he surveys beings living around the murky spring in which the sun goes to bed at night. *Quran 18:87* "He said: 'Whoever does wrong (a disbeliever in Allah), as for him [the extraterrestrial] we [Alexander's Greek troops] shall punish; then shall he be sent back to his Lord and He will punish him with a terrible torture unheard of (before). But as for him who believes [in what, Alexander was a pagan] and works good, he shall have the best reward [from whom, Alexander worshiped the sun], and we (Dhu'l-Qarnain) shall speak mild words unto him."

Since the Quran opens with a series of harsh rants followed by demented threats and concludes with orders to mutilate and murder all who resist, he couldn't have quoted from Allah's book. And since

Alexander is famous for being history's greatest warrior, it's safe to say his words were no milder than: "punish him with a terrible torture unheard of (before)." *Quran 18:89* "Then followed he (another) way until he came to the rising place of the sun. [And where might that be?] He found it rising on a people for whom We (Allah) had provided no covering protection against the sun. So (it was)! And We knew all about him (Dhu'l-Qarnain)," ...said Professor Allah, proving the Quran wasn't inspired by a rational being.

But this brings us back to Islam's poison pill, albeit more colorfully this time. *Quran 18:92* "Then he followed (another) course until, when he reached (a tract) between two mountains, he found beneath them a people who scarcely understood a word [Meccans, perhaps?]. They said: 'O Dhu'l-Qarnain, verily the Gog and Magog do great mischief on earth and they are spoiling our land.'" In the previous surah, Gog was not to arrive until the Last Day, now they are making mischief in a time long past. And by the way, the Quran doesn't describe these critters as people. Quran 21:92 said: "Gog and Magog are let loose (from their barrier) and they swoop down, swarming." And that may be why these mischief makers are associated with Alexander's extraterrestrial activities.

The 94th verse continues with the "people who scarcely understood a word" saying "'Shall we then pay you tribute in order that thou might erect a barrier between us and them? He said: 'That (the wealth, authority, and power [a.k.a. Islam]) in which my Lord has established me is better (than your tribute). So help me therefore with strength (of men and labor); I will erect a strong barrier between you and them." As an interesting aside, The Jewish rabbis would have known that Arabia wouldn't join Magog's attack on Israel and that the mischief they unleashed would spoil the land. Further, the pagan Dhu'l-Qarnain/ Alexander was being presented as an Islamic prophet to help validate Muhammad's claim that he, David, and Solomon were Muslims. But alas, history and archeology confirm that Alexander was a pagan, that David and Solomon were Jews, and that Alexander didn't build a "great barrier" anywhere. Thus Allah is

lying...again. And these lies are not without consequence. Islam was based on the preposition that Abraham was a Muslim serving Allah, as were Moses and Christ. While Muhammad's case was never believable, we now have irrefutable proof that he and his dark spirit were willing to lie in their Quran.

The fabricated Alexander the Great said, *Quran 18:96* "'Bring me (blocks) of iron.' then, when he had filled up the gap between the two mountainsides, he said, 'Blow.' Then when he had made them (red) as fire [by blowing on an iron wall], he said: 'Bring me molten lead-copper- brass to pour over them. Thus Gog and Magog were made powerless to scale it or dig a hole in it. (Dhu'l-Qarnain) said: 'This is a mercy from my Lord. But when the promise of my Lord comes to pass, He will make it into dust; and the promise of my Lord is ever true.' On that day (the day of Gog and Magog will come out) We shall leave them to surge like waves on one another: the trumpet will be blown, and We shall collect them (the creatures) all together in one gathering in conflict. And We shall present Hell that day for disbelievers to see, all spread out in plain view.... Verily We have prepared Hell for the hospitality of the Infidels; Hell is for the disbeliever's entertainment." At least Allah hasn't lost his touch. He remains the most devilishly demonic deity ever devised. But then I suppose a god who would call hell "entertainment," is a perfect match for a warlord who entertains himself torturing men and raping women.

Quran 18:103 "Say: 'Shall we inform you of who will be the greatest losers? ...Those who reject my Revelations... Hell is their reward, because they rejected Islam, and took My proofs, verses, and lessons, and those of My Messengers by way of jest in mockery.'" In all fairness, it's pretty hard not to mock such foolishness.

There is a Magog Hadith, too: *Bukhari:V9B88N249* "One day Allah's Apostle entered upon her in a state of fear and said, 'None has the right to be worshipped but Allah! Woe to the Arabs from the Great evil that has approached (them). Today a hole has been opened in the dam [Alexander's iron barrier between the mountains] of Gog

and Magog like this.' The Prophet made a circle with his index finger and thumb. Zainab added: I said, 'O Allah's Apostle! Shall we be destroyed though there will be righteous people among us.' The Prophet said, 'Yes, if the (number) of evil (persons) increases.'" Somebody had a very rich imagination - one might even call it hallucinogenic.

Enough with the fairytale. According to the Bible, Islam will lead to the destruction of much of the world. I share this with you so that you might appreciate the cost of tolerating the terrorist dogma rather than freeing Muslims from it. And equally important, I want you to be prepared for what is to come, because while it will happen, millions can be saved from it. I know the future because - unlike Muhammad - Isaiah, Daniel, Ezekiel, and John were real prophets. By putting their predictions together, one can reasonably deduce that six thousand years after Adam and Eve made the wrong choice, Yahweh will put an end to man's destructive deceptions, false prophets, ignorance, and sin. He wants to establish a new world order, one without deceit, disease, death, or damnation. Yet, true to his character and purpose, he wants the final choice to remain ours, not his. Yahweh simply removes his spirit from the earth, enabling those who remain to plot their own course. Totally separated from God, the prophets predict, humanity will choose poorly. The world will plummet into chaos.

The story of Islam's ultimate demise is but one of many tragic tales that collectively comprise what the Bible calls the "Tribulation" - the last seven years of man's rule on planet earth. Isaiah, in addition to writing about the arrival and nature of the Messiah, was inspired by Yahweh to foretell how Lucifer would form Islam. Then he predicted the events that would lead the Nation of Islam to attack Israel, engulfing the world in war. Daniel explains that it will begin, as did World War II, with a "peace treaty." Foolishly, the world trusts nations whose official god and prophet order them to disavow such oaths. As a result, a third of the earth's surface is scorched (Revelation 8:7), a quarter of its people die (Revelation 6:8) - including the

annihilation of five out of every six Muslims (Ezekiel 39:2). I want to provide you with an overview of this battle so that you might be saved from its devastation.

19…

20 Ta Ha

Before we hightail it out of the quarrelsome confines of the barren and hostile Meccan valley, I'd like to examine some of the final surahs handed down during the war of words. Considering the mood, why not start with "Ta-Ha?" *Quran 20:1* "Ta-Ha. We have not sent down the Quran to you to be (an occasion) for your distress. Nay, it is an admonition to those who fear."

Skipping ahead to the eighth verse: *Quran 20:8* "Allah! There is no Ilah save Him. His are the most beautiful Names." Contemplating the problem of replacing Ar-Rahman with Allah, a second translation says: "To Him belong the most beautiful attributes."

Quran 20:9 "Has the story of Moses reached you? [An incredible question since it has been replayed ten times. The dark spirit seems to have contracted Alzheimer's.] Behold, he saw a fire: So he said to his folk, 'Tarry; I perceive a fire; perhaps I can bring you some burning brand or find some guidance at the fire.'"

Following this lame introduction, Allah manages to butcher Yahweh's meeting with Moses at the burning bush. *Quran 20:14* "Verily, I am Allah. No Ilah (God) may be worshiped but I. So serve you Me, and perform regular prostration prayer for My praise. Verily the Hour is coming. I am almost hiding it from Myself." Prostrating Jews, a Hebrew deity named Allah, and godly surprises - only from the mind of Muhammad.

Confused as ever, Allah has Moses play with his staff before encountering Pharaoh. *Quran 20:17* "*'And what is that in your right hand, Moses.' 'It is my rod: I lean on it; I beat down fodder for my flocks; and in it I find other uses.' (He) said: 'Cast it down'. Moses threw it, and behold! It was a snake, a serpent gliding.*" Allah loved snakes.

Yahweh, however, had a different agenda. His goal was to free His chosen people from bondage. Yet liberating Jews didn't suit Muhammad's scheme. His problem was freeing himself from the pesky Meccans. *Quran 20:24* "*Go to Pharaoh, for he has indeed transgressed all bounds. (He) said, 'Lord, open for me my chest, ease my task, and loose the knot from my tongue.*" Muhammad, not Moses, wanted these things.

Next we find the Prophet of Doom putting his words into Mose.' mouth. *Quran 20:48* "Verily it has been revealed to us that the Penalty of Doom awaits those who reject and deny." Acting more Meccan than Egyptian, Pharaoh challenged his tormentor's credibility, asking for some proof. But the surrogate Muhammad didn't have any: *Quran 20:51* "(Pharaoh) said: 'What about previous generations.' (Moses) replied: 'The knowledge is with my Lord, recorded in a Book: my Lord never errs, nor forgets. And We showed Pharaoh all Our Signs, but he did reject and refuse." What book? And why would the Lord need a book if he never forgets?

Then missing the point entirely, Allah has Pharaoh say: *Quran 20:57* "Have you come to drive us out of our land with your magic, Moses?" *Quran 20:60* "Pharaoh devised his plot. Moses said, 'Woe to you! Forge not a lie against Allah, lest He destroy you by torment!'"

The Quranic dialog disintegrates into bickering reminiscent of Mecca: *Quran 20:62* "So they disputed with one with another but kept their talk secret. They said: 'These two are magicians. Their object is to drive you out of your land with their magic. They want to do away with your most cherished institutions, driving out your chiefs.'"

Quran 20:70 "So the magicians were flung down to prostration, crying: 'We believe in the Lord of Aaron and Moses.' (Pharaoh) said: 'Do you believe in Him before I give you permission? He must be your chief, who has taught you magic! Be sure I will cut off your hands and feet on opposite sides. And I will have you crucified on trunks of palm trees so shall you know for certain which of us can give the more severe and lasting punishment!'"

While every surah attests to the fact the Quran wasn't divinely inspired, some passages are more revealing than others. This one is a real prize. Crucifixion was invented by the Assyrians, but not until 500 B.C. Moses returned to Pharaoh in 1200 B.C. which makes their Quranic conversation impossible, something wholly inconsistent with a book claiming to be perfect.

But the Islamic god did more than crucify himself on the tree of ignorance. A moral God cannot compete for the prize of "most severe punisher." In Allah's final Quranic address he spoke these chilling words: *Quran 5:33* "The punishment for those who wage war against Allah and His Apostle and perpetrate disorders in the land is to crucify them or have a hand on one side and a foot on the other cut off."

The most important aspect of the liberation of the Jews from Egyptian bondage - Passover - was missed by Muhammad and his prop Allah. Since Islamic forgiveness was arbitrary and capricious, not as a result of sacrifice, they didn't comprehend the significance of the blood of the lamb. As a "prophet" and "god," they should have known that it was symbolic of Christ's mission. Lamb's blood was smeared on a horizontal beam, a beam that became the threshold to salvation. Yes, there was a cross in the story of Moses. But you had to be more godly than Muhammad to see it.

Twenty verses later, Allah forgets his name and Aaron thinks he is Muhammad. *Quran 20:90* "Aaron had indeed told them earlier: 'O my people, you are being misled with this. Surely your Lord is Ar-Rahman. So follow me and obey my command."

Jump ahead a few verses and the deities are still at it - plagiarizing the Bible and making fools of themselves. *Quran 20:96* "Sameri [?] replied: 'I saw what they saw not: so I took a handful (of dust) from the footprint of the Messenger and threw it. Thus did my gut suggest to me.' (Moses) said: 'Get gone! Your (punishment) in this life will be such you will say, "Touch me not." Moreover you have a curse on you that you cannot escape. Now look at your ilah (god), of whom you

have become devoted. We will (burn) it and scatter it in the sea! But your Ilah (God) is Allah: there is no ilah but He. Thus do We relate to you some stories of what happened before from Our own Remembrance.'"

Ever in character, Ar-Rahman/Allah is/are about to melt down in the midst of an identity crisis. *Quran 20:100* "Whoever turns aside from it, he shall bear a burden on the Day of Doom. They will abide in that. Grievous evil will the load on them. We shall gather the Mujrimun (disbeliever) blue or blind-eyed with thirst.... My Lord will blast them and scatter them as dust." *Quran 20:108* "Their voices will be hushed before Ar-Rahman. You will not hear a sound but faint shuffling. That day no intercession will matter other than his whom Ar-Rahman grants permission." *Quran 20:113* "Thus we have sent the Quran down as a Lecture in Arabic and explained the intimidations and different threats that they might fear Allah." It's another Islamic first - god in the role of bully - the great intimidator. And thus his Quran is not a discussion between God and man; it is a lecture.

Quran 20:114 "High above all is Allah, the King! [Which made Muhammad King, since he was the only semblance of Allah's existence.] Do not try to anticipate the Quran before its revelation comes to you (Muhammad)." That's almost funny. It's obvious he was making it up as he went along.

Because he was unable to heed the following words he had to author "scripture" to excuse his immoral and covetous behavior: *Quran 20:131* "Do not covet what we have granted other people. Nor strain your eyes in longing for the things We have given for their enjoyment, the splendor of the life, through which We tempt them. But the provision of your Lord is better and more enduring." Islam's dark spirit was about to make thievery legal and thereby fulfill his promise to enrich his profiteer. Scripture would soon serve to satiate Muhammad's sexual cravings, as well.

Before we throw up or die laughing, let's leave the "Ta-Ha" surah with this disclaimer from Muhammad's spirit friend: *Quran 20:133*

"They say: 'Why does he not bring us a sign or miracle from his Lord.' Has not a Clear Sign come to them in the former scripture Books of revelation?" The Devil just said: "If you want a real God and miracles, you need to read Yahweh's scriptures, the Bible." It took us a while, but we found a nugget of truth in the Quran.

21 The Prophets

The 21st surah, named "The Prophets," was revealed during Muhammad's waning days in Mecca. In earlier chapters we covered the heart of this surah. On this pass we will just pick up some of the remaining highlights. It opens immersed in the never-ending feud: *Quran 21:2* "Never comes to them a renewed reminder from their Lord, but they listen to it in jest, playing in sport, their hearts toying with trifles. The wrongdoers conceal their private counsels, conferring in secret, 'He is just a man like yourselves - a mortal. Will you succumb to his witchcraft with your eyes open.' Say: 'My Lord is the One that hears and knows.' 'Nay.' they say, 'these are merely medleys of muddled dreams! He forged it! He is just a poet! Let him then bring us a miracle like the ones that were sent to (prophets) of old!'" This is the complete package. Muhammad's contemporaries ridiculed his Quranic revelations. They called him a counterfeiter, a witch, a muddled dreamer, and a mere poet. They said that he lacked any proof for his farfetched claims of divine selection and inspiration. And clearly, they knew him much better than we do today.

Quran 21:6 "Not one of the populations which We destroyed believed: will these believe? And We sent not before you but men, whom We revealed. Ask the keepers of the Reminder (Scriptures, the Torah and Gospel) if you do not know. Nor did We give them bodies that ate not food, nor were they immortals. Then We fulfilled to them the promise. So we saved them and whom We pleased, and We destroyed the disbelievers." The Islamic god just asked Muslims to check with the Jews if they were looking for answers. Using a moron to argue with a village of illiterates, the ignorant deity said: *Quran 21:10* "Verily, We have sent down for you a Book in which is your reminder. Have you then no sense?" Returning to his favorite theme:

"How many towns have We utterly destroyed because of their wrongs, exchanging them for other people? When they (felt) Our Torment, behold, they (began to) fly. Fly not, but return to that which emasculated you so that you may be interrogated. They cried: 'Woe to us.' Their crying did not cease till We mowed them down as ashes silent and quenched." The Islamic god (a.k.a. Satan) is bragging about how many civilizations he destroyed. Demonstrating the godless mindset of a concentration camp warden he said he emasculated men, interrogating them, making them cry. Then he mowed them down, turning their bodies to ashes. It's little wonder Hitler based Mein Kampf on Islam.

The next passage takes us from demented to delusional. *Quran 21:16* "Not for sport did We create the heavens, earth and all that is between! It wasn't a plaything. If it had been Our wish to take a pastime, to make a diversion or hobby (like a wife or a son), We surely could have made it Ourselves, in Our presence, if We would do." While this is weird, the last line is revealing. Yahweh is infinite; Allah is not. The heavens and earth are outside his presence.

Quran 21:18 "Nay, We fling the true against the false, and it knocks out its brains. [In a way, it's true. Hurl enough of this stuff at someone and they'll lose their mind.] Behold, it is vanished! Ah! woe be to you for that thing you ascribe. To Him belong all (creatures) in the heavens and earth: Those who are near Him are not too proud to serve, nor are they weary."

Moving ahead, we return to the never-ending argument. *Quran 21:24* "Say, 'Bring your proof: this is the Reminder Book for those before me but most do not know and are adverse.'" Unable to read, neither god nor prophet knew that a recital was not a book and that their lecture was diametrically opposed to "The Book" they were referencing. As a result, they insisted the gods and books were the same. *Quran 21:25* "Not a messenger did We send before you but We revealed to him: La ilaha illa Ana (No gods but I), so worship Me."

Incredibly, this assertion of a singular divinity is followed by: *Quran 21:26* "And yet they say: 'Ar-Rahman has begotten a son.' Too exalted his He." Most translations, trying to hide their god's duplicity, mistranslate the passage: "(Allah) Most Gracious has begotten offspring." If Muslims have to deceive us to keep their god together, their god isn't in any better shape than the fractured rock they call his home.

This verse was the first of many to demean the Messiah. Yahshua (Jesus's real name), claimed to be God. *Quran 21:29* "If any of them should say, 'I am an ilah (god) besides Him.' such a one We should reward with Hell." If Allah is right, the Messiah is burning in hell – which is indeed where the dark spirit would like to see him. But then again, since hell is separation from God, it wouldn't be hell any more.

It's time for the Islamic god, whatever his name might be, to prove his divinity. *Quran 21:26* "Don't the unbelievers see that the heavens and earth were joined together in one piece before we clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not believe? And We have set on the earth mountains as stabilizers, lest the earth should convulse without them. And We have made therein broad highways for them to pass through, that they may be guided. We have made the heaven a roof well guarded. Yet they turn away from its Signs! All (the celestial bodies) swim along, on a course, floating." Celestial bodies swim, and mountains prevent earthquakes.

It's little wonder unbelievers were prone to ridicule. *Quran 21:36* "When the disbelievers see you (Muhammad), they treat you with ridicule, choosing you out for mockery: 'Is this he who mentions your gods? Yet they disbelieve at the mention of Ar-Rahman." If Ar-Rahman were Allah, this conversation would be impossible, because Allah was a Meccan god. They believed in him, in his Ka'ba, and in his Black Stone. He was their meal ticket. However, since Ar-Rahman was a competitive idol, the god of the Yemeni Hanifs, the godly confusion was understandable. But while it made sense, it destroyed Islam's central claim, its only reason for being - "There is no ilah but Allah."

The next verse returns to pain and punishment, because there is an Ilah and he is not Allah. *Quran 21:37* "Man is created of haste: I will show you My Signs; then you will not ask Me to hasten them! They say: 'When will this (come to pass) if you are telling the truth.' If only the unbelievers knew (when) they will not be able to ward off the fire from their faces, nor from their backs! Nay, it will come to them all of a sudden and stupefy them, and they will be unable to repel it or avert it."

Punishment over, Ar-Rahman explains that all of his prophets were as bad as Muhammad. *Quran 21:41* "Mocked were messengers before you, but their scoffers were hemmed in by what they mocked. Say: 'Who can protect you from (the wrath of) Ar-Rahman.' Yet they turn away from the mention of their Lord. Have they alihah (gods) who can defend them against Us (from Our Torment)?" A Meccan would never have turned away from Allah. Yet all should run from this spirit lest they become its prey.

Quran 21:44 "Do they see Us advancing, gradually reducing the land (in their control), curtailing its borders on all sides? It is they who will be overcome." Sounds like Ar-Rahman is promoting an Islamic land grab.

In the next thirty verses, Muhammad recreates Abraham in his image. Then he moves on to Isaac, Lot, Noah, David, Solomon, Job, Ishmael, Jonah, Zachariah, and John. We learn that Mary was a virgin whose chastity was preserved by Allah so that he could breathe his spirit into her, producing a token for mankind.

That brings us to: *Quran 21:98* "Verily you (unbelievers), and that which you worship besides Allah, are (but) faggots for the Hell Fire! And come to it you will! There, sobbing and groaning will be your lot. You will not hear (anything else)."

The surah's final verses tell us that the "good reward for those preordained by Us" will be to "safely avoid the mighty terror." The Devil says, "The heavens will be rolled up like a scroll, We shall revert it to nothing." And: "We prescribed the Book of Psalms."

In a surah insightfully named "The Prophets," we find this jewel: *Quran 21:92* "Verily, this Brotherhood of Islam is a single Religion, and I am your Lord: therefore worship Me. But (later generations) broke into fragments as regards to their religion, one from another." This generation of Muslims has spent more time fighting amongst themselves than attacking infidels. But the Bible (and through it the Quran), predicts that this will soon change... "(Yet) they will all return to Us [to make war on Israel]. Therefore whoever shall do good [fighting] deeds as a believer, there shall be no denying of his exertion, and surely We will write (it) down for him (in his book of deeds)."

Then speaking of the Jews: "But there is a ban on any population which We have destroyed: that they shall not return until Gog and Magog are let loose (from their barrier) and they swoop down, swarming from every hill, letting loose and breaking forth from every elevated place. Then will the true promise of Doom draw nigh. Behold, the disbelieving Infidels will be terrorized, staring in horror. 'Woe to us! Alas! We made a state heedless of this. We did wrong!'" Wise and cunning as ever, the Jews who sold Muhammad his scripture, infused it with an admonition: "Do not build a state without heeding this warning." But this is exactly what Israel has done. Yet fourteen hundred years ago, Yathrib Jews hooked Muhammad. He took the bait and swam with it, not knowing that he was being used to predict his own demise. *Quran 21:98* "Verily you (disbelieving Infidels), and the gods that you worship besides Allah, are the fuel for Hell, faggots for the fire! Certainly you will enter it! Had their (idols) been (real) alihah (gods), they would have kept them out of Hell. Therein, sobbing will be your lot. Breathing with deep sighs, roaring. You will hear nothing but wailing and groaning." He calls this *: 021:103* "The Greatest Terror," "The Supreme Horror," "The Fearful Event. The angels will meet them. 'This is the Day [of Doom] which you were promised. The Day that We shall roll up the world like a scroll; a promise (binding on Us); surely We will bring it about." Amongst all of this hate speech, there is a problem. Allah is

allegedly talking to disbelieving infidels, but they, according to Muhammad, were never to see this book. So why are these threats here? What purpose do they serve?

Dumb to the bitter end, Muhammad ends "his" prophecy by confirming that the source of his inspiration was the Bible, although he got the section wrong: *Quran 21:105* "Certainly, We wrote this prophecy before in the Scripture (given to Moses). The Message: 'My righteous slaves shall inherit the earth.'" The Gog prophecy is in Ezekiel, not the Torah. And Muslims will never inherit the earth - although they will die trying. The Iranian Ayatollah, Gog, will bring a "Day of Doom."

As you read this next verse, remember that the words and phrases inside parenthesis are not mine. They were added by translators so we might understand what Allah was saying. *Quran 21:106* "Verily in this (Quran) is a Message, a plain statement for folks who worship Allah (and for those who act practically on the Sunnah - legal ways of the Prophet). And We sent you (Muhammad) not but as a mercy for mankind and jinn [demons]. Say: (Muhammad) 'It is revealed to me that your Ilah (God) is only one Ilah (God). Will you submit to His Will (and become Muslims)? But if they (disbelievers, Christians, and Jews) turn away (from Islam) say: 'I give notice (of war) to be known to all. But I know not whether the (torment which you are) promised and threatened is nigh or far." It is nigh.

22 The Pilgrimage

Now all Muhammad needed to do was connect the Ka'ba to Abraham so he could rationalize Islam's reliance on the Hebrew Bible. With the Bible snagged, he had himself a religion. *Tabari I:293* "That jewel was lifted up until Allah sent Abraham to (re)build the House. This is meant by Allah's word, 'And We established for Abraham the place of the House as residence.'" [Quran 22:26] Muhammad was as predictable as sunrise.

So that I don't leave you in the same quandary Muhammad left his stooge, the answer is simple. Satan is everywhere in Islam. He's in

the Quran, in the prophet, in the bodies of believers, in their homes, in Muhammad's harem, and in his booty. Lucifer is a liar, so each time the Quran says: verily, truthfully, truly, surely, the right path, or the true religion, rest assured, he's lying. There is a reason the Sunnah says: *Tabari VI:107* "Satan Cast a False Quran Revelation on the Messenger of Allah's Tongue." And it's the same reason surah 22:52 claims: "Every Messenger or Prophet before you recited the message Satan cast into his recitation."

The founders of Islam said: *Ishaq:166* "Then Allah annulled what Satan had cast, and established his verses by telling him that he was like other prophets and messengers.'" Muhammad's lord revealed: "Every Messenger or Prophet before you recited the message Satan cast into his recitation. Allah abrogates what Satan casts. Then Allah established his verses. Allah is Knower, Wise." [Quran 22:52]

One lie has been refuted with another. The 22nd surah would not be revealed for another decade. In fact, it was one of the final Medina surahs. But by reciting it, Muhammad destroyed his only alibi - denial. Now that the Quran has verified the Satanic Verses, Muslims cannot whisk them under the carpet without impugning Allah's credibility along with Muhammad's.

Let's take a quick look at the surah to better understand Muhammad's mindset. But so as not to compound the prophet's error and take the passage out of context, I want you to know that the 47th verse of this late surah speaks of Allah's intended punishment on the Day of Doom. The 48th is about Allah overtaking townships, the 49th speaks of warnings, the 50th forgiveness, and the 51st demeans the inmates of the flaming fire.

Somehow that brings us to: *Quran 22:52* "Never did We send a messenger or a prophet before you, but, when he framed a desire, Satan threw some vanity into his desire: but Allah will cancel anything (vain) that Satan throws in," A second translation reads: "He recited (the message) Satan proposed. But Allah abolishes that which Satan proposes." Another claims: "Satan made a suggestion

respecting his desire; but Allah annuls that which Satan casts," And we have: "whose recitations Satan tampered with, yet Allah abrogates what Satan interpolates; and Allah will confirm His Signs/Revelations: for Allah is all-knowing and wise."

It was such a devilishly delicate matter, so everyone seemed to have a little different take on what Allah allegedly revealed, albeit ten years late. But no matter how you slice it, the Quranic excuse confirms that the Satanic Verse episode actually occurred. The Hadith cannot, therefore, be "unauthorized." Muhammad is said to have allowed Satan to throw "some vanity into his desires," (The Quraysh Bargain) and to have allowed Satan to "tamper with the recitations" (The Satanic Verses). Allah then canceled Satan's toss, abolished the Devil's proposal, annulled Satan's cast, or performed an abrogation - the ultimate miracle of the Quran. He never denied the Quraysh Bargain or the Satanic Verses. Therefore, Muslims can't either.

Allah abrogating the Devil aside, the Quranic justification for the Satanic Verses ends with this treasure of spiritual inspiration: *Quran 22:53* "That He may make the suggestions thrown in by Satan, the Devil's proposals, but a trial and temptation for those in whose hearts is a disease. Verily the wrong-doers are in a schism. And those on whom knowledge has been bestowed may learn that the (Quran) is the truth from your Lord, and that they may believe therein, and their hearts may submit lowly before it, for verily Allah is the Guide of those who believe, to the Straight Way." Muhammad succumbs to temptation, sides with the Devil, and it's everyone's fault but his own. His indulgence was convoluted into a trial for the infidels - our schism. Then, after saying that Satan's proposals often slip into scripture, we are asked to trust the Quran, to submit lowly before it. While this is revolting, it is also convicting. Muslims who try to deny the existence of the Satanic Verses must deny the Quran, for it clearly acknowledges them.

That leaves Islam in an impossible position. Muslims must either admit that Muhammad was a power-hungry, money-grubbing, sex-crazed charlatan in cahoots with the Devil, or they must deny the

validity of the Hadith and Quran. One leaves them without a prophet, the other without a god. Either way, they no longer have a religion.

Tabari VI:110 "Thus Allah removed the sorrow from his Messenger, reassured him about that which he had feared, and cancelled the words which Satan had cast on his tongue, that their gods were exalted high-flying cranes (goddesses) whose intercession was accepted with approval. He now revealed, following the mention of 'Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat.' the words: 'are yours the males and his the females? That indeed is an unfair division! They are but names which you and your fathers have given.' to the words: 'to whom he wills and accepts." [Quran 53:21]

Not only does this mean that Allah copy-edits Satan, it proves Muhammad didn't know where he was - or even who said what to whom, when. The aforementioned quote was from the 53rd surah, which came before the 22nd. In fact, the 53rd was the forty-sixth surah handed down.

It preceded the Satanic event by many years. The 22nd surah was 107th out of 114 in order of revelation. The Hadith says that these spiritual revelations followed one another, yet that is impossible. Not only is their order reversed, they are separated by a sea of words, hundreds of miles, and a decade of time.

So Islam has a fatal problem. If the rationale for dismissing the Satanic Verse/Quraysh Bargain episode isn't valid, or even plausible, Muhammad's motivations for establishing the submission religion were about vain desires, not godly revelations. There is no way for Muslims to differentiate between spiritual guidance and satanic deception - an acute problem considering how much of the Quran is fixated on Satan's realm, pain, and punishment. Whether the Quraysh Bargain and Satanic Verses occurred or not, the Quran cannot be trusted, for it claims they did.

Further, a "perfect and eternal tablet" cannot be out of order, inverted, or grossly disjointed - especially on an issue of this

magnitude. The entire validity of Islam pivots around the Satanic Verse/Quraysh Bargain. If Muhammad was enticed by sex, money, and power and capitulated, as these Hadiths testify, Islam is finished. The credibility of its lone prophet is tarnished beyond redemption. His motivations are exposed for all to see. As a result, Qusayy becomes the founder of Islam; Muhammad is simply a self-serving promoter. And Khadija's Profitable Prophet Plan suddenly becomes the only viable explanation.

More devastating still, these events do not stand alone. Muhammad admitted that Islam was designed to enrich himself at the expense of others. We have examined his confessions. And his behavior from this point on, as chronicled by the Hadith, becomes entirely focused on sex, power, and money. As for Satan, Muhammad admitted being demon possessed. According to the Quran, his neighbors recognized the signs. They even offered to help him exorcise his demons.

The fact that Muhammad admitted to having been inspired by Satan has caused many to say that Islam is Satanic, and not without just cause; the evidence is overwhelming. The symbols used throughout the Islamic scriptures are from the Occult. A snake, the personification of Satan, led Abraham to the Ka'ba and revealed its foundations. A snake is the only creature said to have lived in the Ka'ba. The darkened or crescent moon, another Satanic symbol representing counterfeit light, is the religion's logo.

Allah was a moon god. He swore by the moon. His stone was black. The darkness of night was the best time to worship him and recite his message. The Quran was endorsed by jinn, demons from Satan's tribe. Muhammad listened to soothsayers. He believed in magic spells. An occultist saved his father's life; another wanted to lay with him. Even the seal of prophethood on Muhammad's back was said to look like an apple - the image of Satanic temptation. And Satan played a starring role in the Quran, being named ten times more often than Muhammad.

Then there's the Quran's depiction of Allah. He spends time in Satan's realm, tormenting the inmates of hell. He is never shown playing with the virgins in paradise. Allah, like Satan, is sadistic. He leads men astray, shackles them, and drags them into hell, where he's personally involved, using their bodies as fagots for his fires. He turns men on a spit, makes them eat thorns, and pours boiling water on them for what he calls "their entertainment."

Some will protest that the same book and prophet call Allah merciful, and that they claim Satan to be their foe. But that is the greatest proof of all. Satan never identifies himself; he is the master of camouflage. The Quranic orders to "crucify unbelievers" and "wipe infidels out to the last," followed by "Allah is merciful and kind," is perfectly transparent. It's exactly what the Devil would do - appear divine while inspiring devilish behavior. In fact, the behavior in Allah's heaven would lead men to the Biblical hell. Satan is the master of deceit. Black is white, the lie becomes true, and everything leads away from a relationship with the one true God.

There are but three differences between Satan and Allah. And those differences cause me to believe that Islam wasn't wholly Satanic. Satan is real. He is powerful and brilliant. Allah was imagined. He was impotent and foolish. Much of Islam was Muhammad's doing. He is to be despised, not pitied. He, like the demonic spirit that inspired him, must be exposed and rebuked.

Ishaq:212 "The Quraysh persecuted his followers, seducing some from their religion and exiling others. They became insolent towards Muhammad's God and rejected His gracious purpose. They accused His prophet of lying. So He gave permission to His Apostle to fight those who had wronged him. He said in his Quran: 'Fight them so that there will be no more seduction [i.e., no more exposing Islam's faults], until no Muslim is seduced from Islam. Fight them until the only religion is Islam and Allah alone is worshiped.'" [Quran 22:40 & 2:198] That's reasonably clear: worship Allah or Muslims will kill you.

23 The Believers

In an effort to show the scientific accuracy of the Quran, Muslim's are quick to say that the embryology revealed in it was beyond what man had discovered for himself. However, Muslims are completely unaware that all of the information in the Quran about embryology had already been revealed many centuries before. Furthermore, it has all been shown to be scientifically inaccurate - as is the totality of the Sunnah on this subject.

The alleged "genius" of the Quran is found in its repetitive stories concerning the stages of formation of a fetus (surahs 22:5; 23:12-4; 40:67; 75:37-9; & 96:1-2). According to these surahs it passes through four stages, starting with *torab*, which means dust. Using a little hocus pocus, Muslims scholars translate *torab* as sperm, just to keep Allah from looking foolish. It becomes *nutfah* and *alaqa*. Though no one seems to know what the words "*nutfah*" or "*alaqa*" mean. Many have tried, contending that they are something which clings, a clot, an adhesion, an embryonic lump, and even chewed-up meat. The *alaqa* then creates *motgha* and uncreated *motgha*. But no one has a clue what *motgha* means. So some brilliant scholar suggested: "bones that are finally covered by flesh." The *alaqa* to bone stage is also in Quran 23:13-4 which introduces us to: "We made him a nutfah (mixed drops of male and female sexual discharge) in the safe lodging. Then We made the nutfah into an alaqa (piece of thick coagulated blood), then a *motgha* (little lump of bones clothed in flesh)." A more accurate translation would be: "I haven't got a clue."

Yet even the translators' wishful interpretations are inaccurate. Neither sperm nor dust becomes a "lump or adhesion." There is no clotting stage during the formation of a fetus. "The thing which clings" does not stop clinging to become "chewed meat," but remains clinging for nine months. And the skeleton is not formed independent of flesh. In fact, muscles form several weeks before there are calcified bones, rather than arriving later as the Quran implies. It is, therefore, ironic to hear the above accounts cited as proof by modern day apologists of the Quran's divine authority, when in fact,

once the truth is known, the very science which they hope to harness for their cause proves to be their undoing.

Before we leave professor Allah's lecture on gestation, I'd like to repeat what Muhammad had to say about such things: *Bukhari:V4B55N549* "Allah's Apostle, the true and truly inspired said, 'As regards to your creation, every one of you is collected in the womb of his mother for the first forty days, and then he becomes a clot for another forty days, and then a piece of flesh for forty days. [Four months, not nine.] Then Allah sends an angel to write four words: He writes his deeds, time of his death, means of his livelihood, and whether he will be wretched or blessed. Then the soul is breathed into his body. So a man may do deeds characteristic of the people of the Hell Fire...but he enters Paradise. A person may do deeds characteristic of Paradise...but he will enter the Hell Fire.'" It's easy to see where Allah got his material and why he was so confused.

In surah 16:4, one of Allah's twenty-five variant creation accounts, says, "He has created man from a sperm-drop," But this was understood 2,000 years before Allah's book was revealed. The Bible says, "Onan knew that the offspring would not be his; so when he went in to his brother's wife, he wasted his seed on the ground in order not to give offspring to his brother." (Genesis 38:9) Another Quranic assertion, that "man was created from the dust of the earth" was recorded in Genesis a few millennia before Muhammad ennobled his town's rock idol.

Muslim doctors, like Ibn-Qayyim, were first to blow the whistle when they saw the Quranic material mirrored by a much earlier Greek doctor named Galen. He lived in 150 A.D. In 1983 Basim Musallam, Director of the Center of Middle Eastern Studies at the University of Cambridge, concluded, "The stages of development which the Quran and Hadith established for believers agreed perfectly with Galen's account. In other words when it comes to embryology, the Quran merely echoes the scientific knowledge man had already discovered 450 years earlier."

The Quran is wrong when it states: "He is created from a drop emitted, proceeding from between the backbone and the ribs." This echoes the error of Hippocrates who believed semen originated from all the fluid in the body, starting from the brain down the spinal chord, before passing through the kidneys, testicles and penis. While Hippocrates error is understandable, Allah's is not.

24. The Light

Islam's founder routinely made up Quran scripture to suit his agenda. However, there was a glimmer of light in this story. Aisha knew better. That's why she condemned Muhammad the moment he revealed the 24th surah, a "divine" revelation inspired by infidelity. It's called "The Criterion." *Quran 24:1* "(This is) a surah which We have revealed and made obligatory and in which We have revealed clear communications that you may be mindful. For the woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication, flog each of them with a hundred stripes. Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by Allah. And let a party of the Believers witness their punishment." For Muhammad to avoid having the lash applied to him, he had to have his god condone polygamy (which is adultery in all sane religions and societies), as well as pedophilia (which is what is being approved here), incest (approved earlier in the 33rd surah), unwed sex with concubines (which is fornication) and sex with slaves (which is rape). In other words, Muhammad was a hypocrite - the embodiment of the condition he condemned.

That said, it was time for a situational scripture. Muhammad's plaything had been accused of adultery, but in order that her services might continue to arouse him, this Quranic surah was conveniently revealed. *Quran 24:4* "And those who launch a charge against chaste women, and produce not four witnesses (to support their allegations), flog them with eighty stripes; and reject their evidence ever after: for such men are wicked transgressors." Aisha had but three accusers. How fortuitous.

Now that the witnesses have been punished and the perpetrators exonerated, Muhammad put Muslim women in their place - in submission to men. *Quran 24:6* "And for those who launch a charge against their wives, accusing them, but have no witnesses or evidence, except themselves; let the testimony of one of them be four testimonies, (swearing four times) by Allah that he is the one speaking the truth. And the fifth (oath) that they solemnly invoke the curse of Allah on themselves if they tell a lie." That pretty much sums up the plight of Islamic women. If their husbands say that they are bad four times, they are as good as dead. Men don't need evidence.

In the Islamic world, women can't speak or even leave home without their husbands' permission. So this next verse is rendered moot. *Quran 24:8* "But it would avert the punishment from the wife (of being stoned to death), if she bears witness four times by Allah, that (her husband) is telling a lie. And the fifth (oath) should be that she solemnly invokes the wrath of Allah on herself if (her accuser) is telling the truth."

Returning to Muhammad's predicament, we find another series of verses that are senseless without the context of the Hadith. And within their context, they are petty and vengeful, focused on the desires of the Quran's author. The sheer volume of these verses should tell you all you need to know about his priorities. *Quran 24:11* "Those who brought forward the lie are a body among you: but think it not an evil to you; on the contrary, it is good for you: to every man among them (will come the punishment) of the sin he earned, and for him who took the lead in the slander, his will be an awful doom. Why did not the believers, when you heard of the affair, put the best construction on it in their minds and say, 'This is an obvious lie?' Why did they not bring four witnesses to prove it? Since they produce not witnesses, they are liars in the sight of Allah. Were it not for His mercy a grievous penalty would have seized you in that you rushed glibly into this affair. You received it on your tongues, and said out of your mouths things of which you had no knowledge; and you thought it to be a light matter, while it was most serious in the

sight of Allah, a grave offense. And why did you not, when you heard it, say? 'It is not right of us to speak of this: this is a most serious slander, an awful calumny!' Allah does admonish you, that you may never repeat such, if you are Believers. And Allah makes clear the communications. Allah is the Knower, Wise. Those who love scandal to be broadcast among the Believers will have a painful punishment in this life and the hereafter."

How is it possible that a book allegedly written before the world began could focus so intently on a child accused of fornication and yet say nothing about the indiscretion that prompted the infidelity? Aisha was upset because Muhammad purchased - with money he "earned" selling children into slavery - sex with an alluring slave. It's obvious Ibn Ishaq, the prophet's earliest and most trusted biographer, and Tabari, the first Islamic historian, were bothered too. And that's why they said: *Ishaq:493* "According to a man I do not suspect, and others who contributed parts of the story, a report has been assembled for you based upon what people have told me in regards to the account of Aisha's story about herself, when the authors of the lie said about her what they said." In other words, the same sources who have brought us the Hadith and Quran were witnesses against Aisha and thus witnesses against Muhammad and the Quran.

Speaking of hypocrites, the man who admitted to reciting a surah dictated by Satan now tells others: *Quran 24:21* "Believers, follow not Satan's footsteps: if any will follow Satan, he will command what is shameful, filthy, and wrong." Since every deed Muhammad has perpetrated since the Hijrah has been shameful, filthy, and wrong, he has revealed who commanded him.

The demon-possessed prophet wasn't done attacking those who had tried to deprive him (a nearly sixty-year-old man) of the pleasures of possessing a fourteen-year-old child. *Quran 24:23* "Those who slander chaste women, indiscreet and careless but believing, are cursed in this life and in the hereafter: for them is an awful doom. On the Day when their tongues, their hands, and their feet will bear

witness against them as to what they did. On that Day Allah will pay them back their just reward."

Considering Muhammad's collection of concubines and sex slaves were from all races and religions, this next verse would make him impure. *Quran 24:26* "Women impure are for men impure, and men impure for women impure..."

Moving on, we find the Muhammad/Allah team treating women differently, and less favorably, than men. *Quran 24:31* "And say to the believing women that they should lower their gaze and guard their modesty; that they should not display their beauty except what (must) appear; that they should draw their veils over their bosoms and not display them except to their husbands, their fathers, their husband's fathers, their sons, their husbands' sons, their brothers or their brothers' sons, or their women, or the slaves whom they possess, or male servants free of physical needs, or small children who have no sense of the shame of sex; and that they should not strike their feet in order to draw attention to their hidden ornaments." To this prophet, women were objects, not people.

Since Muhammad financed his war machine on the slave trade, and satiated his libido by the admission of slaves into his harem, we shouldn't be surprised by: *Quran 24:32* "And marry such as are your slaves and maid-servants [female slaves]. If they be poor, Allah will enrich them of His bounty." It was another form of booty.

This next verse confirms what I surmised from the Hadith. When enslaved women were given to Muhammad's militants as booty, they were forced into prostitution. *Quran 24:34* "Force not your slave-girls to whoredom (prostitution) if they desire chastity, that you may seek enjoyment of this life. [And here's the freedom-to-pimp card:] But if anyone forces them, then after such compulsion, Allah is oft-forgiving." These guys weren't qualified to open a brothel, much less start a religion.

If we didn't know Muhammad better, this symbolism might appear inspired (that is, if it weren't so poorly written): *Quran 24:35*

"Allah is the Light of the heavens and the earth. The Parable of His Light is a niche and within a lamp: the lamp is in a glass: the glass as it were a shining star kindled from a blessed tree, an olive, neither of the east nor west, whose oil is nigh luminous though fire scarce touched it. Light upon light! Allah does guide whom He will to His light: Allah sets forth parables for men: and knows all things."

Confirming that Allah was the name of a pagan idol, not the word for God, we discover: *Quran 24:36* "(Lit is such a light) in houses which Allah has permitted to be exalted that His name shall be remembered, for the celebration of His name."

Leaving dimwitted, we return to demented. Business is a distraction for those trapped in the terrorist creed but paying taxes is good. *Quran 24:37* "Men who do not let business divert them from prayers and paying the zakat fear a day when eyes will roll back (in horror of the Day of Doom)." And once again, we find Allah in hell. *Quran 24:39* "For those who disbelieve, their deeds are like a mirage in the desert. There is no water for the thirsty. He only finds Allah, who will pay him his due in Hell."

Muhammad said that Allah sent 999 out of every 1000 people to hell (Bukhari: V8B76N537), predestining them to be abused. *Quran 24:40* "Their fate is like the depths of darkness in the abysmal sea, overwhelmed with dark clouds: layers of darkness. If a man stretches out his hands, he can hardly see it. For he whom Allah has not appointed light, for him there is no light." The matching verse from the previous surah adds: *Quran 23:40* "Soon they will regret. Torment and an awful cry will overtake them. We have made such men rubbish, like rotting plants. So away with the people." Being sent to hell to be tortured without being given a choice is sadistic. Being called rotting rubbish is demented. Only Satan would call this scripture.

Next we move from demented to delusional. Unable to perform a miracle or produce a prophecy, Muhammad tells us that rain was proof that his spirit was divine. *Quran 24:43* "Do you not see that

Allah drives along the clouds, then gathers them together, then piles them up so you see the rain coming forth from their midst? And He sends down hail like mountains, striking and afflicting whom He wills and turning it away from whom He pleases. The flash of His lightning almost takes away the sight. It is Allah Who alternates the Night and the Day. In these things is an instructive example for those who have vision!" These aren't poetic metaphors; they are pathetic proofs.

The next creation account is the twenty-fifth variant. After suggesting that we were made from a blood clot in the first surah, then sperm, base fluid, stinking slime, and clay, we learn: *Quran 24:45* "Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four." *Quran 24:46* "We have indeed sent down proofs and signs that make things manifest, [and sent] revelations and explained them."

It was time for Muhammad's rock idol to denounce his critics - the bad Muslims who were abandoning him in droves. *Quran 24:47* "They say, 'We believe in Allah and in the Messenger, and we obey,' but even after that, some of them turn away: they are not (really) Believers. When they are summoned to Allah and His Messenger, in order that He may judge between them, behold some of them decline (to come) and are averse; But if right is on their side, they come quickly to him in submission, obedient." Sometimes the smallest details reveal the biggest flaws. The letter "h" in "him" wasn't capitalized, which means "him" was Muhammad. Therefore, the doctrine of submission was all about obedience to a man.

Quran 24:50 "Is there a disease in their hearts, do they have doubts? Do they in fear that Allah and His Messenger will deal unjustly, acting wrongfully toward them?" Now what would give the citizens of Medina that impression? Just because Muhammad had assassinated journalists, led scores of terrorist raids, motivated militants with booty, murdered thousands in cold blood, raped

women, stole property, and sold children into slavery, doesn't mean that he couldn't be trusted, did it?

Muhammad devised a test, a way of distinguishing between the good and bad Muslims. *Quran 24:51* "The only response of the (true) Believers when summoned to Allah and His Messenger in order to judge between them, is no other than this: they say, 'We hear and we obey.' Such are successful. Those who obey Allah and His Messenger, fear Allah and do right, such are the victorious. Whoever obeys Allah and His Messenger fears Allah and keeps his duty." Since there isn't a single verse that suggests Allah ever spoke to his "believers," Muslims must "hear and obey" Muhammad. Thus, a good Muslim is one who obeys his commands to: conduct terrorist raids, engage in fighting and genocide, prosper using the slave trade, steal what belongs to others through conquest, always giving the prophet his fifth. Such behavior makes men good Muslims and bad people. I recognize that this is unflattering, but it's Islam's definition, not mine.

And lest we forget, we have been given a slightly expanded version of the dictatorial dogma first preached in Mecca: "He who fears will mind." This time it's: "Whoever obeys Allah and His Messenger fears Allah and keeps his duty."

Muhammad, frustrated by the peaceful Muslims who were unwilling to leave their homes to fight for him, said: *Quran 24:53* "They swear their strongest oaths saying that if only you would command them." In other words, what Muhammad wanted was for them to go out fighting while he stayed home! "They would leave their homes (and go forth fighting in Allah's Cause). Say: 'Swear not; Obedience is (more) reasonable.' Say: 'Obey Allah, and obey the Messenger." Obedience is, once again, to Muhammad and the required behavior is Jihad. Muhammad now says on behalf of Allah that if you follow him into battle, the earth and its people will be yours. There is nothing like a good bribe to motivate mercenaries. Allah promised to make Muslims "rulers of the earth." *Quran 24:55* "Allah has promised to those among you who believe and do good work that He will make them rulers of the earth as He granted it to

those before them. He will establish in authority their religion - the one which He has chosen for them..."

There is choice in Islam, only it doesn't belong to people. To be a Muslim, all you have to do is perform rituals, pay taxes, and obey Muhammad. *Quran 24:56* "Perform prayer, pay the zakat and obey the Messenger." In this verse, Muhammad dispensed with Allah because all he wanted was obedience and money. *Quran 24:57* "Never think that the unbelievers can escape in the land. Their abode is Fire!" There is no escaping Islam, which is why it must be exterminated.

The prophet's desire to nap nude with his harem is the only possible rationale for this being in the Quran: *Quran 24:58* "Believers, let your slave girls, and those who have not come to puberty, ask permission (before they come in your presence) on three occasions: before dawn, while you take off your clothes at midday, and after the night prayer. These are your times of undress – times of privacy for you. Outside those times it is not wrong for them to move about: Thus does Allah make clear the Signs."

Returning to the theme of "submit and obey:" *Quran 24:62* "Only those are believers in Allah and His Messenger who, when they are with him on a matter requiring collective action [like fighting], do not depart until they have asked for his permission. Deem not the summons of the Messenger like the summons of one of you. Allah knows those who slip away, making excuses. Beware of rejecting the Messenger's orders lest a grievous penalty be inflicted." Since Muhammad was dead before the Quran became a book, why was this verse included? It ceased to be relevant the moment he died.

25 The Criterion

Surah 25 speaks to the confusion over who the Islamic deity really was. The 59th verse ends with these words: "He is the Benevolent." Left untranslated, that says: "He is Ar-Rahim." Verse 60 begins with this: "When you say to them: 'Bow before Ar-Rahman', they say: 'What is Ar-Rahman.' Should we adore whomever you ask us to? And their aversion increases further." Muhammad was asking the

Meccans to prostrate themselves to a god named Ar-Rahman. They, however, rebelled, asking, "*What is Ar-Rahman?*" They knew Allah, the top dog of the Kaba, but not everyone knew the other fellow as he wasn't a local rock idol.

This debate over god's name was hardly academic. Since several gods are named, Islam can't be monotheistic. And since none of the names are Yahweh, they aren't the God of the Bible. Therefore, the Biblical prophets and patriarchs should not have been used to justify Islamic rites and rituals.

Verse 25:63 reconfirms that the first Muslims were: "*Slaves of Ar-Rahman who walked in submission [Islam].*" (The end of this verse is foreboding. It says, "*When Muslims are addressed by the ignorant they should reply, 'Peace'.*" They get away with telling us they're "peaceful" because we are "ignorant" of Islam.)

26…

27 The Ant

The next example is even more incriminating. In the 27th surah, named "*Ants,*" the Quran makes up a story along the lines of something you'd expect to see in a children's fairytale. Come to find out, that's where it came from. "In 27:17-44 Allah tells a story about Solomon, a Hoopoe bird, and the Queen of Sheba. Let's compare the Quranic account with one taken from Jewish folklore, the *II Targum of Esther*, which was written nearly five hundred years before the creation of the Quran." (Tisdall and Shorrosh)

Quran 27:17 "And before Solomon were marshaled his hosts of Jinns and men, and birds, and they were all kept in order and ranks. And he took a muster of the Birds; and he said: 'Why is it I see not the Hoopoe? Or is he among the absentees? I will certainly punish him with a severe penalty, or execute him, unless he brings me a clear reason (for absence).' But the Hoopoe tarried not far: he (came up and) said: 'I have compassed (territory) which you have not compassed, and I have come to you from Saba with tidings true. I found (there) a woman ruling over them and provided with every

requisite; and she has a magnificent throne.' (Solomon) said: 'Soon shall we see whether you have told the truth or lied! Go you, with this letter of mine, and deliver it to them: then draw back from her, and (wait to) see what answer she returns.' (The queen) said: 'You chiefs! Here is delivered to me - a letter worthy of respect. It is from Solomon, and is as follows: "In the name of Allah, Ar-Rahman, Ar-Rahim: Be you not arrogant against me, but come to me in submission (Islam, the true Religion)."' She said: 'You chiefs! Advise me in (this) my affair: no affair have I decided except in your presence.' They said: 'We are endued with strength, and given to vehement war: but the command is with you; so consider what you will command.' She said, 'But I am going to send him a present, and (wait) to see with what (answer) return (my) ambassadors.' So when she arrived, she was asked to enter the lofty Palace: but when she saw it, she thought it was a lake of water, and she (tucked up her skirts), uncovering her legs. He said: 'This is but a palace paved smooth with slabs of glass.'"

From: *II Targum of Esther* : "Solomon gave orders 'I will send King and armies against you (of) Genii [jinn] beasts of the land the birds of the air.' Just then the Red-cock bird, enjoying itself, could not be found; King Solomon said that they should seize it and bring it by force, and indeed he sought to kill it. But just then, the cock appeared in the presence of the King and said, 'I had seen the whole world (and) know the city and kingdom of Sheba which is not subject to you, My Lord King. They are ruled by a woman called the Queen of Sheba. Then I found the fortified city in the Eastlands (Sheba) and around it are stones of gold and silver in the streets.' By chance the Queen of Sheba was out in the morning worshipping the sea, the scribes prepared a letter, which was placed under the bird's wing, and away it flew, and (it) reached the Fort of Sheba. Seeing the letter under its wing Sheba opened it and read it. 'King Solomon sends to you his Salaams. Now if it please you to come and ask after my welfare, I will set you high above all. But if it please you not, I will send kings and armies against you.' The Queen of Sheba heard it, she

tore her garments, and sending for her Nobles asked their advice. They knew not Solomon, but advised her to send vessels by the sea, full of beautiful ornaments and gems...also to send a letter to him. When at last she came, Solomon sent a messenger to meet her...Solomon, hearing she had come, arose and sat down in the palace of glass. When the Queen of Sheba saw it, she thought the glass floor was water, and so in crossing over lifted up her garments. When Solomon seeing the hair about her legs, (He) cried out to her..."

There are only two rational options available to us. If Solomon really marshaled devils, spoke to birds, and castles were made of glass, then both the Quran and Targum could have been inspired writings. But if this is not historically or scientifically accurate, then the Quran is a fake, a rotten job of plagiarism, nothing more. This counterfeit alone is sufficient to prove that the Quran is a colossal forgery. If you are Muslim reading these words, wake up.

28…

29…

30 **The Romans**

This Hadith is telling: *Bukhari:V5B59N314-7* "At Badr, the Prophet ordered the corpses of twenty-four Quraysh leaders to be thrown into a pit. It was a habit of the Prophet that whenever he conquered some people, he used to stay at the battlefield for three nights [to gloat]. So, on the third day he ordered that his she-camel be saddled and he set out. His Companions followed, saying: 'The Prophet is proceeding for some great purpose.' When he halted at the edge of the pit, he addressed the corpses of the Quraysh infidels by their names, 'O so-and-so, son of so-and-so! Why didn't you obey Allah's Apostle? I have found true what my Lord promised me. Have you found true what your Lord promised you.' Umar said, 'O Apostle! You are speaking to the dead.' Muhammad said, 'Allah brought them to life (again) to let them hear me, to reprimand them, to slight them, and so that I might take my revenge over them.' Then he quoted the Holy Verse out of the Quran: 'You cannot make the dead listen or the deaf

hear your call...until they believe Our Signs and come into submission. [Quran 30:52] Both prophet and his spirit needed men to obey; they required full and unquestioned submission.

That, in a nutshell, was what Islam was all about.

31…

32…

33 The Allies

Now that we have exposed Zaynab and confirmed that the motive was lust, it's time to expose Allah and the nature of Muhammad's situational scriptures. While the 33rd surah, called "The Confederates," isn't the Quran's most lethal, it is the most vulgar. *Quran 33:1* "Prophet (Muhammad)! Fear Allah, and do not obey the Disbelievers and Hypocrites: Lo! Allah is Knower, Wise." A second translation says: "Prophet! Be careful of Allah and do not comply with the unbelievers and hypocrites." Allah is condemning "hypocrites," – the same people Muhammad has been assailing for being peaceful and disobedient Muslims. But in the context of this story on incest, it's lunacy for him to do so. Our boy was committing pedophilia while lusting for incest and Allah had the nerve to call his critics hypocrites! The greatest hypocrite who ever lived prevailed by projecting his own faults on those with the good sense to question his scandalous lifestyle.

Quran 33:2 "Follow that which comes to you by inspiration from your Lord: for Allah is well acquainted with (all) that you do." The last Hadith said that while engaged in pedophilia with Aisha, the prophet was inspired to commit incest with Zaynab. If you were wavering on whether the Quran was divine revelation or simply situational scriptures, you have just been given a rather poignant clue. Imagine the preposterousness of God jotting down and then endorsing a specific incident of prophet immorality before creating the universe and then handing such rubbish down to a pirate as his final revelation to mankind. Yet that is precisely what must have happened if Islam is to be believed.

Quran 33:3 "And put your trust in Allah; enough is Allah as a disposer of affairs. Allah has not made for any man two hearts in his body: nor has He made your wives whom you divorce your mothers: nor has He made your adopted sons your sons. Such is (only) your (manner of) speech by your mouths. But Allah tells the Truth, and He shows the (right) Way." Endorsing incest is sticky business. So that we aren't too rash in our condemnation, let's give the Islamic god another chance: "Allah hath not assigned unto any man two hearts within his body, nor hath He made your wives whom ye declare your mothers, nor hath He made those whom ye claim (to be your sons) your sons. This is but a saying of your mouths. But Allah saith the truth and He showeth the way." That translation wasn't any better.

A third and fourth translation serve to confirm my original theory of child abuse stemming from Muhammad's mother having abandoned him. If this occurred it would explain why he craved women, why he mistreated them, and why he saw them fulfilling maternal roles. "Allah has not made for any man two hearts within him; nor has He made your wives who you liken to your mother, nor has He made those whom you assert to be your sons your real sons..." And: "...your wives whom you declare to be like your mother, your real mother..."

Next, the dark spirit of Islam demeans adoption to satiate Muhammad's cravings. *Quran 33:5* "Call them by (the names of) their fathers: that is juster in the sight of Allah. But if ye know not their father's (names, call them) your brothers in faith, or your slaves. But there is no blame on you if ye make a mistake therein. (What counts is) the intention of your heart: and Allah is Oft-Returning, Most Merciful." This pretence of scripture continues to wallow in the muck of Muhammad's troubled mind. *Quran 33:6* "The Prophet has a greater claim on the faithful than they have on themselves, and his wives are their mothers. And the possessors of relationship have the better claim in the ordinance of Allah to inheritance, one with respect to another, than (other) believers, and (than) those who have fled: nevertheless do what is just to your closest friends: This is written in

the Book." Let me take a whack at interpreting this for you. A fifty seven year-old man in bed with a twelve year-old girl just told us that his god, a pagan rock idol, inspired him to say that he has first dibs on anyone and anything he covets. Then he says that his claim to inheriting the Ka'ba Inc. is superior to others. But to assure that the Meccan Muslims would continue supporting him, he says that they are next in line. What makes this so damning is that the justification is alleged to be scriptural. It's the heavenly endorsement of the Profitable Prophet Plan - the means to steal power, sex, and money.

Islam is a paper-thin scam. It was perpetrated to satisfy Muhammad's insecurity. *Bukhari:V8B78N628* "The Prophet was holding Umar's hand. 'O Allah's Apostle! You are dearer to me than everything except my own self.' The Prophet said, 'No, by Him in Whose Hand my soul is, you will not have faith till I am dearer to you than your own self.' Then Umar said, 'However, now, by Allah, you are dearer to me than my own self.' The Prophet said, 'Now, Umar, you are a believer.'" That was all there was to Islam.

But so that it wouldn't be obvious to the unthinking, Muhammad confounded them with garbage like: *Quran 33:7* "And remember We took from the prophets their covenant: As from thee: from Noah, Abraham, Moses, and Jesus: We took from them a solemn covenant: That (Allah) may question the (custodians) of Truth concerning the Truth they (were charged with): And He has prepared for the Unbelievers a grievous Penalty." A second translation reads: "That He may ask the loyal of their loyalty. And He hath prepared a painful doom for the unbelievers." Even with the parenthetical explanations added by the translators, it's senseless.

"Covenants" are reciprocal agreements; they can't be taken. And why lash out at unbelievers? What have they done? If I'm right, what's really happening here is that Muhammad made a deal with the Devil. Satan promised him power, sex, and money. But Lucifer wanted something in return - Islam - a doctrine founded on deceit, death, and damnation. He wanted to be worshiped as God. (Not loved, by the way, which is why Islamic "worship" is comprised

entirely of obligatory duties and prostrations.) And knowing that there was a real God, Lucifer wanted Yahweh's chosen people abused and their scriptures assailed. Then he wanted Muhammad to attack Christ, revealing scripture that placed the Messiah beneath him. And from what I can tell, they both got what they bargained for.

But the Demonic Covenant, the Religion of fools, by fools, and for fools, was too foolish to remember what had happened one battle to the next. So now we're told that the Badr victory was due to a hurricane.

Quran 33:9 "O ye who believe! Remember the Grace of Allah, on you, when there came down an army. But We sent against them a hurricane and forces that ye saw not: but Allah sees all that ye do. Behold! They came on you from above you and from below you, and behold, the eyes became dim and the hearts gaped up to the throats, stupefied with terror, and ye imagined various vain thoughts about Allah!"

The deceitful duo is protesting: "I know you couldn't see the angels, and a hurricane in Arabia is pushing it, but trust me on this, they were there all the same. Sure, it seems laughable, causing you to think various vain thoughts about Allah, but you just gotta believe us. Otherwise, how am I going to justify stealing your money, mind, soul, and freedom?" In a related Hadith: *Bukhari:V8B75N417* "Allah's Messenger said, 'Allah has some angels who look for those who think about Allah while they're out [fighting] and they encircle them with their wings. Allah [who hears all] asks these angels, 'What do my slaves say.' The angels reply, 'Allahu Akbar.' Allah [who sees all] asks, 'Can they see Me.' The angels answer, 'No. They can't see you.' Allah [who knows all] says, 'How would it have been if they had seen Me.' 'If they had seen You [one spirit said to another] they would have worshiped you more.' Allah [who created the largest brothel] asks, 'What do they desire.' 'They ask for your Paradise.' 'Have they seen it?' 'No. But if they had they would covet it all the more.' 'What do they fear?' 'Hell Fire.' 'Have they seen it.' 'No. If they had seen it they would flee it with extreme fear.' Allah said, 'I will not

reduce every Companion to misery.'" Lucifer knows that fear is more compelling than lust. That is why his brothel is described in five surahs and hell's torments are threatened 1,000 times.

Moving on with our romp through Muhammad's personal scriptures, we learn that even the militants were aghast. *Quran 33:11* "In that situation the Believers were sorely tried and shaken as by a tremendous shaking. And behold! The Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease said: 'Allah and His Messenger promised us nothing but delusion.' Or... "Allah and His Messenger promised only to deceive us." The bad Muslims, or hypocrites, are now "diseased" because they had the common sense and courage to say that Muhammad's mutterings were deceptive. In Islam, morality is a sickness. Sanity is a disease.

Returning to Uhud, the prophet reveals: *Quran 33:13* "Behold! A party among them said: 'Men of Yathrib! You cannot stand (the attack); therefore go back.' And a band of them asked for leave of the Prophet, saying, 'Our houses are bare and exposed.' though they were not exposed. They intended nothing but to run away. If the enemy [Meccan merchants] had entered from all sides [of Yathrib] and had they been exhorted to treachery, they would have committed it, and they would not have hesitated." In Islam, peace is treachery. Everything is upside down.

Next, our tattered hero uses the Pledge of Aqabah, the oath of war that preceded the Hijrah, to condemn peaceful Muslims: *Quran 33:14* "And yet they had already covenanted with Allah not to turn their backs, and a covenant with Allah must be answered." At the Pledge of Aqabah, allegiance was sworn to Muhammad, not Allah. The first Muslims said it was an "oath to wage war against all mankind." In a second translation: "And verily they had already sworn to Allah that they would not turn their backs (to a foe). An oath to Allah must be adhered to. Say: 'Running away will not profit you if you are running away from death or slaughter; and even if (you escape), no more than a brief (respite) will you be allowed!'" This verse is so devastating to the "peaceful myth" of Islam, it deserves a third look: "Say: Flight will

not avail you if you flee from death, killing, or slaughter. In that case you will not be allowed to enjoy yourselves but a little while. Say, 'Who will screen you, saving you from Allah if he intends to harm and injure you?'"

This sounds like Stalin's command at the battle of Stalingrad. He ordered his comrades to eliminate any Russian who fled from death, killing, or slaughter. There were as many guns pointed at their backs as there were in their faces. Muhammad and Allah are saying the same thing to their comrades. "If you don't fight to the death for us, we will kill you ourselves." And throughout time good Muslims have done just that. They have slaughtered millions more bad Muslims than they have good infidels. Pacifists really annoyed Islam's war god. *Quran 33:18* "Verily Allah already knows those among you who keep back and those who say to their brethren, 'Come along to us,' but come not to the fight in the stress of battle except for just a little while. Being covetous and niggardly with respect to you; but when fear comes, you will see them looking to you, their eyes rolling like one swooning because of death. But when the fear is gone they smite you with sharp tongues, covetous of goods, in their greed for wealth (from the spoil). Such men have no faith, and so Allah has made their deeds of none effect: and that is easy for Allah." Bad Muslims pretend to go along with the program but when the going gets tough, they don't fight; they faint. They only want the booty. So Allah will nullify their deeds sending every peaceful Muslim to hell.

The devilish duet consistently defines "bad Muslims" as nonviolent. *Quran 33:20* "They... wish the allied clans were (wandering) in the desert among the Bedouins. But if they were in your midst, they would only battle or fight with them for moment."

The next verse is among the most important in Islam. It makes every word in the Hadith relevant. *Quran 33:21* "You have in the Messenger of Allah (Muhammad) a beautiful pattern of conduct for anyone to follow." Islamic terrorists the world over are doing just that. They are following the "beautiful pattern of conduct" established by Muhammad. They are simply following his example, heeding

Allah's advice. Other translations read: *Quran 33:21* "Verily in the Messenger of Allah you have a good example for him who looks unto Allah and the Last Day." Or: "Certainly you have in the Messenger of Allah an excellent prototype..." And: "You have indeed a noble paradigm [archetype, exemplar, standard, model, or role model] to follow in Allah's Apostle."

The Hadith agrees with Allah's assessment. *BukhariV7B63N1891* "Indeed in the Apostle of Allah you have a good example to follow." Reading the Ishaq, Tabari, Bukhari, and Muslim Hadith Collections is essential because Allah told Muslims to follow Muhammad's example. Yet the behavior recorded in these books is criminal. They say that Muhammad was incestuous, a pedophile, pirate, liar, thief, sexual libertine, rapist, sadist, sexist, assassin, kidnapper, slave trader, racist and war-mongering terrorist. He got his jollies slaughtering all who didn't capitulate. So following his example would make one a very bad person.

If you think the world needs more people like Muhammad, then let's let Muslims build more mosques. And while we're at it, let's continue to transfer a billion dollars a day into the coffers of those who manufacture men in the mold of Muhammad. Just think of what a wonderful world it would be.

I'm going to skip over the next seven verses of the 33rd surah, called the "Allied Troops." They speak of atrocities yet to come. Another battle must be fought with the Arabs and another Jewish settlement must be annihilated before we are ready to hear Allah's justification.

But you need to know that the transition I have omitted (for now) is the worst in the Quran. Satan segues from genocide to lust without a single intervening verse. It's proof that the Quran was composed by a lesser life form. While we will review these passages later, **the 26th and 27th verses of the 33rd surah are the most heinous in the Quran. They speak of horrific terror, Holocaust style genocide, grand larceny, and selling women and children into slavery.** Then without

missing a beat, Allah speaks to Muhammad about his playthings, his wives and consorts, and their glittering adornments: Quran 33:28 "O Prophet, say to your wives and consorts: 'If you desire this world's life and its glittering adornment, then come! I will provide them for your enjoyment and set you free in a handsome manner. And if you desire Allah and His Messenger and the latter abode, then lo! Allah hath prepared for the good-doers an immense reward."

It's hard to tell if the prophet wasn't desirable and was thus trying to buy sex or if he wanted to bribe his consorts into leaving so that he could collect a fresh batch. Aisha explains: *BukhariV7B63N188 "The Prophet gave us the option (to remain with him or to be divorced) and we selected Allah and His Apostle."* Even when it came to sex, Allah and his Apostle were inseparable. It's another important clue.

The addition of Zaynab and her exotic charms to the prophet's lair stirred up a hornet's nest and caused dissention in the ranks. So the unbridled pervert had his "god" warn the remainder of his sex toys: *Quran 33:30* "O Consorts of the Prophet! If any of you are guilty of unseemly conduct, shamelessness, or lewdness, the punishment will be doubled, and that is easy for Allah. But any of you that is devout, obedient, and submissive in the service to Allah and His Messenger, and does good, to her shall We grant her reward twice. We have prepared for her a generously rich provision."

When situational scriptures focus on murdering neighbors, stealing property, and sexual submissiveness, we have a problem. Good and bad Muslims alike have read these "scriptures" for 1400 years, and yet they seem oblivious to the fact they are ungodly. Therefore, one of only two conclusions can be drawn. Either Islam has corrupted souls and corroded minds to the point that Muslims can no longer reason, or the sword of Islam has prevented them from acting rationally. But either way, unless we free Muslims from Islam and establish in its stead a credible educational curriculum, there is no hope. Tyranny and terror will march on for benefit of cleric and king.

Under the pretense of Quran revelation, Muhammad lectured his wives and put down the revolt that emanated from his incestuous act. *Quran 33:32* "O Consorts of the Prophet! You are not like any of the (other) women. Fear and keep your duty, lest one in whose heart is a disease should be moved with desire. Stay quietly in your apartment. Make not a dazzling display like that of the former times of Ignorance. Perform the devotion, pay the zakat; and obey Allah and His Messenger. And Allah wishes to cleanse you with a thorough cleansing. And bear in mind that which is recited in your houses of the revelations of Allah and the wisdom." It's hard to believe that anyone thinks these self-serving words are scripture. His harem in check, we find Muhammad confirming the central message of Islam: surrender, submit, obey, and pay. *Quran 33:35* "Lo! Men who surrender, and women who submit, and who believe and obey...who are humble, and pay the tax, and men who fast and guard their modesty and private parts - Allah hath prepared for them forgiveness and a vast reward." While forgiveness sounds religious, contemplate what one might be forgiven for doing. Allah has condoned every perverse act known to man. And while we're poking holes, ponder why a doctrine built on predestination rather than choice would even bother with forgiveness. By way of example: Quran 33:36 "*It is not fitting for a Muslim man or woman to have any choice in their affairs when a matter has been decided for them by Allah and His Messenger. They have no option. If anyone disobeys Allah and His Messenger, he is indeed on a wrong Path.*" That was a wonderful explanation of Muhammad's motivation for implementing Islam. And it coincides perfectly with Hitler's motivation for implementing Nazism.

Now that Allah has reconfirmed that Islam is devoid of choice, merely a doctrine of submission, it's time for another situational scripture condoning incest - the marriage of a father to his daughter-in-law. Muhammad's Muslims knew it was wrong, and they were assailing their dictator. So the tyrant said his spirit friend revealed a verse which I'm going to leave in "King James" English so that you might appreciate its religious flair. (As an interesting aside, I was

curious as to how long ago the "thee and thou" translation was made so as to determine if using 400-year-old English was reasonable or just another Islamic deception. The first Quran I opened said that it was completed courtesy of a 1419 A.H. endowment. That's the year 2041 A.D.) Quran 33:37 "*Behold! Thou didst say to one who had received the grace of Allah and thy favor: 'Retain thou thy wife, and fear Allah.' But thou didst hide in thy mind and thy heart that which Allah was about to make manifest: thou didst fear the people, but it is more fitting that thou shouldst fear Allah. Then when Zayd had dissolved (his marriage) with her with the necessary (formality), We gave her to thee, joining her in marriage to thee:* ***in order that there may be no difficulty or sin for the Believers in the wives of their adopted sons, when the latter have dissolved with the necessary (formality) (their marriage) with them.*** *And Allah's command must be fulfilled.*" The odds against our Creator approving incest are incalculable.

Not finished indicting himself, Satan now claims that incest is an ordained duty, that all messengers are scumbags, and that old societal values are passé. *Quran 33:38* "*There can be no difficulty, harm or reproach to the Prophet in doing what Allah has ordained to him as a duty. It was the practice (approved) of Allah amongst those of old that have passed away. And the commandment of Allah is a decree determined. (It is the practice of those) who deliver the Messages of Allah, and fear Him. Allah keeps good account. Muhammad is not the father of any of your men, but* ***(he is) the Messenger of Allah, and the Last of the Prophets with the Seal****: and Allah has full knowledge of all things.*" The prophetic nature of the hairy mole "seal" on his back was as phony as he was. And no prophet was ever commanded to be immoral.

In the next series of verses the god of incest wallows in self promotion. He bribes Muslims with promises of generous rewards, and he says that his overly sexed messenger is "a lamp spreading light." This is followed by another attack on the "bad" Muslims - the Hypocrites - who were obviously troubled by the "prophet's. immorality. *Quran 33:48* "And obey not (the behests) of the Unbelievers and the Hypocrites. Disregard their noxious talk and

heed not their annoyances, but put thy trust in Allah. For enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs."

No sane person would even contemplate uttering the following words. Muhammad's willingness to satiate his carnal desires by attributing them to God takes us beyond depravity. The Quran claims that Muhammad could have as many wives as he wanted. He can have sex with prisoners, cousins, nieces, and captives. *Quran 33:50* "O Prophet! We have made lawful to you all the wives to whom you have paid dowers [with stolen property]; and those whom your hands possess out of the prisoners of war spoils whom Allah has assigned to you; and daughters of your paternal uncles and aunts, and daughters of your maternal uncles and aunts, who migrated with you; and any believing woman who dedicates her soul to the Prophet if the Prophet wishes her; this is a privilege for you only, and not for the rest of the Believers; We know what We have appointed for them as to their wives and the captives whom they possess; in order that there should be no difficulty for you and that you should be free from blame."

Sex with a prisoner is rape - a crime Muhammad would commit countless times with his god's approval. Sex with family members is incest. Sex with youngsters is pedophilia. Sex with many wives is polygamy. Sex with anyone you wish is either fornication or prostitution, depending on whether money changes hands. And offering fellow militants sex with "the captives they possess" is bribery. There is only one spirit demented enough to approve such a lurid laundry list of offenses - Satan. And frankly, some of this is beneath him.

Now that Allah had approved pedophilia, rape, incest, fornication, prostitution, bribery, and polygamy, it's time to ordain an orgy.

Quran 33:51: "You may put off whom you please, and you may take to you whomever you desire. You may defer any of them you please, and you may have whomever you desire; there is no blame on

you if you invite one who you had set aside. It is no sin. They should all be pleased with whatever you give them. Allah knows what is in your heart." Wow! Speaking of sex, Allah said: "*You may have whomever you desire. There is no blame.*" This is so blatantly devoid of morality; it's a disgrace to call Islam a religion. Even Hitler was better than this.

Now that we've got an orgy going, how about gluttony? And with all this hedonism, Allah wants Muslims to give Muhammad the time he needs to enjoy his brothel (which, by the way, is his mosque - they were literally one in the same). *Quran 33:53* "O ye who believe! Enter not the Prophet's apartments until leave is given you for a meal. (And then) not (so early as) to wait for its preparation. But when you are invited, enter; and, when your meal is ended, then disperse. Linger not for conversation. Lo! that would cause annoyance to the Prophet. Such (behavior) bothers him. He is ashamed to dismiss you, but Allah is not ashamed (to tell you) the truth. And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything, ask them from behind a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that you should annoy Allah's Messenger, or that you should marry his widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in Allah's sight an enormous offense." This is stunning. Conversation with a "messenger" is an "annoyance." People "bother" an "apostle." A "prophet" is "ashamed" to "tell the truth." After all the evil Allah has drenched us in throughout this surah, this is unconscionable. If conversation is an annoyance, if people are a bother, and if truth is shameful, then there was obviously an ulterior motive for Islam - for it's for damn sure (literally) it has got nothing to do with revealing truth or saving souls.

No! Islam is about an insecure man coveting power, sex, and money. Period. The last line is proof. Only an insanely insecure man would fear his widows having sex with another man after he was gone.

I find it laughable that Muhammad purports the Quran to be eternal, a perfect book, written by the pen before time began, when so

much of it is preoccupied with his temporal situation and carnal desires. Methinks Muhammad was making it up as he went along to acquire what he craved.

Quran 33:54 "Whether you divulge anything or conceal it, verily Allah has full knowledge of all things." *Quran 33:56* "Allah and His angels shower blessings on the Prophet. So O ye who believe! Send your blessings on him, and salute him with all respect - a worthy salutation." Heil Hitler! "Those who annoy Allah and His Messenger and speak evil things of them - Allah has cursed them in this World and in the Hereafter, and has prepared for them a humiliating Punishment - the doom of torment for the disdained." It's not hard to see where der fuhrer got his ideas. *Quran 33:58* "And those who annoy or malign Muslims bear (on themselves) a crime of calumny [Hitler's favorite word] and a glaring sin."

Now that we have made Muhammad's sex toys subservient to their master, and Muslims subservient to Muhammad, it's time to institute one of the most demeaning religious doctrines of all time - the veiling of Islamic women. *Quran 33:59* "Prophet! Tell your wives and daughters and all Muslim women to draw cloaks and veils all over their bodies (screening themselves completely except for one or two eyes to see the way). That will be better. They will not be annoyed and molested." Actually, by degrading women this way, they are "annoyed and molested."

With women subdued, Allah wants Muslims to know that those who speak out against his immorality and violence will be terrorized - literally. *Quran 33:60* "Truly, if the Hypocrites, those in whose hearts is a disease, those who stir up sedition, the agitators in the City, do not desist, We shall urge you (Muhammad) to go against them and set you over them. Then they will not be able to stay as your neighbor for any length of time. They shall have a curse on them. Whenever they are found, they shall be seized and slain without mercy – a fierce slaughter - murdered, a horrible murdering. (Such was) the practice (approved) of Allah among those who lived before. No change wilt thou find in the practice of Allah." Allah is a confessed murderer. He

is a savage and merciless terrorist. According to this surah, he is insatiable. And keep in mind, the crime that earned Allah's wrath - the godly seizure and torment - was sedition and agitation. If you speak out against Islam's demonic teachings you will be demonized. It's little wonder that 49 of the 50 least civil nations on earth are controlled by Islam.

But Islam isn't the only doctrine that terrorizes those it cannot subdue. Hitler's Nazism, Lenin's Communism, and the Pope's Catholicism all did the same thing. Three of the four even claimed to have divine authority for inflicting terror. But since we don't tolerate such behavior any more, why do we tolerate Islam? The Quran just ordered Muslims to seize, terrorize, and brutally murder anyone who disagrees with them. "The agitators...have a curse on them. When they are found they will be seized and slain without mercy." That's an unconscionable position - one completely incompatible with peace or civility.

Before we move on, I'd like to make an important distinction. The inspiration for the intolerance and brutality of Islam, Nazism, and Communism is markedly different than that of medieval Catholicism. With Islam, Nazism, and Communism, the founders themselves were the problem. Their religotics were born ugly. Muhammad, Hitler, and Lenin were disgusting, demented, deceitful, power-hungry demagogues. The Catholic clergy had to corrupt Christ's message to justify their brutality. In fact, they had to hide Christ's message - outlawing Bibles and sermons in the common tongue - to perpetrate their ill-advised schemes. However, if one sees Constantine, not Christ, as Catholicism's founder, all four religotics are identical. This may be why Pope John Paul II bowed to and kissed a Quran publicly, acknowledging his respect for it in front of cameras. It is why item #841 of the Catechism says: "The Church's relationship with Muslims: The plan of salvation also includes those who acknowledge the Creator. In the first place amongst whom are the Muslims. They profess to hold the faith of Abraham, and together with us adore the

one, merciful God, mankind's judge on the last day." Such ignorance makes me want to cry.

Marching ever toward hell, the Quran proclaims: *Quran 33:64* "Verily Allah has cursed the Unbelievers [whom he defines as Christians in the 5th surah] and has prepared for them a Blazing Fire to dwell in forever. No protector will they find, nor savior. That Day their faces will be turned upside down in the Fire. They will say: 'Woe to us! We should have obeyed Allah and obeyed the Messenger.' 'Our Lord! Give them double torment and curse them with a very great Curse!'" That's quite a picture. Allah is threatening to turn us upside down and rub our faces in the fire while Muhammad screams: "Give them a double dose of torment! Curse them!" Something tells me that this really isn't God speaking and Muhammad isn't really a prophet. But hey, all I've got to go by are their scriptures.

The next verse requires some explanation. Allah said, *Quran 33:69* "Believers, be not like those who annoyed Moses. Allah proved his innocence of that which they alleged." The allegation isn't presented in the Quran. Allah simply moves on. So I'd like to share a moment of levity. Had Allah really been Yahweh, this is what you would have read in the Torah: *Bukhari:V4B55N616* "Allah's Apostle said, 'The Prophet Moses was a shy person and used to cover his body. An Israeli insulted him, saying, "He covers it because of some defect like leprosy or scrotal hernia." Allah wished to clear Moses of this allegation, so one day he took off his clothes, put them on a stone and started taking a bath. When he moved towards his clothes the stone took them and fled. Moses picked up his staff and ran after the stone saying, "O stone! Give me back my clothes!" He reached some Israelis who saw him naked, and found him to be the best of what Allah had created. The stone stopped there and Moses took his garments and started hitting the stone with his stick. By Allah, the stone still has some traces of the hitting, three, four or five marks. This was what Allah meant when he revealed the surah saying: "O you who believe! Be you not like those who annoyed Moses. Allah proved his

innocence of that which they alleged."" I vote we keep the Ten Commandments in the Bible instead.

The "Allied Troops" surah ends with Allah proclaiming that men were his fourth choice, and that we are foolish and ignorant tyrants. *Quran 33:72* "We did indeed offer the opportunity to the Heavens, the Earth, the Mountains, but they refused to take it, being afraid (of Allah's torment). But man undertook it. He was unjust and foolish. Lo, he has proved a tyrant and fool, ignorant. Allah has to punish the Hypocrites, men and women, and the Unbelievers." The 33rd surah is sufficient to prove that Islam is a fraud, an intolerant, immoral, and vicious scheme that must be condemned.

Surah Context and Overview Material

Opening Volume VIII of Tabari's History, ***The Victory of Islam***, we are confronted by an editor's note. Rather somber in tone, it reveals that years five through eight of the Islamic Era were ugly. We discover: "The religion embodied in the Quran changed dramatically. Mecca capitulated. Medina became a purely Muslim polity. The last remaining Jewish tribe was annihilated. Internal Arab opposition from the 'hypocrites.' disintegrated. In short, although Muhammad had begun the period as a local phenomenon, by the end he was 'King of Arabia.'"

But some things remained the same. If six wives were good, seven were better. *Tabari VIII:1* "In this year the Messenger married Zaynab bt. Jahsh [a first cousin]." But it wasn't as simple as all of that. The story that follows may be more shocking than pedophilia - and that's because Allah wallows in it.

It begins with our hero stumbling into the home of his adopted son Zyad. "Allah's Messenger came to the house of Zayd bin [son of] Muhammad. Perhaps the Messenger missed him at that moment. Zaynab, Zayd's wife, rose to meet him. Because she was dressed only in a shift, the Holy Prophet turned away from her. She said: 'He is not here. Come in, you are as dear to me as my father and mother!' Muhammad refused to enter. Zaynab had dressed in haste when she

heard that the Prophet was at her door. She jumped up eagerly and excited the admiration of Allah's Messenger, so that he turned away murmuring something that could scarcely be understood. However, he did say overtly, 'Glory be to Allah Almighty, who causes hearts to turn!'" (That, of course, would make Allah the god of lust, better known as Lucifer.)

Since the Islamic Era dawned with pedophilia, it should be no surprise that our lustful libertine has migrated to the verge of incest. The same man who asked his son Ali to serve as bait for Arab swordsmen in Mecca and a Jewish rock roller in Medina now sends his other son, Zayd, off on a terrorist raid so that he might excitedly admire his daughter-in-law. Glory be.

Tabari VIII:2 "When Zayd came home Zaynab told him that Muhammad had come. Zayd said, 'Why didn't you ask him to come in.' Zaynab replied, 'I asked him but he refused.' 'Did he say anything.' 'Glory be to Allah Almighty, who causes hearts to turn.' So Zayd went to Muhammad. 'Prophet, I have heard that you came to my house. Why didn't you go in? [Dad,] Perhaps Zaynab has excited your admiration, so I will leave her.'"

Tabari VIII:3 "Zayd left her, and she became free. While the Messenger of Allah was talking with Aisha, a fainting overcame him. When he was released from it, he smiled and said, 'Who will go to Zaynab to tell her the good news? Allah has married her to me.'" Gods like that can only be found buried in Arabian rock piles. "Then the Holy Prophet recited [Quran 33] to the end of the passage. Aisha said, 'I became very uneasy because of what we heard about her beauty and another thing, the loftiest of matters - what Allah had done for her by personally giving her to him in marriage. I said that she would boast of it over us.'" The victim of prophetic pedophilia had become so insecure, she was jealous of the object of inspired incest. This isn't a very attractive picture.

Before we peek into the 33rd surah to see why the god of Islam authorized his lone prophet to indulge in this kind of immorality,

let's examine a second Hadith. Incest is a serious offense. If Allah's lone conduit was guilty of such a crime, he became worthy of condemnation, not admiration. *Tabari VIII:4* "One day Muhammad went out looking for Zayd. Now there was a covering of haircloth over the doorway, but the wind had lifted the covering so that the doorway was uncovered. Zaynab was in her chamber, undressed, and admiration for her entered the heart of the Prophet. After that Allah made her unattractive to Zayd.'"

34…

35…

36 Ya Sin

Muhammad even confessed to the crime: "Allah's Messenger came out and took a handful of dust and said, 'Yes, I do say that; and you are one of them.' Allah took away their sight so that they could not see him. [Just as we have been blinded today.] And Muhammad began to sprinkle the dust [of ignorance and complacency] on their heads while reciting the following verses: 'Ya Sin. I call to witness the Quran. You are one sent on a straight path...The sentence is justified against most of them, for they do not believe. We will certainly put iron collars on their necks which will come up to their chins so that they will not be able to raise their heads. And We have set a barrier before them, and cover them so that they will not be able to see.'" [Quran 36:1] Once again, the Islamic god's timing was off but his heart was in the right place. Q36 was handed down thirty surahs and three years before the great escape.

"By the time he had finished reciting these verses, he had put dust on the heads of every one of them," and he saved his son, right? No. "...after which he went to where he wished to go."

The sun not only talks, it bows down, worships Allah, and rises in the west. *Bukhari: V4B54N421* "I walked hand in hand with the Prophet when the sun was about to set. We did not stop looking at it. The Prophet asked, 'Do you know where the sun goes at sunset.' I replied, 'Allah and His Apostle know better.' He said, 'It travels until

it falls down and prostrates Itself underneath the Throne. The angels who are in charge of the sun prostrate themselves, also. The sun asks permission to rise again. It is permitted. Then it will prostrate itself again but this prostration will not be accepted. The sun then says, "My Lord, where do You command me to rise, from where I set or from where I rose?" Allah will order the sun to return whence it has come and so the sun will rise in the west. And that is the interpretation of the statement of Allah in the Quran: "And the sun runs its fixed course for a term (decreed). That is the Decree of (Allah) the All-Knowing."" [Quran 36:38]

The Quran's 36th surah confirms this foolishness. *Quran 36:37* "A Sign for them is the Night. We withdraw from the Day, and behold they are plunged into darkness. The sun keeps revolving in its orbit at the dispensation of the All-Knowing. And the Moon, We have measured for her mansions till she returns like dried date stalks. It is not permitted for the Sun to overtake the Moon, nor can the Night outstrip the Day." The sun and day represent Yahweh; the moon and night symbolize Satan. The spirit of Islam has put us on notice. In his world, in his religion, he's in charge. "Each (just) swims along, floating in (its own) orbit as a Sign as in a race. And we made similar vessels [chariots] for them to ride. But we could have drowned them if we pleased." The revealing spirit of Islam couldn't have been more foolish if he tried.

37 The Rangers

If you've got one, open your Quran to the 37th surah. So as not to take Allah's word out of context, let's read from the beginning, picking up the highlights as we go along. Seeing Allah as he really is will help elucidate the Islamic mystery. The peace-loving god tells his troops: "By those (angels) arranged in battle ranks who are strong in repelling and thus proclaim the Message of Allah! Verily, your Ilah (God) is one!" Thank god for small favors. *Quran 37:6* "We have decked the lower heaven with stars to protect them against all rebellious evil spirits, and provide security from every forward devil. So they cannot listen to the highest chiefs for they are pelted from

every side, repulsed; they are under a perpetual torment, being driven off. Except such as they snatch away something by stealth, but then they are pursued by a flaming fire of piercing brightness." In Islam, stars are used to guard against forward devils. The Islamic Ilah (God) named Allah would have us believe that he dissuades and torments "evil spirits" with physical objects.

Quran 37:11 "Just ask their opinion (Muhammad). [Whose opinion - the stars', the rebellious evil spirits'?] Are they the more difficult to create, or the other beings We have created? Them have We created out of a sticky clay! Are they stronger as a creation? Truly dost thou marvel, while they ridicule." Nay, I dost both marvel and ridicule. *Quran 37:13* "When they are admonished, pay no heed. When they see a Sign, [they] turn it to mockery, and incite one another to scoff. And say, 'This is nothing but evident sorcery!'" I agree. *Quran 37:16* "What! When we die, and become dust and bones, shall we be raised up and also our fathers of old? Say (Muhammad): 'Yea, and ye shall then be humiliated: Ye, in truth; and ye will be brought low.'" I suppose some Muslim scholar thought translating the Quran into Elizabethan English would make it sound religious. But lo, methinks it helpeth thee not. For your sake and mine, I will continue to edit most of the archaic language out of the text. I have also made a habit of correcting much of Allah's grammar, punctuation, verbosity, and oblique sentence structure. *Quran 37:19* "Then will be a single cry; and behold, they will stare! They will say, 'Woe to us! This is the Day of Doom.' This you denied! Assemble the wrong-doers and their wives and the things they worshipped besides Allah, then lead them to the fierce flaming fires of Hell." Even cleaned up, the message is repulsive.

Allah stoops to interrogate his captives. *Quran 37:24* "But stop them, for they are to be questioned. 'What is the matter with you that you do not help each other.' Nay, but this day they make full submission.... 'The sentence has come against us: we shall taste the punishment.'" Remember, according to Islam, people are never given a choice. They are predestined at birth to perish in hell's fire. Thus,

this questioning is for Allah's entertainment. *Quran 37:33* "Truly, they will all share at the Penalty of Doom. That is how We shall deal with the Mujrimun (non-Muslims). For when they were told that there is no ilah (god) but Allah, they puffed themselves up with pride and were scornful. They said: 'What, shall we give up our alihah (gods) for the sake of an insane possessed poet?'" This was "revealed" so Muhammad could lash out at the Meccans. They called him insane for turning many idols into one god. They said he was demon-possessed due to the hellish tone of his Quran.

As you might expect, Allah didn't see it that way. Muhammad's alter ego had but one spokesperson. If he faltered, Allah crumbled with him. *Quran 37:37* "Nay, he has come with the truth, and he confirms the Message of the messengers before him. You shall indeed taste the grievous penalty of painful doom." Tease Muhammad and Allah will burn you. It's the Quran's never-ending taunt.

Quran 37:40 "Save the chosen slaves of Allah; For them there is a known provision: Fruits, Delights; they will be honored in the Gardens of Pleasure, on thrones facing one another. Round them will be passed a cup of pure white wine, delicious to the drinkers, free from ghoul (hurt) or intoxication, nor shall you be made mad or exhausted thereby." We've got the thrones and Allah's special brew, now all we need are the virgins. "And with them will be Qasirat-at-Tarf (virgin females), restraining their glances (desiring none but you), with big, beautiful eyes. As if they were (sheltered) eggs, preserved."

If the martyrs get virgins, what do their victims get? *Quran 37:54* "He said: 'Would you like to look down.' He looked down and saw him in the midst of the Fire, in the depths of Hell. He said: 'You nearly caused me to perish! Had it not been for my Lord, I would have been among those brought there [the suicide bomber said to the innocent children he had blown to pieces]!'" Allah wanted the mass murderers to know: *Quran 37:59* "Except for your former death, you shall not be punished. This is the supreme triumph! For the likes of this let us strive. That is the better entertainment." Hell's torments

sound a lot like what might have occurred around a desert campfire. *Quran 37:63* "For We have truly made it as a trial to torment the disbelievers. Zaqqum is a horrible thorn tree that grows in Hell. The shoots of its fruit-stalks are like the heads of devils. Truly they [non-Muslims] will eat it and fill their bellies with it. On top of that they will be given a mixture made of boiling water to drink especially prepared. Then they shall be returned to the Blazing Fire," Allah, Islam's terrorist ilah proclaimed.

We have finally arrived at the passage the Hadith was trying to illuminate. We wanted to find out why Abraham said he was sick and why he was playing with idols. *Quran 37:83* "Surely among those who followed His Way (Islam) was Abraham. He came to his Lord with a sound heart. He said to his father and to his folk, 'What is that which you worship? Is it a falsehood - alihah (gods) besides Allah that you desire?'" The Quran didn't define what his "Way" was. Islam is supposed to be the religion of Abraham yet the Quran never explains what that might be.

Quran 37:87 "'Then what is your idea about the Lord of men and jinn.' Abraham cast a glance at the Stars. And he said, 'I am indeed sick!'" Abe's question about the Lord of the worlds followed by the capitalization of "Stars" is a problem. In the Quran, capitalization is a tribute to deity. Second, why did Abraham need to lie to accomplish his god's agenda? One of my translations actually alters the text by adding a parenthetical to obfuscate this problem: "Surely I am sick (of your worshipping these)." Another says "sick (with plague)." Even Muhammad calls Abe a liar. *Tabari II:63* "The Messenger said: 'Abraham told three lies in his life. Two of them were about Allah - his saying "I feel sick" and his saying "The chief idol is the one who did it."'" *Quran 37:90* "They turned their backs and went away. He turned to their gods secretly and said, 'Will you not eat.' 'What is the matter with you that you don't speak?'" Deprived of place, time, and circumstance, this doesn't make sense. Where was he? Why did he go to these gods? What are their names? And since Allah never spoke or ate, the revisionist Abe is being hypocritical. The following Hadith,

stolen from the Talmud, scrambles to make sense of this: *Tabari II:55* "The people prepared food and placed it before the gods, saying, 'When we come back the gods will have blessed our food and we will eat.' When Abraham saw them with the food, he said, 'Will you not eat? And when they did not answer, he said, 'What ails you that you don't speak.' Then he attacked them. He took a piece of iron and cut off each idol's extremities. Then when only the largest idol was left, he tied the axe to its hand. When the people came to get their food and saw their gods in this state, they said, 'An evildoer has done this to our gods.'"

That was from Muhammad's Sunnah by way of the Jewish Talmud. This is from Allah's Quran: *Quran 37:93* "He turned upon them secretly, attacking, striking (them) with the right hand. Then came (people) with hurried steps, and faced (him). He said: 'What! do you worship what you hew out? But Allah has created you and your handwork!'" Let's turn to the salient portion of the 21st surah, named "The Prophets," to make certain we are looking at Islam's poison pill from all possible sides.

Quran 21:51 "We bestowed on Abraham correctness of conduct, and well were We acquainted with him. Behold, he said to his father and his folk, 'What are these images, to which you are devoted.' They said, 'We found our fathers worshipping them.' He said, 'Indeed you have been in manifest error - you and your fathers.' They said, 'Have you brought us the truth, or are you some jester?'" This Quranic indulgence also emerges out of the blue without reference to the audience, place, time, or religion. Devoid of this context the passage is senseless today. Yet in Mecca, the meaning would have been crystal clear. Muhammad was being recast as Abraham.

Quran 21:56 "He said, 'Nay, your Lord is the Lord of the heavens and earth, He created them and I am a witness to this. I have a plot for your idols and will do something against them after you go away and turn your backs.' So he broke them to pieces, (all) but the biggest of them, that they might turn to it." A second translation says: "Then

he reduced them to fragments, all save the chief of them, that haply they might have recourse to it."

This is one of the most incriminating verses in the Quran. Muhammad did this very thing. The prophet took the largest of the pagan idols of the Ka'ba - Allah - and promoted it to the exclusion of the others. He broke the smaller rock gods and elevated the Black Stone so that his people "might turn to it." It was as if the early Greeks had broken the statues of Athena, Poseidon, and Hermes so that they could worship the one true god Zeus. How was the biggest idol any more "god" than the other imposters? While I'll continue to convey Islam's version of dishonest Abe to illustrate how Muhammad crafted his religious scam, I would be remiss if I didn't credit the prophet with his first miracle. He just pounded a nail into his own coffin.

The Quranic story continues with these uninspired words: *Quran 21:59* "They said, 'Who has done this to our alihah (gods).' 'He is a mischief-monger.' 'We heard a youth talk of them called Abraham.' 'Then bring him before us that he may testify.' They said, 'Are you the one who did this.' He said: 'No, it was done by the biggest idol! Ask the other idols if they can speak!'...They were utterly shamed and confounded. 'You know they do not speak.' He said: 'What! Do you then serve besides Allah what brings no profit, nor can harm you? 'Fie [?] upon you, and upon the things that you worship besides Allah! Have you no sense.' They said, 'Burn him and protect our gods.'" Since Allah never spoke, why didn't that shame Muhammad? And why would the supposed patriarch of monotheistic Islam tell his people that a pagan god smashed lesser idols? Would that not make the idol real? Moreover, the Muhammadized Abraham called a "god" false because it "cannot harm you." The implication is that Allah is real because he's fixated on sadistic torments. That's not good.

Now that we have an argument raging, it's time to reshape Abraham of Ur into the image of Muhammad of Mecca. For this we will bounce between the 37th and 21st surahs. *Quran 37:97* "They said, 'Build him a furnace, and fling him into the blazing red-hot fire.'

They then sought a plot against him, but We made them the ones most humiliated! And he said: 'Surely I fly to my lord; He will guide me.'" When the townsfolk of Mecca developed their plot and tried to burn Muhammad's britches, he flew off to Allah in his dreams. He jumped on al-Buraq, an imaginary winged steed, half ass and half donkey (like its rider), and cruised to heaven by way of Jerusalem. Although he humiliated himself with his tale of derring-do, Muhammad also claimed that it was really the Meccans who were dashed.

Quran 21:69 "We said, 'O Fire, be cool and safety for Abraham.' Then they sought a stratagem against him and wished to set a snare, but We made them the ones that lost most!" I know Allah loves plots, but this is ridiculous. Why would the townsfolk design a plot to snare him after they were burning him? *Quran 21:71* "But We delivered him and Lot to the land [of Israel] which We have blessed for men and jinn." This must be a joke. Allah has blessed Israel? Was that the blessing of the PLO or Islamic Jihad?

As the Islamic Abraham flees the fire, we are confronted with an odd transition and unbelievable dialog. *Quran 37:100* "'Lord, grant me a righteous (son).' So We gave him the good news of a boy ready to suffer and forbear. Then, when (the son) reached (the age of) (serious) work with him, he said: 'Son! I see in a vision that I offer you in sacrifice: Now what is your view.' (The son) said: 'O my father! Do as you are commanded: you will find me, if Allah so wills, one practicing Patience and Constancy!'" Even with nine words artificially inserted into the text by the translators for clarification, this verse is bizarre. It is as if Muhammad overheard a half dozen Bible stories and tried to tie them all together in one paragraph. Over the course of five sentences he takes us from a gang of nameless people building a furnace to terrorize Abe to having him terrorize his son. And there is a significant detail missing - the son's name isn't stated because Muhammad can't decide which son should be sacrificed or even where or when the event occurred.

Quran 37:103 "When they had surrendered (to Allah), and he had flung him on his face, We called out, 'Abraham! You have fulfilled the vision! Lo! that was a clear test. And We ransomed him with a momentous sacrifice, with a tremendous victim!'" Allah, the counterfeit god, continues to falsify history. *Quran 37:110* "Thus do We reward the doers of good. For he was one of Our believing slaves. And We gave him the good news of the birth of Isaac, a prophet among the good ones. We blessed him and Isaac: but of their progeny are (some) that do right, and (some) that obviously do wrong." As a reward for Abraham's faithfulness, Allah predicts the birth of the son he almost sacrificed. Brilliant. Tabari reports: "Both statements are supported by testimony related on the authority of the Prophet. Both statements are equally sound since they both came from the Prophet. Thus only the Quran [which also came from the Prophet] could serve as proof that the account naming Isaac was clearly the more truthful of the two." But if that is the case, Islam falters, since it draws its legitimacy from Ishmael. Muhammad claims that he was "prophet quality" because he was a direct descendant of Ishmael.

Tabari II:83 "'We ransomed him with a tremendous victim.' [Quran 37:107] refers to Isaac." But how can that be? In verse 104 Allah says, "We called out, 'Abraham, You have fulfilled your dream, thus do we reward the good. That was indeed a trying test. So...We gave him the good news of Isaac." How can Abe have nearly sacrificed Isaac if the reward for fulfilling that trying test was Isaac?

In version two: "'Messenger, repeat the knowledge Allah has given you about the son of the two victims.' The Messenger laughed and they said, 'Who are the two victims.' The Prophet said, 'When Abd al-Muttalib was ordered to dig Zamzam [Not Ishmael or Gabriel?], he vowed that if Allah would make it easy for him, he would sacrifice one of his sons. The choice fell upon Abdallah, but his uncles prevented it, saying, 'Ransom your son with one hundred camels.' So he did that, and Ishmael was the other victim.'" The first boy spared, Abdallah, "Slave-to-Allah," was Muhammad's father. And as we shall soon see, he botched that story as badly as he did the

other. *Tabari II:84* "When Abraham was told to sacrifice Isaac, Satan said, 'By Allah, if I cannot deceive the people with this, I shall never be able to do it.'" Satan not only swears by Allah, he says that the bogus connection between Abraham and Islam is his best way to fool mankind. And he was right!

It's also interesting that the deception would be over sacrifice. Judaism, Christianity, and all rational civilizations use sacrifice as the means to promote justice and maintain spiritual or societal order. Commit a crime and you will be required to sacrifice your money, your freedom, or your life. If crime is without cost, anarchy reigns. In Judaism, the sacrificial rite for the forgiveness of sin was rich in symbolism. It was based upon the "Mercy Seat" of the Ark of the Covenant. And it was connected prophetically to the blood of an unblemished lamb or dove. It's all explained in the Torah. In Christianity, Christ became the perfect lamb and sacrificed himself on our behalf.

But in Quranic Islam, there is no sacrifice. While the Sunnah perpetuates Qusayy's senseless slaughter, it's for appeasement, not atonement. There is no symbolism, no prophetic implication, and no moral reason, as forgiveness is capricious in Islam. And that is why totalitarian governments use draconian measures to maintain order. Muhammad was an amoral thief empowered by situational scriptures, so he failed to appreciate the necessity of sacrifice and he never understood the Biblical concept of sacrificial atonement. It's why the "ransom of great sacrifice" mentioned in the Quran is left unexplained.

Tabari II:87 "Caliph Umar said, 'I asked a former Jew, who was considered to be a great Jewish scholar before he converted to Islam. He said, 'Ishmael, by God, O Prince of Believers. The Jews know that, but they are envious of you Arabs because it was your father who was named in Allah's command and to whom Allah ascribed such merit.'"

Then why do you suppose the prophet said, "When Isaac grew up, Abraham had a dream in which he was told, 'Fulfill your promise that if Allah grants you a son by Sarah you will sacrifice him. [In other words: "If you give me a son I'll kill him for you."] Then he drew the knife across Isaac's throat, but the knife did not scratch him, for Allah had placed a sheet of copper on Isaac's throat. When Abraham saw it he turned him over and tried to cut him on the nape of his neck.' This confirms Allah's Quran: 'When he surrendered, he flung him down upon his face.'" [Quran 37:103] In the next Hadith it's Ishmael: "When Abraham was alone with his son on the trail on Mt. Thabir [a mountain near Mecca], it is said he said to Ishmael, 'O my son, I saw in a dream that I was to sacrifice you. What do you think?' Ishmael told him, 'O my father, Do as you were ordered...and sharpen your knife-blade so that it will finish me off quickly."

38 Sad

The shaykhs and nobles are alleged to have said something that contradicts the prior Hadith. Yet it is no less debilitating to Allah's claim of divinity. "Does Muhammad make the gods one god? This is indeed an astounding thing." Muhammad combined the traits of six pagan idols - Ar-Rahman, Ar-Rahim, Allah, Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat - into a single deity. He manufactured his god!

The Quran confirms this admission in the 38th surah. "Sad [the name of an Arabian moon god], I swear by the Quran, full of reminding." The Noble Quran has a different take on the "Sad" intro: "Sad (These letters are one of the miracles of the Quran, and none but Allah knows their meanings.) Imagine that: Islam claims that nobody understands the final "reminder" to mankind. And so desperate are Muslims for miracles, incomprehensibility is called a sign of divinity.

Then the Islamic god says that those who deny the senseless are arrogant and misinformed: *Quran 38:2* "Nay, those who disbelieve are in false pride and opposition."

This is followed by a little Islamic bragging: *Quran 38:3* "How many generations have we destroyed before them? They cried out for

mercy when it was too late for escape. They wonder that a warner has come to them from among themselves. And the disbelievers say, 'This (Prophet Muhammad) is a sorcerer, a charlatan, an wizard telling lies. He has made the alihah (gods) into one Ilah (God). This is a curious and strange thing to be sure.' Their leaders said, 'Walk away from him...there is surely some motive behind this - something sought after - a thing he has designed against us...It is surely a forgery.'"

Those who lived with Muhammad, dealt with him, worked with him, and listened to him, knew exactly who he was: "He is a sorcerer, a charlatan, a wizard telling lies." They knew what he was doing: "He has turned our gods into a single God." And they were never in doubt as to why: "There is surely some motive behind it – something sought after." They even understood his means: "It is a forgery." The eyewitnesses to the crime are unanimous in their testimony: a fraud has been perpetrated. Their eyewitness account has been retained in the Quran. But sadly, neither Muslims nor Infidels are listening to what those who knew Muhammad best had to say. And that, perhaps, is the biggest crime of all.

Then, as a Mafia godfather would do today, the dark spirit of Islam threatened the eyewitnesses and intimidated the jury pool: *Quran 38:7* "'We have not heard of this in the religion of later days. This is nothing but an invention! What! Has this been sent to him.' Nay, but they are in doubt about My reminder (this Quran). Nay, but they have not tasted (My) Torment yet! Let them climb up the ladders to the heavens. They will be one more army vanquished among the many routed hordes." Forever lame, Allah, in trying to vindicate himself, confirmed his guilt. He just said that his heaven was hellish, a place where people are vanquished.

But the cocky, schoolyard bully wasn't finished gloating. He went on to list his all-in-one-god's glorious achievements: *Quran 38:12* "Before them belied the people of Noah, Ad, Pharaoh the man of stakes (for punishment), Thamud, the people of Lot, and the Wood dwellers, such were the Confederates. They rejected my Messengers

so My Torment was justified." I've heard of justifiable homicide but never justifiable torment.

After confirming his pagan origins, and proving his demented nature, the 38th surah reveals the dark spirit's lack of mental acuity. Allah introduces his listeners to David, the greatest Jewish king. He claims that King David was his votary, and that he turned to him, not Yahweh, despite a mountain of evidence to the contrary. But damn the facts. Muhammad had people to subdue, credibility to usurp, power to grab, and money to steal. *Quran 38:17* "We endued Our slave David with power. It was We who subdued the hills to sing Our praises with him at nightfall. And the birds were assembled, all obedient to him." *Quran 38:20* "We made his kingdom strong and bestowed (Islamic) Prophethood on him." This delusional celestial songfest is followed by a meaningless story of runaway ewes. Then we learn: *Quran 38:24* "It occurred to David that he was being tried by Us, and he begged his Lord to forgive him and fell down, prostrating himself in [Islamic] homage." According to Allah, King David was a Muslim! Can you imagine the conspiracy that would have had to happen to write David's Islamic practices and devotion to Allah out of the Bible and his faux Jewishness in? Allah has to be the most delusional god ever conceived by man.

Now that the Quran has pulverized what little credibility its god and prophet might have possessed, it is time to say goodbye to the "Sad" surah: *Quran 38:27* "We have not created the heavens and the earth and all that lies between for nothing. So woe to the unbelievers because of the fire of Hell." The first nine words I believe.

39…

40 The Forgiving One

Following the Satanic Verses, Allah was enshrined as Islam's god. The 40th surah, aptly named "The Forgiver," is typical of those revealed during the late Meccan period. *Quran 40:1* "Ha Mim. (These letters are one of the miracles of the Quran and none but Allah understands their meaning.) The revelation of this Book is from

Allah, Exalted in Power, the All-Knower, The Forgiver, the Accepter, the Severe in Punishment."

Now that we have been properly introduced, it's time to get down to business - Allah's business. *Quran 40:4* "None can argue or dispute about the Signs of Allah or His Revelations but the Unbelievers." Islamic states make it a criminal offense for anyone to argue or dispute anything pertaining to Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, or Islam. The penalty for expressing such an opinion is death. Simply stated: Islam is the least open, least tolerant, dogma ever conceived.

"Let not their strutting about or their turn of fortune deceive you (for their ultimate end will be the Fire of Hell)!" This must be the verse Islamic warlords quote to quell their subjects today. "Sure those Western democracies are prospering while we live in the squalor of Islam. But don't let their good fortune deceive you into believing their success and our failure is a result of our religion's moral poverty. "No, never. It couldn't be. Allah would never harm you."

Freedom obliterated, political correctness imposed, it was time to corrupt a Bible story to make the Meccan rejection of Muhammad, seem somehow prophetic. *Quran 40:5* "Before them, folk denied, the People of Noah, and the Confederates (of Evil) after them; and every nation has plotted against their prophet, to seize and destroy him." There is no record of an Islamic prophet coming to any nation, much less every nation. (Saudi Arabia didn't became a nation until 1932 when the British elevated a warlord to king.) "They disputed by means of falsehood to condemn the truth. So I [first person] seized and destroyed them! How (terrible) was My punishment! In this way the sentence [behavior] of your Lord [The speaker has returned to third person in mid-thought.] against the disbelieving infidels was justified. They will be the inmates of the Hell Fire!" The change of speaker that permeates the Quran is important. The voice is confused because the real source was confused. Muhammad didn't know if he should steal his scripture from Qusayy, Zayd, or Moses - or simply claim credit for himself.

Quran 40:7 "Those (angels [demons]) who sustain the Throne and those around it sing praise to their Lord and believe in Him; and ask forgiveness for those who believe: 'Our Lord! Your reach is over all things, in mercy and knowledge. Forgive those who repent and follow Your Path. Save them from the torment of the blazing fire! Grant that they enter the Gardens of Eden.'" The Quran doesn't explain the basis for forgiveness. In the religions upon which Islam was based, an atoning sacrifice is required. It is the same with all rational societies. Commit a crime and a judge will require you to sacrifice your money, your freedom, or your life, depending upon the severity of the offense. The only sacrifice in Islam is an inducement - it's as if God can be bribed, his favor bought. So in Islam, sin is without consequence, and the result is chaos. When forgiveness is capricious, anarchy reigns. This oversight is one of many reasons Islam is impoverished. It explains why Islamic states require tyrannical oppression to maintain a semblance of order.

With predestination there is no choice; and without choice, what follows makes no sense. *Quran 40:9* "'And ward off from them ill-deeds; and he from whom You ward off ill-deeds that day, him verily have You taken into mercy. That is the supreme success."

Destined to hell: *Quran 40:10* "Lo, those who disbelieve will be informed by proclamation: 'Verily Allah's abhorrence is more terrible than your aversion to yourselves." Allah abhors men. Another translation reads: "Allah's hatred of you is terrible, seeing that you were called to the Faith [of submission] and you refused.'" It's yet another sign that Allah is not Yahweh. The God of the Bible abhors deception, evil, false gods, and false religions, but he loves men – even men and women caught in deceptive, evil, and false doctrines. So we're dealing with Satan here.

The abhorred inmates of Allah's Hell: *Quran 40:11* "will say: 'Our Lord! [which would make Allah available in Hell and the Lord of Hell] Twice have You made us die, and twice have You made us live! Now we have recognized our faults. Is there any way out (of this fire)?' (The answer will be:) "This is (your plight) because, when Allah

was invoked as the Only (object of worship), you rejected (Islam), but when partners were joined to Him, you believed!" Translated into English this means: When Muhammad accepted Allah and discarded Ar-Rahman, and when he promoted Allah's little girls to goddesses, his adversaries believed. But the non-monotheistic Satanic indulgence didn't work out so, ever the hypocrite, Muhammad says that if anyone follows his example, they'll burn in hell.

Quran 40:13 "It is He Who shows you his Ayat (Signs and Proofs)." According to the Quran, there were no miracles - ever. Allah never so much as rolled over. However, the Hadith contradicts Allah's Book, and says: *Bukhari:V4B56N830-1* "The Meccan people requested Allah's Apostle to show them a miracle, and so during the lifetime of the Prophet [they haven't a clue as to when] the moon was split into two parts. On that the Prophet said, 'Bear witness [to my god].'" Since there is no evidence to corroborate fanciful tale, I'm surprised Muslims don't claim that putting the moon back together as if it had never been apart was a miracle, too.

Now that Allah is the spirit of Islam, it's time to elevate his status. *Quran 40:14* "So call you (O Muhammad) upon Allah, making (your) worship pure for Him (in obedience), even though the disbelievers may detest it. (He is the) Owner of High Ranks, Owner of the Throne. By His Command does He send the (inspiration) to any of His slaves he pleases, that it may warn (men) of the Day of Mutual Meeting." If this is scripture, the perfect word of god inscribed on an eternal tablet, why must so many words be added to the text for it to even approach being intelligible?

Quran 40:16 "The Day whereon they will (all) come out of their graves: not a single thing of them is hidden. Who will be in control that Day.' Allah, the One, the Irresistible!" God would not ask such a question or answer it so absurdly. The spirit depicted in these scriptures is hardly irresistible. Another translation, adds: "(Allah Himself will reply to His Question)" A third, however, ends more in keeping with Allah's demeanor: "Allah, the Subduer (of all)."

Quran 40:17 "This day every person shall be rewarded for what he earned; no injustice (shall be done); surely Allah is quick in reckoning." With the pseudo-religious stuff out of the way, it's time to get mean: "Warn them of the Day of (Doom) that is drawing near, when hearts will jump up and choke their throats, filling them with anguish. And they can neither return their hearts to their chests nor throw them out. No friend nor intercessor will the disbelievers have. (Allah) knows of (the tricks) that deceive with treachery, and all that the bosoms conceal." Allah continues to be the master of deceit.

Quran 40:21 "Do they not travel through the earth and see the end of those before them? They were superior to them in strength, and in the traces (they have left) in the land, yet Allah seized and destroyed them, and they had no one to defend them against Allah. That was because their Messengers kept bringing them Clear (Signs and Proofs) (of Allah's Sovereignty), but they rejected them: So Allah seized and destroyed them: for He is Strong, Severe in Punishment and Retribution." Allah is the god of seizures, destruction, punishment, and revenge - not love. Sure sounds demonic to me. All right, enough with the pain and punishment. It's time to indulge in Allah's other hobbies - plagiarism and self-delusion. *Quran 40:23* "We sent Musa (Moses) with Our Signs and Proofs and an authority manifest, a clear warrant to Firon [Pharaoh], but he called (him) 'a sorcerer telling lies!' ... Now, when he brought them the Truth from Our presence, he said, 'Slay the sons of those who believe with him, and keep alive their females,' but the plots of unbelievers (end) in nothing but errors (and delusions) in the state of perdition!..." An ellipsis is used to let readers know something has been omitted something from the text. The ellipses ("...") found in this passage are in the Quran translations, suggesting Allah left something out of his perfect and complete (albeit plagiarized and twisted) revelation. I have a theory. The Islamic god couldn't read or write any better than his prophet so he didn't know this story well enough to retell it credibly.

The liberation of the Jews from Egypt is faithfully recorded in the book of Exodus. Proven accurate by archeologists, it has endured unaltered since 275 B.C. when scholars in Alexandria Egypt translated the Bible into Greek, the lingua franca of its day. Yet there is but a faint echo of this great victory of faith in Muhammad's forgery. But rather than correct Allah's ignorance I'll simply present his version. If you are interested in truth, read Genesis and Exodus. However, as you ponder the Islamic perversion, consider Muhammad's motive. He had been spewing his caustic brew of lust and torment for a decade and had nothing to show for it. Lacking credibility, prophecy, miracles, and originality, he stole these things from Moses - a man who had them all.

Every word of what follows parallels Muhammad in Mecca and his war of words with the Quraysh establishment: *Quran 40:26* "Said Pharaoh: 'Leave me to kill Moses; and let him cry to his Lord! What I fear is he will change your religion, and cause mischief to appear in the land.' Moses said: 'I have called upon my Lord and your Lord (for protection) from every arrogant one who believes not in the Day of Doom!'" Pharaoh's god was Amun-Re. Mighty temples were erected to him. The moon god of Mecca, he was not. Allah's rock pile and his puny Black Stone weren't in Amun-Re's league.

This leads to the line that brought us to the 40th surah. *Quran 40:28* "A believer [thus a Muslim], a man from among Pharaoh's family [therefore, not a Muslim], who had concealed his faith [in Islam, a religion that wouldn't be invented for almost 2,000 years], said: 'Will you slay a man because he says, "My Lord is Allah," when he has come to you with Clear (Signs) from your Lord? If he be a liar, on him is his lie: but, if he is telling the truth, then some of that (scourge of Allah, the calamity) which he threatens will befall you. Truly Allah guides not one [who] is extravagant and lies! O my People! Yours is the dominion this day: You have the upper hand, being dominant in the land, but who will save us from Allah's Punishment, should it befall us?'" What's with the "O my People" speech? Moses and his brother Aaron went alone to Pharaoh. Sure

there were Jews enslaved in Egypt, but they were miles away making bricks. The only people within earshot of Pharaoh were Egyptians, members of his staff and family.

Quran 40:29 "Pharaoh said: 'I point out that which I see; I guide to the Right Path.' Then said the man who believed: 'O my People! Truly I fear for you something like the fate (of disaster) of the Confederates! Something like the fate of the People of Noah, Ad, and Thamud, and those who came after them: but Allah never wishes injustice to slaves." There isn't a trace of the Ad. And even if these imaginary people actually existed, they wouldn't have risen in Arabia until centuries after this conversation occurred. As such, these words could not have been spoken. Therefore, Allah is lying.

This dark spirit lies because it's in his nature *Quran 40:32* "O my People! I fear a Day when there will be mutual wailing, a Day when you shall turn your backs and flee. No one shall defend you against Allah. Any whom Allah causes to err, there is no guide. That is how Allah leads the skeptic astray." The unnamed Muslim in Pharaoh's household sounds an awful lot like Muhammad in Mecca. If they aren't the same person, they had the same speechwriter. *Quran 40:35* "Those who dispute the Signs and Verses of Allah without any authority, grievous and odious, hateful and disgusting, is it in the sight of Allah and the Believers.'" If my Scriptures were this odious and hateful, I'd consider their exposure disgusting too.

Quran 40:36 "Pharaoh said: 'O Haman, build me a lofty tower that I may attain a way (to reach) the heavens, that I may mount up and look upon the Ilah (God) of Moses. But as far as I am concerned, I think (Moses) is a liar.' Thus was made alluring, in Pharaoh's eyes, the evil of his deeds; and the plot of Pharaoh led to nothing but perdition." Allah wants us to believe that the Egyptian king ordered his people to build the Tower of Babel to reach god. What's more, his Haman" is from the book of Esther and also tied to the land of the Babylonians, not the Egyptians. But at least Pharaoh knew that in 1,900 years the Arabic word for God would be Ilah, not Allah.

Quran 40:38 "The [nameless Muslim] man [masquerading as Muhammad] who believed said: 'O my People! Follow me: I will lead you to the Right Path (Islam). This life is nothing but enjoyment. It is the Hereafter that is the abode to settle. Whether man or woman, a Believer is such as will enter the Garden of Bliss. Therein will they have abundance. And O my People! How (strange) it is for me to call you to deliverance while you call me to the Hell Fire!"

Muhammad tipped his hand, again. The "Right Path," "Garden of Bliss," and "Hell Fire" were his most notorious themes - his signature. *Quran 40:42* "You call me to blaspheme against Allah, and to associate partners with Him whom I have no knowledge." This unknown partnership argument is nonsense played in Egypt. Their gods were exceedingly well known, and they were unabashedly numerous. "Without doubt you do call me to one who is not fit to be called to. The Transgressors will be inmates of the Hell Fire!"

The great unnamed masquerader wasn't finished exposing his real identity or purpose: *Quran 40:44* "Soon will you remember what I say to you (now), My (own) affair I commit to Allah: for Allah (ever) watches over His Slaves. Then Allah saved him from (every) ill that they plotted (against him), but the brunt of the Penalty, the evil doom encompassed on all sides of Pharaoh's folk." During this whole longwinded speech, the unnamed Muslim never uttered the words for which Moses had been sent: "Let my people go." And that's because Muhammad's recreation of the saga between Moses and Pharaoh was designed to liberate Allah's prophet from criticism, not the Jews from bondage.

With every word sounding like Muhammad in Mecca, the perversion of Moses in Egypt continued, this time with a recap of Allah's favorite subject. *Quran 40:46* "In front of the Fire will they be brought and exposed morning and evening: And (the sentence will be): 'Cast the People of Pharaoh into the severest torment, the most awful doom.' Behold, they will argue noisily with each other while they wrangle in the Fire! The weak ones (who followed) will say to those who had been arrogant, 'We but followed you. Can you then

take (on yourselves) from us some share of the Fire? The arrogant will say: 'We are all in this (Fire)! Truly, Allah has judged between slaves!'"

Even with a change of scenery and exposure to the dominant culture of the day, Allah remained mired in the inferno of the Arabian Desert. This Quranic charade is speaking on behalf of a religion that wouldn't be conceived for nearly twenty centuries. *Quran 40:49* "Those in the Fire will say to the guards and keepers of Hell: 'Pray to your Lord to lighten the torment for a day.' They will say: 'Did there not come to you your Messengers with Clear Signs.' They will say, 'Yes.' 'Then pray (as you like)! But the prayer of the disbelievers is futile (and will go unanswered).' They will present their excuses, but they will (only) have the curse and the home of misery." The tirade ends by revealing the source from which the raw material was stolen: *Quran 40:53* "We showed Moses the guidance, and caused the children of Israel to inherit the Scripture Book (the Torah)." The 40th surah is too long to cover from start to finish. But before we say goodbye to "The Forgiver," consider this: *Quran 40:70* "Those who deny the Book and what We have sent down with Our Apostles will soon come to have iron collars and chains around their necks; they will be dragged through boiling water and then thrust into the Fire to be burnt." While we have changed gods, it wasn't an improvement.

41 Revelations Well Expounded

As you have read, the Quran claims that it is pure Arabic. But this is not true. First the erroneous claim: *Quran 46:2* "And before it the Book of Musa was a guide: and this [Quran] is a Book verifying (it) in the Arabic language." *Quran 39:27* "We have coined for man in this Quran every kind of parable in order that they may receive admonition. (It is) a Quran in Arabic, without any crookedness (therein)." *Quran 41:3* "A Scripture Book, whereof the verses are explained in detail; a Quran in Arabic, for people who have knowledge." Then... *Quran 41:44* "Had We sent this as a Quran (in the language) other than Arabic, they would have said: 'Why are not its

verses explained in detail? What! (a foreign tongue, a Book) not in Arabic and (a Messenger) an Arab?' Say (to them, Muhammad): 'It is a Guide to those who believe; and for those who do not believe it, there is a deafness in their ears, and a blindness in their (eyes)!'" While the purpose of these Quran quotes was to confirm Allah's Arabic claims, consider the number of words the translators had to add inside the parenthesis for Allah's message to make any sense.

The Quran's Arabic assertion is not true. There are many foreign words or phrases which are employed in the Quran. Arthur Jeffrey, in his book *Foreign Vocabulary of the Quran* devoted 300 pages to this study. One must wonder why so many foreign words were borrowed, as they refute the Arabic claim and put doubt on whether "Allah's language" was sufficient to explain what Muhammad intended. According to Alphonse Mingana in his *Syriac Influence on the Style of the Quran*, almost all of the religious terms found in Allah's book were derived from Christian Syriac. These include the words Muhammad used for: priest, Christ, judgment, scribes, parable, salvation, infidel, sacrifice, resurrection, heaven, garden, angel, holy spirit, soul, sign, verse, proof, God, prayer, fast, sin, pagan, Hanif, Muslim, idolatry, Quran, faith, creation, grace, and even the zakat tax. The proper names of Biblical personages found in the Quran are used in their Syriac form rather than Hebrew or Arabic. These include: Solomon, Pharaoh, Isaac, Ishmael, Israel, Jacob, Noah, Zachariah, Mary, John, Jonah, and Isa for Yahshua. The words for demons, the path, disciple, and Muhammad's first "god," Ar-Rahman are Persian. Rahman is a derivative of the Persian name for the Devil.

Adam and Eden are Akkadian words from Mesopotamia. A more correct term for "Adam" in Arabic would be *basharan* or *insan*, meaning "mankind." "Eden" should have been *janna* in Arabic, which means "garden." Yet the foreign words were repeated over twenty times. Abraham, sometimes recorded as Ibrahim, comes from the Assyrian language. The correct Arabic equivalent is *Abu Raheem*.

Harut and *Marut* are Persian names for angels. The Persian "*sirat*" meaning "the path" was repeated thirty times yet it has an Arabic

equivalent, *altareeq*, which was not used. The Persian "*hoor*" meaning "disciple" has the Arabic equivalent, *tilmeeth*. Guess which one Allah selected?

The Persian word "*Jinn*" meaning "demon" is used consistently throughout the Quran. Entire surahs are dedicated to Satan's allies. Yet there is an Arabic equivalent, *Ruh*. Going the other way, Islam's decadent heaven is called by the Persian word "*firdaus*" meaning "the highest or seventh heaven" rather than the Arabic equivalent, *jannah*.

Some of the Hebrew words are: *heber*, *Sakinah* for Yahweh's presence, *maoon, taurat, jehannim*, and *tufan*, which means deluge. The Greek word "Injil," which means "gospel" was borrowed, even though there is an Arabic equivalent, *bisharah. Iblis*, the Quranic name for Lucifer or Satan, is not Arabic. It is a corruption of the Greek word *Diabolos*. Muhammad said that believing in the "Day of Resurrection" was a third of his message, yet he chose a Christian Syriac derivative of an Aramaic word, *Qiyama*, for resurrection rather than the Arabic one.

The Quran is fixated on stripping the Messiah of his divinity and of the sacrifice he made to save mankind. You'd think that Allah would at least get his name right. But Christ's Quranic name, "*Isa*," is erroneously applied. *Isa* is the Arabic equivalent of Esau, the name for the twin brother of Jacob. The correct Arabic name for Yahshua would be *Yesuwa*, yet the "all-knowing" Allah doesn't mention it. And this mistake is unlike the erroneous translations of the Bible. God got his name right in Hebrew; the English translators erred. Even Arabic speaking Christians in the Middle East use the name Yesuwa for "Jesus." Only Muslims use Isa.

By way of recap, we've learned that the Quran wasn't, as Allah claims, a book memorialized on heavenly tablets, but instead was comprised of an evolving text. The oldest Qurans differ from one another and from today's version. We discovered that the original written copies were devoid of diacritical points, so most words were chosen on the basis of educated guesses. Their meanings were

interpreted two centuries after the Quran was revealed orally. It's not pure Arabic as Allah claims, as there are a plethora of foreign words. There are also missing words, wrong words, and meaningless words. And most important of all, the leading authority of the initial script of the Quran, studying the oldest fragments says: "One out of every five verses is indecipherable - meaningless in any language."

42…

43…

44…

45…

46 The Sand-hills

The last Meccan hurrah was the 46th surah. Let's see how team Islam said goodbye to their friends. *Quran 46:1* "Ha-Mim. (Only Allah knows their meaning) The Revelation of the Book is from Allah, All-Mighty, All-Wise." Introductions made, it's time for the one hundredth rendition of: "Say: 'Do you see what you invoke besides Allah? Show me. What they have created of earth or heaven. Bring me a Book (revealed before this Scripture), or any trace of knowledge (in support of your claims), if you are truthful!" As you know, Muhammad didn't have a "Book." Under the most favorable scenario, it would be twenty years and twenty-four surahs before the first Quran was inscribed. And even then, it lacked "any trace of knowledge."

Next, we are asked to endure the "Day of Doom," take one hundred. *Quran 46:6* "And when men are gathered they will be hostile enemies and reject worship!" Followed by the one hundredth rerun of "Our Clear Signs." "When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them, the unbelievers say: 'This is evident sorcery! It is a fabrication.'"

The Meccan surahs could be reduced to a single page essay if we merely cut out the things that didn't belong: plagiarized Hanif poetry, corrupted Bible stories, Qusayy's pagan scam, the never-ending argument, threats of pain and punishment, mind-numbing

repetition, and incomprehensible gibberish. By way of example: *Quran 46:8* "Or do they say, 'He has forged it.' Say: 'If I fabricated it, still you have no power to support me against Allah. He knows best of that whereof you talk (so glibly)! Sufficient is He a witness between me and you!'" Translated into English: Illiterate sorcerers sound foolish when they forge scripture.

But occasionally we find a morsel of truth: *Quran 46:9* "Say: 'I am no bringer of new-fangled doctrine among the messengers,'" Apart from his warped depictions of heaven and hell, Muhammad was a copier, not an inventor. The next line was also true: "nor do I know what will be done with me or with you." As was this next one, but not in the way Muhammad intended: "I follow that which is inspired in me; I am but a Warner." There was no question that Muhammad was inspired, but so was every monopolist and tyrant. And the "inspired in me" line was a confession. Throughout time, the greatest cons have left clues. It's part of the game.

Quran 46:10 "Bethink you: If (this) be from Allah, and you reject it, and a witness from among the Children of Israel testifies to its similarity (of Allah's Quran with earlier Torah), and believed while you are arrogant and spurn it. Lo! Allah guides not wrong-doing folk.'" By saying that the Quran was "similar" to Jewish scripture, Allah confirmed his ignorance. As for the Islamic god bragging about finding a Jew who was willing to endorse his hellish rant, that's hilarious, as desperate as it is pathetic. If the Sira is accurate, Muhammad found one Jew among 30,000 in Medina he was able to bribe. Islam's prophet gave Abdallah bin Salam (an unlikely name for a Jew) a house he had stolen from others.

The never-ending argument marched on: *Quran 46:11* "The disbelievers say to the believers: 'Had this (Islam) been a good thing, (such men as) they would not have gone to it before us.' And seeing that they do not guide themselves thereby, they will say, 'This is an ancient falsehood, the same old lie!'" This has merit. The Meccans were saying, "If this message was so good, bad people like Muhammad and his gang wouldn't be the only ones attracted to it. If

the message were worthy, they wouldn't be hypocrites, ignoring what they preached. If the religion had substance why did Muhammad capitulate to the Quraysh Bargain? Why did he indulge in the Satanic Verses? Why did he hallucinate the Night's Journey?"

Quran 46:12 "Before this was the Scripture Book of Moses [the Torah] as a guide. This Book [the Quran] confirms and verifies (it) in the Arabic tongue; to admonish the unjust, and as glad tidings to the good-doers." This is one of Muhammad's most suicidal lines. The conflicts between Torah and Quran are so great, and the differences between Yahweh and Allah are so extreme, both cannot be divine. The nucleus of the Torah is the Ten Commandments, yet Muhammad murdered every one. Logic therefore dictates: if the Torah was inspired, the Quran cannot be for it contradicts the Torah at every turn. If the Torah wasn't inspired, then the Quran cannot be because it claims it was. This is the Islamic version of Russian roulette: every chamber is loaded. There's no way to win.

Quran 46:13 "Verily those who say, 'Our Lord is Allah.' and remain firm, on them shall be no fear. Such shall abide in the Garden." Yet the previous surah said that the Lord was Ar-Rahman, and that fearing him was required for admittance. Now there is "no fear," and the magic words are "Our Lord is Allah." Which one, if either, is true?

It's time for a celebration. It took a while to find one, but the next verse is positive. *Quran 46:15* "We have enjoined on man kindness to his parents: With reluctance did his mother bear him, and in pain did she give him birth. The bearing of and his weaning is thirty months. At length, till he reaches full strength at the age of forty years, he says, 'My Lord! Arouse me that I may be grateful for Your favor which You favored me and my parents, that I may do deeds acceptable to You. Be good to me in the matter of my seed. I turned to You and I surrender in Islam." As we review the final ten years of Muhammad's life, I will let you judge whether he practiced what he preached.

Then we are told, "this is nothing but the tales of ancients." Those who are "utterly lost" are "losers" sharing the same "sentence as the previous nations of jinn and men." And: "All are assigned degrees according to their deeds." Which brings us to: *Quran 46:20* "On that Day the unbelievers will be placed before the Fire, (It will be said to them): 'You squandered your good things in this life and you sought comfort from them, but today shall you be rewarded with a penalty of humiliation.'"

To prove Allah ranked number one in peoples pummeled, the Big Guy reminds us of his dealings with the mythical Ad: *Quran 46:21* "And make mention of (Hud) one of Ad's brethren. Behold, he warned his people about the winding sand tracts. But there have been warners before him and after him. Worship none other than Allah. I fear for you the Penalty of Doom."

Transitioning from punishments to arguments: *Quran 46:22* "They [the Meccans] said: 'If you have come in order to turn us away from our gods then bring upon us the (calamity) you threaten us with, if you are telling the truth.' He [Muhammad] said: 'The knowledge (of when it will come) is only with Allah. I proclaim to you the mission on which I have been sent: But I see that you are a people in ignorance!'" The first person speaker in this "divine" revelation is Muhammad, not Allah. The passage lacks the "Say" trappings that are normally used to make Muhammad's words appear like they are coming from his god. This time he goofed.

Representing an impotent deity must have been as grating as the windblown sand. All Muhammad could do was threaten: *Quran 46:24* "Then, when they saw the (penalty in the shape of) a cloud advancing towards their valleys, they said, 'This will give us rain.' 'Nay, it's the (calamity) you were asking to be hastened - a blast of wind with a painful torment destroying all things by the command of its Lord. Then by the morning nothing was to be seen but (the ruins of) their houses! Thus do We reward the disbelievers.'" While the words are muddled, the message is clear: Allah was a terrorist.

Blending the never-ending argument with pain and punishment, Allah said: *Quran 46:26* "And We firmly established them in power which We have not given to you Quraysh, and We endowed them with hearing, seeing, and intellect, but they were of no profit to them when they went on rejecting the Signs and Verses of Allah." Allah just said that he made the Quraysh weak, blind, deaf, and dumb. Muhammad, incidentally, was Quraysh. "And they were completely encircled by that which they used to mock! We destroyed populations round about you. And We have shown the Signs in various ways, that they may turn."

That said, we come to the Ta'if demonic endorsement we covered earlier: *Quran 46:29* "And (remember) when We turned a company of jinn towards you (Muhammad) to listen to the Quran, they arrived when it was being recited, and they said, 'Keep silent.' When it was over they came back to their people warning them. 'O our people we have listened to a Book [that didn't exist] which has come down after Moses, confirming [actually corrupting] what was sent down before it showing the straight path [to hell]." *Quran 46:31* "O our people [fellow demons] listen to the summoner of Allah and believe in him (Muhammad) so that he can forgive you and save you from a painful doom." Muhammad may have been a miracle-less, prophecy-less, inspiration-less loser but that didn't stop devils from claiming that he was just like Christ. "Believe in him and he will save you," the demons proclaimed.

Quran 46:32 "He who does not respond to the summoner of Allah does not weaken the power of Allah on earth. Don't they see Allah, Who created the heavens and earth, and was never tired with their creation, is able to give life to the dead? Yea, He is able to do all things." Muhammad is saying, "My god is better than your god because my god didn't need to rest on the seventh day." Yet how can Allah be better than Yahweh if they are supposed to be the same?

"On the Day the unbelievers are placed before the Fire, they will say, 'Is this real.' 'Yes, it's by the Lord! Taste the penalty you denied!'" Predictably, the farewell address ends focused on doom: *Quran 46:35*

"Have patience (Muhammad), even as the other messengers. Seek not to hasten their doom. On that day they will see the (punishment) they are promised."

47 Muhammad

The 47th surah is as warped as the man it was named after "Muhammad." *Quran 47:1* "Those who disbelieve and hinder (men) from Allah's Path, He renders their actions vain and ineffective. But those who believe and work good deeds, and believe in what is revealed to Muhammad - for it is the Truth from their Lord - He will remove from them their ills and improve their condition."

I'd like to put that to the test - to see if Muhammad is telling the truth for a change. If what he said is accurate, you'd expect Christian and Jewish nations to be impoverished and Muslim nations to be flourishing. How is it then that the productivity per capita in Islamic nations is the lowest in the world? Why doesn't any Muslim country produce a single manufactured product of sufficient quality to sell on world markets? Why doesn't Islam have a single world-class university or boast of a great advancement in literature or science? Why are freedoms and human rights trampled amongst people who have faith in what was revealed to Muhammad? Why are women and minorities abused in such nations if Allah has "improved their condition?" Why isn't there a single Muslim state that succeeds as a democracy? Why hasn't there ever been one? Why is the inverse true in Christian and Jewish countries? Why is the disparity so large, universal, and unflattering between Islam and other creeds? And why did Muhammad's Muslim militants have to live like parasites - plundering their way to infamy - if Allah could improve their condition? You don't suppose that Islam could be at fault because Muhammad was lying, do you?

Muslims will protest that between 750 and 850 A.D. they made great strides in science. But even that is misleading, as all they really did was have literate Christian slaves preserve the Greek manuscripts they had stolen from the Byzantines. During this period educated

Persians, not ignorant Arabs, were in control of Islam. And the timing was crucial. Oral recollections of Muhammad's savagery and deception had faded, as five generations had come and gone since his death. The Sira, the first written account of Muhammad's poisonous and destructive dogma, was distributed by way of Hisham's and Tabari's manuscripts and Islam's golden age ended. Fundamental Islam damned Muslims and impoverished their condition.

Quran 47:3 "This because those who disbelieve follow vanities, while those who believe follow truth from their Lord: Thus does Allah coin for men their similitudes [resemblances] as a lesson. Whoever denies faith [in Islam and Muhammad], his work is of no account, and in the hereafter he shall be one of the losers." This is written at the level of a grade-school bully. You'd think that if you were going to claim that the Quran was written by God, you'd do a better job.

German scholar Salomon Reinach agrees: "From the literary point of view, the Quran has little merit. Declamation, repetition, puerility, a lack of logic and coherence strike the unprepared reader at every turn. It is humiliating to the human intellect to think that this mediocre literature has been the subject of innumerable commentaries, and that millions of men are still wasting time in absorbing it."

Yet we must expose it because Allah wants Muslims to smite, wound, kill, overpower, subdue, and imprison infidels. *Quran 47:4* "So, when you clash with the unbelieving Infidels in battle (fighting Jihad in Allah's Cause), smite their necks until you overpower them, killing and wounding many of them. At length, when you have thoroughly subdued them, bind them firmly, making (them) captives. Thereafter either generosity (free them) or ransom (them based upon what benefits Islam) until the war lays down its burdens. Thus are you commanded by Allah to continue carrying out Jihad against the unbelieving infidels until they submit to Islam." That was especially vicious.

Pretending to be more powerful than he really is, Lucifer cries: "But if it had been Allah's will, He Himself could have exacted retribution and punished them (without your help). But He lets you fight in order to test you. But those who are killed in Allah's Cause [Jihad], will never let their deeds go to waste." Keep in mind that the Quran is talking about the deeds of Jihad terrorists. (One doesn't get "killed" in a "spiritual struggle.") The "test" is of a Muslim's ability to kill. The Islamic reward for terror, kidnapping, and murder is Allah's Garden of Bliss. *Quran 47:5* "Soon will He guide them and improve their condition, and admit them to the Garden which He has made known to them. Believers, if you will help [fight] (in the Cause of) Allah, He will help you, and make your foothold firm."

Quran 47:8 "But those who reject (Allah and Islam), for them is perdition and destruction, and (Allah) will render their deeds ineffective. That is because they hate the (Quran and Sunnah) Revelation; so He has made their deeds fruitless. Have they not traveled through the earth to see the fate of those before them? Allah wiped them out, bringing utter destruction, and similar (fates await) them." Not only is Islam's dark spirit destructive now, he's always been that way. Death litters his path.

Quran 47:12 "Allah will admit those who believe and do good deeds [the best of which is Jihad] to Gardens while those who disbelieve will enjoy and eat as the beasts eat; and the Fire will be their abode." Muhammad told Muslims that they will always be brutal and vengeful. *Bukhari:V8B76N542* "Allah's Apostle said, 'The believers, after being saved from the Fire, will be stopped at a bridge between Paradise and Hell and mutual retaliation will be established among them regarding wrongs they have committed in the world against one another. After they are cleansed and purified through the retaliation, they will be admitted into Paradise.'" In Islam, retaliation cleanses and purifies, not atonement.

Quran 47:12 "And how many cities, with more power than your city (Muhammad) which has driven you out, have We destroyed?" I

don't know. How many, besides New York and Washington, Beirut and Jerusalem?

Lucky us. Allah is about to share another parable. *Quran 47:15* "(Here is) a Parable of the Garden which those who fear and keep their duty are promised: in it are rivers of unpolluted water; rivers of milk which the taste never changes; rivers of wine, a delicious joy to the drinkers; and rivers of running honey pure and clear. In it there are all kinds of fruits with pardon from their Lord. (Are those in such Bliss) like those who shall dwell forever in the Fire, and are given to drink, boiling water that tears their bowels to pieces, and cutting their intestines to shreds?" Allah is such a lovely storyteller.

According to the Quran, those who lived with Muhammad didn't believe him. *Quran 47:16* "And among them are men who listen to you (Muhammad), but in the end, when they leave you, they say: 'What is this he is saying now.' Such are men whose hearts Allah has sealed, and who follow their own lusts," the hypocrite declared.

Quran 47:20 "Those who believe say, 'How is it that no surah was sent down (for us).' But when a categorical [definite, decisive, or uncompromising] surah is revealed, and fighting and war (Jihad, holy fighting in Allah's Cause) are mentioned and ordained, you will see those with diseased hearts looking at you (Muhammad) fainting unto death. Therefore woe unto them!" "Woe" is a bad thing. It usually precedes destruction or damnation. Here it's being used to warn the "diseased," peaceful Muslims - which as you have surmised, is an oxymoron. According to the Quran, a peaceful person cannot be a Muslim. Those who believe otherwise are hypocrites.

The Quran's last surahs could be reduced to "obey, pay, and fight." Islam is now completely devoid of peace, prosperity, and freedom. *Quran 47:21* "Were they to obey, showing their obedience in modest speech, after the matter (of preparation for Jihad) had been determined for them, it would have been better. Is it to be expected that if you [worthless Muslim] were put in authority and given command that you would do mischief in the land and sever your ties

of kinship. Such men are cursed by Allah. He has made them deaf, dumb and blind." Once again, Muhammad/Allah is acting like Satan. He is demeaning his followers by projecting his own flaws onto them. And it's hard to fathom "mischief" worse than that depicted in the Islamic Hadith.

Still rebuking the men he made deaf, dumb, and blind, Muhammad, speaking as Allah, asks: *Quran 47:24* "Do they not understand the Quran [and its order to obey me and kill for me]? Nay, on the hearts there are locks preventing them from understanding."

Those who translated the Noble Quran for the Fahd family dictators in Saudi Arabia wanted us to know how Muhammad interpreted these verses.

Bukhari:V6B60N354 "The Prophet said, 'Allah created His creation, and when He had finished it, the womb got up and caught hold of Allah whereupon Allah said, "What is the matter?" On that, the womb said, "I seek refuge with you from those who sever the ties of kin." On that Allah said, "Will you be satisfied if I bestow My favors on him who keeps your ties?" The womb said, "Yes, my Lord!" Then Allah said, "If you wish, you can recite: 'Would you then if you were given authority do mischief and sever your ties of kinship?'""

The Quran protests: *Quran 47:25* "Those who turn back [retreat] as apostates after guidance was manifest to them, Satan has seduced with false hopes. This, because they said to those who hate what Allah has revealed, 'We will obey you in part of this matter.'" The peaceful Muslims didn't like the fighting and stealing part of Islam. Their consciences couldn't handle the strain. So Allah ordered the good killer Muslims to put the peaceful ones out of their misery. *Quran 4:89* "They wish that you would reject Faith, as they have, and thus be on the same footing. Do not be friends with them until they leave their homes in Allah's Cause. But if they turn back from Islam, becoming renegades, seize them and kill them wherever you find

them." It's not much of a choice. If you are a good Muslim you're a bad person. If you're a bad Muslim, you're a dead person.

The Islamic god continued to terrorize the peaceful former Muslims. *Quran 47:27* "But how (will it be) when the angels take their souls at death, and smite their faces and their backs? This because they followed that which angered Allah and hated that which pleased him, [Jihad]. So He nullified their deeds. Or do those with diseased hearts think that Allah will not bring to light their rancor and malice?" Living peacefully is now called "rancor and malice." Peace makes Allah angry and Jihad pleases him. Swell.

Allah confirms the criterion upon which he judges men. *Quran 47:31* "And We shall try you until We know those among you who are the fighters; and We shall try your reported (mettle)." A god who knows and sees all doesn't need a "test" to determine which Muslims are the best terrorists. And testing a man's willingness to fight might be a worthy measure for the military but not for a religion.

Quran 47:32 "Those who disbelieve, hinder (men) from the Cause of Allah and resist the Messenger after Guidance has been clearly shown to them will not injure Allah in the least." It's hard to hurt a rock god, I suppose.

Returning to the Quranic chorus: *Quran 47:33* "Believers, obey Allah and obey the Messenger, and make not vain your deeds! Those who disbelieve and hinder (men) from the Cause of Allah, then die rejecting, Allah will not pardon them. Do not falter; become fainthearted, or weak-kneed, crying for peace. You have the upper hand, for Allah is with you. He will not grudge (the reward of) your deeds." So why do so many Muslims reject their god's orders and cry: "peace?" Peace is a sign of weakness. Don't they know that such words are an express ticket to the Islamic Hell? The fact is: if you are a peaceful Muslim, your "god" hates you.

Placed in context of the terror these words have inspired, I find this entire Jihad surah repulsive. While Islamic terror was a game to Muhammad, it isn't for his victims. *Quran 47:36* "The life of this world

is but play and amusement, a sport and frivolity. If you believe and fear Allah, He will not ask for your possessions. But if He were to ask you for all of them, and press you to spend in Allah's Cause, you would hoard it, acting niggardly." But surely, Muhammad wouldn't ask them for their money just to fund some frivolous terrorist campaign. *Quran 47:38* "Behold and beware: you are those invited to spend (of your substance) in the Cause of Allah [Jihad]: But among you are some who are niggardly at the expense of their own souls. If you turn back and retreat Allah will substitute other people instead of you!" Muhammad's Jihad fighters were as expendable as his wives. Loyalty was not valued in Islam. And that's not good if you're a suicide bomber, bartering this life for the next.

48 The Victory

In the ongoing quest to reveal what Islam says about itself, I want to review two additional Medina surahs before returning to the Hadith. The 48th opens admitting Muhammad was flawed. *Quran 48:1* "Verily We have granted you (Muhammad) a splendid Victory that Allah may forgive you your sins and faults of the past and those to come." Muslims claim Muhammad was perfect, for he had to be better than Yahshua. But unfortunately, it's hard to imagine a less perfect human than the one described in the Islamic scriptures. If this man were alive today, he would be public enemy number one.

They say that confession is good for the soul. In that light, I'd like to give Muhammad the opportunity to explain how he achieved this "victory" of which Allah has spoken and explain what motivated him: *Bukhari:V4B52N220* "Allah's Apostle said, 'I have been sent with the shortest expressions bearing the widest meanings, and I have been made victorious with terror. While I was sleeping the treasures of the world were brought to me and put in my hand.'"

After touting his "heavenly armies" and promising rewards to those who surrender, Muhammad, speaking for Allah, goes on the attack. *Quran 48:6* "And He may punish the Hypocrites who imagine an evil opinion, or have evil thoughts about Allah. It is against them

that the wheel of misfortune will turn, a disgraceful torment: the Wrath of Allah is on them: He has cursed them, and He has prepared Hell for them."

How is it not possible to think evil thoughts about Allah? He describes himself: plotting against men, leading men astray, deceiving them, shackling them, dragging them to hell, using their bodies as kindling, roasting men on a spit, feeding them molten pitch, pouring boiling water over them? Allah confesses to being a terrorist, to murder, to thievery, and to selling children into slavery. His character rivals only Muhammad's in depravity.

Yet Muhammad and Allah believe that this is "good news," also known as "the gospel." Listen: *Quran 48:8* "We have truly sent you (O Muhammad) as a witness, as a bringer of Good News, and as a Warner: In order that you (O men) may believe in Allah and His Messenger, that you may assist him and honor him, and celebrate His praise morning and evening." Muslims have been ordered to honor Muhammad. The next verse should help freethinking men and women separate themselves from the prophet's deception. *Quran 48:10* "Verily those who swear allegiance to you (Muhammad), indeed swear their allegiance to Allah." It is another confession. Muhammad was Allah. He created Allah's persona. He not only attributed his words to Allah, he used his "god" to advance his personal agenda. This whole charade has been played out to make everyone submissive to an insane megalomaniac so that he could lay claim to what he craved. If Allah's name were erased in each of the hundreds of places throughout the Quran that Muslims are ordered to believe in, submit to, and obey Allah and His Apostle, nothing would change.

By way of added proof, I'd like to bring your attention to something we will cover again later in the chronology. *Bukhari:V5B59N733* "While Umar was talking to the people, Abu Bakr said, 'Sit down, Umar.' But he refused. So the people came to Abu Bakr and left Umar. Bakr said, 'To proceed, if you used to worship Muhammad, then Muhammad is dead, but if anyone of you used to

worship Allah, then Allah is alive and shall never die.'" Abu Bakr confirmed that Muslims "used to worship Muhammad." Not out of respect, mind you. They worshiped Muhammad for the same reasons they would come to worship Allah. They feared him. They knew good Muslims would kill them the moment they stopped.

Islam's first historian paints the drama this way: *Tabari IX:187* "Bakr saw that Umar would not listen. He went forward. 'I swear by the Lord of the Ka'ba that Muhammad is gone. Those people who formerly worshipped Muhammad must know that the deity you worshiped is dead. Those who formerly worshipped Allah must know that Allah is still alive and immortal.'" In death, Muhammad had given birth to the god he had created in life. They became separate and distinct for the first time.

But that is not to say Muhammad didn't have help creating Islam. By his own admission he was demon possessed. His behavior and the testimony of his contemporaries confirmed it. He met with Lucifer, albeit disguised as Gabriel. While most of the Quran is nothing more than Muhammad whining, threatening, and seducing, some of it was inspired. Muhammad used Allah's Black Stone to satiate his cravings. Satan used it to deceive and damn mankind. Together they were the demonic trinity.

A harsh assessment? What other options do we have? Swimming in this sea of putrid immorality and grotesque criminality, confronted with such an onslaught of deceit, hatred, and violence, how can any other conclusion be drawn? There is no way to make seventy-five terrorist raids and the murder and enslavement of tens of thousands look godly. Piracy isn't good, nor is pedophilia, incest, or rape. Torturing people for money is bad. Armed with the evidence - the Islamic scripture - the verdict is undeniable. Islam was a demonic scam. The religion served a man and a beast, enabling them to lord over mankind, making beasts of men.

The perverted founder of the perverse doctrine that forever enslaved the free and peace-loving Bedouins of Arabia, proclaimed:

Quran 48:11 "The desert Arabs who lagged behind [in fighting] will say to you (Muhammad): 'We were engaged in (looking after) our flocks and our families.' They say with their tongues what is not in their hearts." *Quran 48:12* "Nay, you thought that the Messenger and the Believers would never return to their families [after the raid]; this seemed pleasing in your hearts, and you conceived an evil thought, for you are a people lost (in wickedness), worthless folk doomed to perish. If any believe not in Allah and His Messenger, We have prepared for them a Blazing Fire!" While it's good to be consistent, being consistently bad isn't good. This is the twentieth time we have been told that Muslims who lead productive lives, who go about their business, who take care of their families, but who are not willing to leave their homes to fight on Muhammad's orders are "lost," "wicked," "worthless," "doomed," and "hell-bound."

Satan, masquerading as the capricious Black Stone of the Ka'ba, shows his true colors: *Quran 48:14* "To Allah belongs the sovereignty of the heavens and the earth: He forgives whom He wills, and He punishes whom He pleases." Only Lucifer would be pleased to punish. "Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

Returning to piracy and plunder, the Devil's Advocate preaches: *Quran 48:15* "Those who lagged behind (will say), when you marched forth to capture booty (in war): 'Permit us to follow you.' They wish to change Allah's decree to say: 'You will not march with us: Allah has declared (this) beforehand.' Then they will say, 'Nay, you are jealous and envy us.' Nay, but little do they understand." I understand: "There is no booty for bad, peace-loving Muslims. Booty is only for good Muslims - the jihad terrorists," so sayeth the Lord. And before we leave this divine pearl, notice the way it began. Muslims "marched forth to capture booty in war." They did no go out to share the faith. Muhammad's militants were mercenaries, not missionaries.

Quran 48:16 "Say (Muhammad) to the wandering [thus free] desert Arabs who lagged behind [and were thus productive and peaceful]: 'You shall be invited to fight against a people given to vehement war

with mighty prowess. You shall fight them until they surrender and submit. If you obey, Allah will grant you a reward, but if you turn back, as you did before, He will punish you with a grievous torture."

This may be the clearest definition yet of "good" and "bad" Muslims and their relative status. Bad Muslims are peaceful; they are against fighting. They will go to hell. Good Muslims are obedient jihad warriors, fighting until all infidels surrender, submitting to Islam. They are rewarded with booty and Allah's brothel.

Oft-Forgiving and Most-Merciful, Allah grants the blind and the lame a "Get Out of Jihad Free" card. Since one must be blind to follow this lame religion, I'm surprised more Muslims don't take advantage. *Quran 48:17* "There is no blame for the blind, nor is it a sin for the lame, nor on one ill if he joins not in the fighting. But he that obeys Allah and His Messenger will be admitted to Gardens of Bliss. He who retreats, (Allah) will punish him with a painful doom." Somebody had a one-track mind. Obey me and fight or go to hell. The Quran is as repetitive and irritating as a broken record.

Quran 48:18 "Allah's Good Pleasure was on the Believers when they swore allegiance to you (Muhammad) under the Tree: He knew what was in their hearts, and He sent down His Sakinah to them; and He rewarded them with a speedy Victory." No he didn't The swearing of allegiance under the tree preceded the capitulation at Hudaibiya. There was no speedy victory - only dismay and anguish. The natives were restless - wanting to kill anything that moved. No wonder team Islam can't get their Bible stories right. They can't even remember their own sorry history.

Reconfirming that Islam was all about money, the Quran's god makes armed robbery "easy:" *Quran 48:19* "He rewarded them with abundant spoils that they will capture. Allah is Mighty, Wise [and disgusting, from a moral perspective]. Allah has promised you much booty that you shall take, and He has made this easy for you. He has restrained the hands of men from you; that it may be a sign for the Believers that He may guide you to a Straight Path [to Hell for

stealing and murdering - which is precisely what this was all about]. And other benefits [virgins] which you have not yet obtained." As we shall soon see, the only one who got booty from the victory over Mecca was Muhammad. He inherited his heart's desire - the Ka'ba Inc. All other Muslims lost ground, as future spoils were divided inequitably, unfairly favoring the new converts.

I would be remiss if I didn't highlight the confession. Allah promised the Muslims "abundant spoils" and "much booty." He did not promise them "many souls." Islam wasn't about salvation or even conversion. It was about conquest and money. This is a political mantra, not a religious dogma.

In Islam: war and terror were all in a day's work, standard operating procedure. *Quran 48:22* "If the unbelieving infidels fight against you, they will retreat. (Such has been) the practice (approved) of Allah in the past: no change will you find in the ways of Allah."

This next verse was "handed down" to excuse Muhammad's cowardice and capitulation at Hudaybiyya. It was also the Islamic god's way of letting his troops know that peace treaties could be used to lure an enemy into a false sense of security so that Muslims might conquer them more readily. *Quran 48:24* "It is He Who restrained their hands from you and your hands from them [with the ruse of the Hudaybiyya treaty] in the valley of Mecca, after that He gave you the victory over them [by breaking his commitment]."

Allah says the Meccans deserved their fate because they delayed Muhammad from stealing what he coveted: a founder's share of the Ka'ba Inc. *Quran 48:25* "They are the ones who denied [Quran] Revelation and hindered you from the Sacred Mosque [Allah's House]." The verse goes on to explain that the reason for not trouncing the Meccans right then and there was that some believers were hiding in their huts and Allah didn't want them hurt. "Had there not been believing men and women whom you did not know that you would have trampled down and on whose account a crime would have accrued to you without knowledge, (Allah would have

allowed you to force your way). If they had not been there, We would have punished the unbelievers with a grievous torture." The moral of the story is: it's good to trample down infidels so long as you are careful not to injure Muslims in the process.

Muhammad's Muslim militants had worked themselves into a lather over not being able to fight the merchants of Mecca and take a spoil. But since that didn't sound religious, Allah claimed: *Quran 48:26* "While the Unbelievers got up in heat and cant [insincerity or false piety] – the zealotry of the Age of Ignorance - Allah sent down His Sakinah to his Messenger and to the Believers, and made them stick close to the command of self-restraint."

The Islamic terrorists were certain that they were going to conquer Mecca because Muhammad had told them he had envisioned it in his dreams. *Quran 48:27* "Truly did Allah fulfill the vision for His Messenger: you shall enter the Sacred Mosque, if Allah wills, with minds secure, heads shaved, hair cut short, and without fear. For He knew what you knew not, and He granted, besides this, a speedy victory." This would have been a prophecy if it had actually been written prior to the attack on Mecca, not a dozen years later, and if the surah didn't contain post occupation passages.

Then sharing the Devil's agenda: *Quran 48:28* "It is He Who has sent His Messenger with guidance and the Religion of Truth (Islam), that he may make it superior to every other religion, exalting it over them." While Muhammad was wrong, he saw Judeo-Christianity as a competitive "religion," and his had to be better, to be "exalted over every other religion." This mirrors the true meaning of Allahu Akbar. But how can that be if Islam was supposed to be a confirmation of the Torah and Gospels, as Allah has so often claimed? Or is this really just the serpent's way of competing with Yahweh?

The verse continues to protest: "Allah is a sufficient Witness. Muhammad is the Prophet of Allah. Those who are with him are severe with Infidel unbelievers, merciful amongst themselves. You will see them bow and prostrate themselves, seeking Allah's

acceptance. On their foreheads are marks, the traces of their prostration." Rub their faces in it, will you? It's so Muhammad to gloat about how he damned so many, forcing them bow to the Devil. And while that's unforgivable, how can a religion that claims its hallmark is tolerance, say: "be severe with unbelievers?"

And I'm afraid there is something far more sinister lurking here. Lucifer removed his veil when he said that his *mark* would be on their *foreheads* and that his followers would be known by their *prostrations* . Speaking of how Lucifer will use Islam in the last days, John wrote this in the 13th chapter of Revelation: "I saw another *therion* (poisonous and destructive beast) coming up out of the earth. He had two horns like a lamb [a violent counterfeit of Yahshua] and spoke as a *serpent* . He exercised power and caused mankind to *prokuneo* (to *prostrate* , kissing like a dog) themselves to the first *therion* (poisonous beast) as *protos* (the *greatest* [as in *Allahu Akbar*]) whose death stroke was adored (jihad killers are adored martyrs). He makes *pur* (fire or lightning [Satan is the Prince and Power of the Air]) come from the sky in the presence of men. And he *planao* (*deceives* , leads astray, or seduces [i.e., perpetrates Islam]) mankind by the means of the *signs* which he had power to do [control weather]; saying to the people that they should build a statue to him, showing that he had survived the stroke of the *sword* . The *therion* (poisonous and destructive animal) made the idol come to life, and it said that whoever did not prostrate themselves to the image of the *therion* should be slain [kill all non-Muslims]. And he requires all, small and great, rich and poor, *eleutheros* (exempt from obligation [i.e., non-Muslims]) and *doulos* (submissive [i.e., Musims, Islam means submission]), to receive a *charagma* (scratch or etching, a mark of servitude) on their *right hand* [Quran 56:8] or on their *forehead* [Quran 48:28] . No man may buy or sell, except those who have the *charagma* of the *onoma* (authority or character) of the *therion* (poisonous and destructive animal), or the number of his *onoma*. Let him with understanding calculate the *arithmos* (number or reckoning) of the *therion* (beast): for it is the number of a man; and his number is 666." Rather than invent a new

dogma to oppress mankind, the Anti-Christ and his False Prophet will use Islam.

While the last Quran verse spoke of the "marks on their foreheads, the traces of their prostration," Muslims were also known by their right hand. *Bukhari:V8B76N545* "Allah's Apostle said, 'All who are called to account on the Day of Doom will be ruined.' Aisha said, 'O Allah's Apostle! Hasn't Allah said: 'For him who will be given his record in his right hand, he surely will receive an easy reckoning?'" (Quran 84:7) The Apostle said, "That (Verse) means only the presentation of accounts, but anybody whose account is questioned will be punished.'" A "reckoning" is an "accounting" so Aisha was right.

Muhammad had contradicted Allah and confirmed John's prophecy. Ever desirous of being accepted as a real prophet, our counterfeit proclaimer ended the 28th verse and the 48th surah by errantly suggesting that marks and prostrations are godly identifiers in the Bible. "This likeness is in the Taurat [Torah]; and their similitude in the Injeel [Gospel]." Yes, the Scripture alludes to prostrations and marks, but they are Satanic references, not godly. Just as Christ's "Love your enemy" is the antithesis of "be severe with unbelievers." And the distinction is important.

Since the Gospels say one thing and the Quran says another, they couldn't have been inspired by the same spirit. Loving and afflicting are opposite paths; they cannot both lead to paradise. One path leads in an entirely different direction.

49 The Chambers

Now that the Black Stone has been kissed and fondled by its perverted prophet, Allah is feeling frisky. Muhammad's alter ego is found frolicking in his brothel. The surah is called the "Apartments."

In order to provide the proper context for this divine revelation we need to understand the nature of Muhammad's mosque. First, it was his mosque, never Allah's. Second, it was symbolic of his mission. By building the Medina mosque, Muslims turned a

productive farm into a command center for terrorist raids. (Some things never change.) The site had had also been a graveyard, so in a very real sense Islam was built on the backs of dead infidels. Third, the design reflected Muhammad's cravings. The place of prostration was an open and dusty courtyard. The only thing that gave it shape was the two-dozen interconnected apartments, or bedrooms, that had been built for his wives, concubines, and sex slaves.

The "Apartments" surah begins by putting Muslims in their place, although by doing so, Muhammad reveals that he's Allah. *Quran 49:1* "Believers, be not forward in the presence of Allah and His Messenger, and fear Allah. Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet, nor speak loudly around him, as you speak to one another, lest your deeds become nullified unconsciously. Those that lower their voices in the presence of the Messenger have their hearts tested by Allah. Theirs will be an immense reward." Allah was always around Muhammad because the prophet created his god's persona. And because Islam's founder was a tyrant, his god was feared. There was nothing new in those lines, but what followed was bizarre. After dedicating a score of surahs to defining fighting as the ultimate good deed, and to using the heavenly brothel deception to lure men to martyrdom, we're told that whispering is a test that earns an immense reward. Allah says that speaking loudly around Muhammad nullifies good deeds like piracy and terrorism. Islam is getting weirder by the minute. And in the interest of full disclosure, by the time the Quran became a book, the passage was rendered moot, confirming that the "book" was neither timeless nor pertinent.

Quran 49:4 "Those who shout out to you from behind the private apartments have no sense." With so many women, Muhammad didn't want to be distracted from his duties; it's tough being a stallion. Yet, a godly revelation focusing on the temporal and vain desires of a sexoholic is beyond belief. *Quran 49:5* "If they had waited for you to come out, it would be best for them."

There is no moral lesson that can be gleaned from being quiet around Muhammad or from respecting his "private time." The

Quran's laundry list of godly indulgences for libertine behavior served but one man - not so coincidently, the man who claimed that they were divine. This fraud is so transparent, it's clear why Muslims are told not to question their prophet or his Quran. If they did, they wouldn't be Muslims.

While I don't understand the connection between being silent and demure around the prophet and perpetrating an ignorant attack, that's where the next verse takes us. Muhammad pleads: *Quran 49:6* "O ye who believe! If a wicked person comes to you with any news, verify it first, lest you attack ignorantly, and later regret what you have done." Perhaps Muhammad wanted to spend his booty in his boudoir rather than on forking over blood money to nullify hasty killings.

Quran 49:9 "If two parties among the Believers fall into fighting, make peace: but if one becomes aggressive, then fight against the one that transgresses until it complies with the command of Allah." With the exception of Islam's first century, good Muslims have killed far more bad Muslims than infidels. This verse might explain why.

Muhammad hated being mocked and called names so: *Quran 49:11* "Believers! Let not some men among you laugh at others, deriding folk that are better than they are. Nor defame nor be sarcastic, nor call each other by nicknames: Ill-seeming is a name connoting wickedness." Of course, it's okay to call Jews "apes and pigs."

Then the hypocrite who had issued countless orders to spy said: *Quran 49:12* "Believers, avoid suspicion as much (as possible): for suspicion in some cases is a sin: And spy not behind the backs of others." What this is really saying is: don't look too closely at Muhammad's personal life. "Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? Nay, you would abhor it...But fear Allah." I'm sure glad Allah answered that probing question for the sake of the would-be cannibals out there.

Returning to his favorite theme, Muhammad orders Muslims to obey him and believe in him: *Quran 49:14* "The desert Arabs say, 'We believe.' Say: 'You have no faith; but you (only) say, "We submit." For not yet has Faith entered you. But if you obey Allah and His Messenger, He will not belittle your deeds.' Only those are Believers who have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and have never since doubted, and have striven with their belongings and lives in the Cause of Allah." Muslims must submit to Muhammad, relinquish their possessions, fight and die, never doubting Muhammad.

And don't be talking to Allah about this religious stuff, because he can't be bothered. *Quran 49:16* "Say: 'What! Will you instruct Allah about your religion.' Allah has full knowledge of things." Then: *Quran 49:17* "They impress onto you (Muhammad) that they have Surrendered (embraced Islam). Say, 'Count not your Surrender as a favor to me: Nay, Allah lays you under an obligation by guiding you to the Faith." Faith, by definition, cannot be obligatory. But that aside, the "Apartments" surah clearly explains why Muhammad conceived Islam. It covers all the bases: submission and obedience, Muhammad's perceived superiority, quality time for sex, and the prophet's lust for praise, power, money, and fighting.

50…

51…

52 The Mountain

In exposing Islam I have erred on the side of the Quran and Hadith. That is to say, I have been nearly as repetitious as they have been. By bringing the doctrine's most holy books together chronologically and placing them in the context of time and place, the evidence piles up one confession at a time. The truth ultimately becomes undeniable. Therefore, I will continue to present their scriptures as completely as your endurance allows. By observing a consistent pattern of behavior, you will be able to render an accurate assessment.

In this light, let's dissect the 52nd surah, kissing cousin to the 56th. *Quran 52:1* "I call to witness Tur (Mount Sinai) and a Scripture Book inscribed, written on a fine parchment scroll unrolled, and the House ever peopled, and the roof raised high, and the sea kept filled." The Islamic spirit is trying to pull a fast one. The House wasn't "ever-peopled." As you will discover in the "Source Material" appendix, there is no archeological or historical evidence to show that Mecca even existed before the sixth century. Therefore, Islam's formation is based upon a lie, because without people it would have been impossible to pass on any semblance of Islamic ritual from Abraham to Qusayy.

Elsewhere in the Quran, we're told that the "Book" was chiseled on Memorial Tablets, not inscribed on perishable parchment scrolls. But that's the least of the Quranic headaches. It claims, as Maududi confirms, that it was first written before creation, and that it was passed down and maintained in its original form - verbatim. "The Quran that you are bent upon belying is unchangeable: 'It is inscribed in the Preserved Tablet, which cannot be corrupted in any way.'"

Since the Quran's claims regarding its origin and nature are essential to our understanding, I'd like to explore this matter more completely. Allah's "book" says of itself: *Quran 12:1* "These are verses of the immaculate Book, a clear discourse." Immaculate means perfect, flawless - inerrant. Yet we've already discovered scores of errors, big and small. *Quran 12:3* "Through the Quran We narrate the best of histories." Yet it is devoid of history. It doesn't even provide any context. *Quran 2:1* "This is a book free of doubt." That is true, but not in the way it was intended. *Quran 10:37* "This Quran is such a writing that none but Allah could have composed it. It confirms what has been revealed before." Not only would the behavior in the Islamic heaven be illegal in every state save the brothels of Nevada, the Quran contradicts rather than confirms the prior revelation it says is inspired.

What's more, the writing quality is an embarrassment. While lecturing on creation, Allah's prophet professed, "All that was going

to be was written on the memorial Tablet before anything else was created." And that is particularly odd since everything we have read thus far has been fixated on one man's quest for gold and glory. Said another way: the Quran's revelations temporal and they only serve Muhammad.

The reason I bring this to your attention is to scuttle the Islamic claim that the Quran is a perfect reflection of the original tablet inscribed in heaven. The earliest Quranic writings all differ with each other, and they conflict with the present version. Coins from 685 A.D. have inscriptions that don't match today's surahs. The scripture inside the Dome of the Rock (691 A.D.) also varies. Further, the earliest copies of the Quran were written without vowels and the diacritical dots that modern Arabic uses to determine what letter is intended. It wasn't until the late eighth century, more than a hundred and fifty years after Muhammad's death, that Islamic scholars added diacritical marks to clear up countless ambiguities. In doing so, they chose the letters and vowels - and thus the current words, punctuation, and meaning. They translated what was essentially code into the gibberish we are reading today.

Then there is the problem of the parchments themselves. The oldest fragments date to the eighth century, not the seventh. They were found in a pager grave on the loft rafters of the Mosque of Saria'a in 1972. Aberrations from the accepted text abound, including the order of the verses, textual variations, and artistic embellishments. Gerd Puin, the leader of the German team analyzing the scrolls said, "Revisions are very clearly written over earlier, washed-off versions. What the Yemeni Qurans suggest is an evolving text rather than the word of God revealed in its entirety to the Prophet Muhammad." Puin went on to declare: "The Quran claims for itself that it is ‘mubeen.' or clear, but if you look at it, you will notice that every fifth sentence or so simply doesn't make sense. A fifth of the Quranic text is incomprehensible. This is what has caused the anxiety regarding translation. If the Quran is not comprehensible, if it can't even be understood in Arabic, then it's not translatable into

any language." This stark reality is frightening to orthodox Muslims who parrot their prophet's claim that the Quran has been preserved perfectly - unchanged and inerrant - just as Allah wrote it.

The perfection claim Allah makes on behalf of his Quran would be impossible even if Allah were god. Language is an imperfect tool. One word can mean many things and meanings often change with inflection. Connotation is altered by context, something the Quran lacks. Knowing the time, place, and parties to a conversation is required to establish the intended implication. For example, the Classical Arabic word used for fighting could just as easily be translated killing. And the word for virgin is indistinguishable from the classical Arabic word for white grape.

Yahweh knew better. He never said his Scripture was inerrant. He said it was sufficient. But while we are on the subject, I'd like to share something you might find interesting. There are thousands of prophecies in the Bible, most of which are exacting. There have been no misses. There are thousands of detailed historical depictions in the text - none of which have been shown to be invalid.

The Quran's obsession with demented torments is proof of a different kind of inspiration. Its fixation on fatalism, the annihilation of choice, and therefore the impossibility of love, provides another salient clue as to the nature of Islam's dark spirit. *Quran 52:7* "Verily the Doom and torment of your Lord will surely come to pass; there is none that can avert it or ward it off." This "god" is a nasty and violent fellow: *Quran 52:9* "On the Day when heaven will heave in dreadful shaking, trembling, and the mountains will fly hither and thither, woe to those who reject [me], that play in shallow trifles and sport in vain discourses. That Day they will be pushed down by force, thrust with a horrible thrust into the Fire of Hell. Unable to resist, they shall be driven to the fire with violence." This is demented.

Quran 52:14 "'This.' it will be said, 'is the Fire, which you used to deny! Is this a magic fake? Burn therein, endure the heat; taste it. It's

the same whether you bear it patiently, or not. This is My retaliation for what you did.'" This, too, is blatantly demonic.

Those who are willing to trust a spirit this carnal shall be rewarded in like fashion (if he's not the Devil): *Quran 52:17* "Verily, the Muttaqun (those who fear) will be in Gardens and Delight. Enjoying the (bliss) which their Lord has provided, and their Lord saved them from the torment of the blazing Fire. 'Eat and drink with glee, because of what you used to do [damning, robbing, enslaving, and murdering people for me].' They will recline (with ease) on Throne Couches (of dignity) arranged in ranks; and We shall join them to beautiful Hur (female maidens) with big, lustrous eyes." The fact that heaven and hell are consistently depicted in Muhammad's parochial image is a sign that his passions inspired this part of the Quran, not God's.

Quran 52:21 "Those who believe and whose families follow them in Faith, to them shall We join their offspring: Nor shall We deprive them of their works: (Yet) each individual is in pledge for his deeds." Imagine that. Wives and children will be joined with husbands and fathers who are cavorting with virgins. That ought to be entertaining. "And We shall provide fruit and meat, anything they desire. There they shall pass from hand to hand a (wine) cup free of frivolity, free of all taint of vanity or cause of sin." Allah's brew of free frivolity sounds like a date-rape drug.

This less-than-heavenly picture continues with these perverse strokes: *Quran 52:24* "Round about them will serve, (devoted) to them, young boy servants of their own (handsome) as well-guarded pearls." In previous verses, Allah used the "well-guarded pearl" reference to designate virgins, maidens whose virtue was hidden, or protected, in closed shells. Now, used in reference to handsome and devoted boy servants, it sounds like homosexuality. "They will advance to each other, drawing near, engaging in mutual enquiry. They will say: 'We used to be afraid (of the punishment) in the midst of our families, but Allah has been good to us, and has delivered us from the torment of the Scorching Wind and Breath of Fire.'" Could

Allah be saying that they previously suppressed their homosexual urges for fear of their familie.' wrath, but now they are out of the closest?

Quran 52:28 "We used to invoke Him before: truly He the Benign, the Merciful!" A benign and merciful tormentor; now there's a thought. I can only wonder how Muslims justify the obvious contradiction between their god's definition and his behavior. "Therefore remind: By the Grace of your Lord, you are no vulgar soothsayer, nor are you a possessed madman." Another translation reads: "Therefore warn (men, Muhammad). By the grace of Allah you are neither soothsayer nor madman." Either way, it's evidence that neither Muhammad nor the Meccans were convinced.

Quran 52:30 "Or do they say: 'A Poet! We await for him some evil accidental calamity (hatched) by time.' Say: 'Await you! I too will wait along with you!'" From another translation: "Say (unto them): Except (your fill)! Lo! I am with you among the expectant." With the words that the Islamic scholar arbitrarily added to the text to make the message seem rational removed, the verse reads: "Say: Except! Lo! I am with you among the expectant." While scholars may quibble over the meaning, I think one thing is clear: illiterate men ought not author scripture.

Ali's translation explains: "Do they say: He is a poet from whom we expect an adverse turn of fortune?" How perceptive. The Meccans saw Muhammad as a con artist ready to pick their pockets. And he did. The "poet" robbed their caravans, stole their town, and then usurped all rights associated with their religious scam.

To rebut his critics, the pot called the kettle black. *Quran 52:32* "Is it that their mental faculties of understanding urge them to this, or are they an outrageous folk, transgressing beyond the bounds?" While the never-ending argument between the Meccans and Muhammad over the prophet's lack of prophetic credentials is wearisome, this verse demonstrates the Quran's lack of divine

inspiration. An all-knowing God would never have asked such a question.

As the argument raged on, Muhammad's kin were ever more convinced that the wannabe prophet was simply fabricating his divine credentials to steal their money. *Quran 52:33* "Or do they say, 'He fabricated it (the Quran).' Nay, they will never believe. Let them then produce a recital/speech/announcement/discourse like unto it, if they speak the truth!" The Meccans knew what we have learned - Muhammad was making this up as he went along. And the best the prophet could do was to say, "Prove I'm lying by producing a recital as good as this."

The early Hanif poem by Zayd, upon which the early surahs were based, was easily as good, if not much better. And the Bible, from which the later surahs were plagiarized, was infinitely more rational, more prophetic, and godly. Therefore, based upon the challenge, Muhammad's recitals were false. We have called his bluff. But then again, it wasn't a big deal. As you shall soon see, Adolf Hitler's rants were better than this.

Quran 52:35 "Were they created of nothing, or were they themselves their creators? Or did they create the heavens and earth? Nay, they have no certainty. Do they possess the treasures of your Lord? Or are they the tyrant treasurers set in absolute authority to do as they like [with the Ka'ba Inc.]?" Now that's our boy. Muhammad saw himself as the one set in absolute authority - to do anything he liked. As such he was empowered to pirate treasures and cavort immorally without recrimination. Moreover, he actually got away with it.

Pressing his case, the lord is alleged to have asked: *Quran 52:38* "Or have they a ladder, by which they can (climb up to heaven and) listen (to its secrets)? Then let (such a) listener of theirs produce a warrant manifesting proof." According to Muhammad, Adam bumped his head on heaven. So the Islamic heaven isn't very high. A ladder would have been sufficient. However, since Mecca was devoid

of wood and carpenters, just building a ladder would have been a bigger miracle than Muhammad or his dark spirit ever mustered.

Quran 52:39 "Or has He (Allah) only daughters and you have sons? The prophet ought to have stopped when he was down and left us in doubt. Muhammad's Lord is demeaning the Meccan rock idol Allah. He's saying that "He" isn't worthy because he had daughters, not sons. Allah's daughters were fellow rock idols Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat of Satanic Verse fame. Since boys were viewed as better than girls, Muhammad's dark spirit is implying that Allah was a low-life loser. And make no mistake, Allah was the only Meccan deity with daughters. This exact same verse was repeated later in the Quran as a way of digging Muhammad out of his devilish dilemma when he confessed to mistaking Satan for Allah.

Quran 52:40 "Or is it that you demand a reward or fee from them (for preaching Islam), so that they are burdened with expense and a load of debt? Or that the Ghaib (unseen) is in their hands that they have it written down? Or do they intend a plot (against you), staging a deception? But those who defy and seek to ensnare (the messenger) are themselves being plotted against and will be tricked!"

Muhammad's lord is saying that the Meccans are lucky that he isn't charging them for these spiritual insights. Further, he's implying that they are impoverished because they haven't written any scripture. Mind you, Muhammad hadn't written any either, and none of them could have read it if either of them had. Then he goes off on his favorite conspiracy theory - everyone is plotting against my guy. Which isn't actually true - only those who knew Muhammad were interested in exposing his plot.

The verse ends with one of many confessions. The Islamic god is a trickster. He plots against men. So, why do Muslims trust the "word" of an admittedly deceitful spirit? How do they know he is not deceiving them?

As with so much of the Quran, the next verse doesn't fit with the rest of the surah - and thus was probably revealed much later. Up to

this point the Lord has been unnamed and Allah has been demeaned. Now we're being told that there is no god (ilah) but Allah. *Quran 52:43* "Or have they an ilah (god) other than Allah? [An odd question to ask the Meccans since their primary deity was named Allah.] Glory be to Allah from what they set up." *Quran 52:44* "Were they to see a piece of sky falling, they would say: 'Clouds gathered in heaps!' So leave them alone until they encounter that Day where they shall swoon (with terror); their plotting will avail them not, and no help shall be given them (so they shall receive their torment). Verily, for those who do wrong, there is another punishment besides this, but most of them understand not." The spirit of Islam is in a rut: the sky is falling, men are swooning in terror, and there are ever more plots and punishments. No matter where one looks, the Quran is a very nasty book.

53 The Star

Muhammad succumbs to temptation, sides with the Devil, and it's everyone's fault but his own. His indulgence was convoluted into a trial for the infidels - our schism. Then, after saying that Satan's proposals often slip into scripture, we are asked to trust the Quran, to submit lowly before it. While this is revolting, it is also convicting. Muslims who try to deny the existence of the Satanic Verses must deny the Quran, for it clearly acknowledges them.

That leaves Islam in an impossible position. Muslims must either admit that Muhammad was a power-hungry, money-grubbing, sex-crazed charlatan in cahoots with the Devil, or they must deny the validity of the Hadith and Quran. One leaves them without a prophet, the other without a god. Either way, they no longer have a religion.

Tabari VI:110 "Thus Allah removed the sorrow from his Messenger, reassured him about that which he had feared, and cancelled the words which Satan had cast on his tongue, that their gods were exalted high-flying cranes (goddesses) whose intercession was accepted with approval. He now revealed, following the mention

of ‘Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat.' the words: ‘are yours the males and his the females? That indeed is an unfair division! They are but names which you and your fathers have given.' to the words: ‘to whom he wills and accepts." [Quran 53:21] Not only does this mean that Allah copy-edits Satan, it proves Muhammad didn't know where he was - or even who said what to whom, when. The aforementioned quote was from the 53rd surah, which came before the 22nd. In fact, the 53rd was the forty-sixth surah handed down. It preceded the Satanic event by many years. The 22nd surah was 107th out of 114 in order of revelation. The Hadith says that these spiritual revelations followed one another, yet that is impossible. Not only is their order reversed, they are separated by a sea of words, hundreds of miles, and a decade of time.

So Islam has a fatal problem. If the rationale for dismissing the Satanic Verse/Quraysh Bargain episode isn't valid, or even plausible, Muhammad's motivations for establishing the submission religion were about vain desires, not godly revelations. There is no way for Muslims to differentiate between spiritual guidance and satanic deception - an acute problem considering how much of the Quran is fixated on Satan's realm, pain, and punishment. Whether the Quraysh Bargain and Satanic Verses occurred or not, the Quran cannot be trusted, for it claims they did. Further, a "perfect and eternal tablet" cannot be out of order, inverted, or grossly disjointed - especially on an issue of this magnitude.

The entire validity of Islam pivots around the Satanic Verse/Quraysh Bargain. If Muhammad was enticed by sex, money, and power and capitulated, as these Hadiths testify, Islam is finished. The credibility of its lone prophet is tarnished beyond redemption. His motivations are exposed for all to see. As a result, Qusayy becomes the founder of Islam; Muhammad is simply a self-serving promoter. And Khadija's Profitable Prophet Plan suddenly becomes the only viable explanation.

More devastating still, these events do not stand alone. Muhammad admitted that Islam was designed to enrich himself at

the expense of others. We have examined his confessions. And his behavior from this point on, as chronicled by the Hadith, becomes entirely focused on sex, power, and money. As for Satan, Muhammad admitted being demon possessed.

According to the Quran, his neighbors recognized the signs, according to the Quran. They even offered to help him exorcise his demons. The fact that Muhammad admitted to having been inspired by Satan has caused many to say that Islam is Satanic, and not without just cause; the evidence is overwhelming. The symbols used throughout the Islamic scriptures are from the Occult. A snake, the personification of Satan, led Abraham to the Ka'ba and revealed its foundations. A snake is the only creature said to have lived in the Ka'ba. The darkened or crescent moon, another Satanic symbol representing counterfeit light, is the religion's logo.

Allah was a moon god. He swore by the moon. His stone was black. The darkness of night was the best time to worship him and recite his message. The Quran was endorsed by jinn, demons from Satan's tribe. Muhammad listened to soothsayers. He believed in magic spells. An occultist saved his father's life; another wanted to lay with him. Even the seal of prophethood on Muhammad's back was said to look like an apple - the image of Satanic temptation. And Satan played a starring role in the Quran, being named ten times more often than Muhammad.

Then there's the Quran's depiction of Allah. He spends time in Satan's realm, tormenting the inmates of hell. He is never shown playing with the virgins in paradise. Allah, like Satan, is sadistic. He leads men astray, shackles them, and drags them into hell, where he's personally involved, using their bodies as fagots for his fires. He turns men on a spit, makes them eat thorns, and pours boiling water on them for what he calls "their entertainment."

Some will protest that the same book and prophet call Allah merciful, and that they claim Satan to be their foe. But that is the greatest proof of all. Satan never identifies himself; he is the master of

camouflage. The Quranic orders to "crucify unbelievers" and "wipe infidels out to the last," followed by "Allah is merciful and kind," is perfectly transparent. It's exactly what the Devil would do - appear divine while inspiring devilish behavior. In fact, the behavior in Allah's heaven would lead men to the Biblical hell. Satan is the master of deceit. Black is white, the lie becomes true, and everything leads away from a relationship with the one true God.

There are but three differences between Satan and Allah. And those differences cause me to believe that Islam wasn't wholly Satanic. Satan is real. He is powerful and brilliant. Allah was imagined. He was impotent and foolish. Much of Islam was Muhammad's doing. He is to be despised, not pitied. He, like the demonic spirit that inspired him, must be exposed and rebuked.

The Hadith claims that Quranic remedy for Muhammad's Satanic indulgence is in the 53rd surah. Let's see if Team Islam gets itself out of trouble or if it digs itself in deeper. "The Star" is named after Lucifer. *Quran 53:1* "I call to witness the Star when it dips [a.k.a., the "Morning Star"]. Your Companion (Muhammad) is neither confused, deceived, nor misled. Nor does he speak out of (his own) desire [unless he is tempted with money, sex, and power]. It is a revelation revealed, He was taught (this Quran) by the Supreme Intellect (Gabriel [actually Lucifer]), One free from any defect in body or mind: for he (Gabriel) rose and became stable (in stately form), clear to view. While he was in the highest part of the horizon, then he approached and came closer, then he prostrated. He was at a distance of but two bow-lengths or (even) nearer." The claim that he bowed is telling. Neither Gabriel nor Lucifer would have bowed to any man so Muhammad is adlibbing here. Since the Hadith says Gabriel was the source of Quranic inspiration, Islam has tumbled into the abyss no matter how this verse is interpreted.

Bukhari:V1B1N4-5 "Allah's Apostle used to listen to Gabriel whenever he came, and after his departure he used to recite the Quran as Gabriel had recited it." "Gabriel used to meet him every night to teach him the Quran." But we have been told that Allah was

the "Supreme Intellect," that he was "Most Wise, All Knowing," and that he had no partners. Since Allah's Gabriel would never claim a superior position to Allah, this cannot be Gabriel. So who might it be?

Here are some clues. The surah is named after Lucifer, and it's presented in conjunction with the Satanic Verses. By way of witness, the "Star" is calling himself the "Supreme Intellect, one free from any defect in body or mind." The only angel who considered himself to be superior to God was Lucifer. For such blasphemy, Lucifer was thrown out of heaven. So now he says that he not only landed on his feet in perfect stately form, he has risen. As clearly as words allow, he has just told us that he has fulfilled Biblical prophecy and transformed himself into an angel of light to deceive a gentile messenger with a new "gospel" and prostration. (You'll find a complete analysis of Isaiah's and Paul's prophecies and their Islamic fulfillment in the "Mein Kampf" chapter starting on page 380.)

The Satanic Verse goes on to say: *Quran 53:10* "So He did reveal to His slave whatever He revealed. The (Prophet's. heart did not falsify what he perceived he saw. Will you then dispute with him about what he saw? For indeed he saw him [him who] at a second descent. [Oops. A "descent" is a journey down.] Near the Lote Tree beyond which none may pass. Near it is the Garden of Abode (the Seventh Haven). [Therefore, Muhammad's heaven is down, not up.] When that covered the Lote Tree which did cover it. [Say what?] The sight turned not aside, nor did it go wrong! ["At least I perceived I saw him. Why don't you believe me?"] Indeed he did see of the greater signs of his Lord!" Methinks - no, meknows - he doth protest too much – especially since we are about to enter the realm of the Satanic Verses and pagan gods.

Quran 53:19 "Have you then seen or thought upon Al-Lat and Al-Uzza (two idols of the pagan Arabs), and considered another, the third (goddess), Manat (of the pagan deities)?" Manat was an afterthought because she was not part of the Quraysh Bargain. Now, for Allah's copy-edits: "What! for you sons, the male sex, and for

Him, daughters, the female? Are yours the males and His the females? Behold, such would be indeed a division most unfair!"

Muhammad just jumped from the Devil's frying pan into the hell fires of sexism and discrimination. He is saying that Al-Lat, Al-Uzza, and Manat can't be Allah's daughters nor goddesses because they are girls. In plain English: "It would be an injustice for men to have sons and gods to have daughters because women are worthless." It's little wonder that the Islamic politicians and clerics who depend on Islam for their status, power, and wealth threaten to kill anyone willing to expose this nonsense.

Quran 53:23 "These are nothing but names which you have invented, you and your fathers, for which Allah has sent down no authority." Yes they are names, names given to them by Muhammad's forefathers - just like Allah's name.

Projecting one's flaws onto an opponent is standard political fare: "They follow nothing but conjecture and what they themselves desire! Whereas guidance has come to them from their Lord! Nay, shall man have anything he hankers after, whatever he covets?" It seemed to work for Muhammad. The career move from prophet to profiteer would satiate his every craving. For example, when Muhammad wanted more women, Allah said: *Quran 33:51* "You may have whomever you desire; there is no blame."

Fortunately, we have ratted him out. This surah is as transparent as it is incriminating. *Quran 53:26* "And there are many angels in heaven whose intercession does not avail except after Allah has given permission to whom He pleases and chooses. Those who believe not name the angels with female names." This is Quranic waffling. Muhammad is trying to please both Meccan and Muslim. He's saying that the female goddesses could be angels, and that Allah might consider allowing them to be intercessors after all.

The next eight verses can be summarized by: "The Meccans know nothing and want everything and Muhammad knows all and wants nothing." Then *Quran 53:36* "Nay, is he not acquainted with what is in

the Pages (of the Books) of Moses - and of Abraham who fulfilled all that?" Muhammad is admitting that the Torah was the source of his "inspiration," but he doesn't know much about "all that."

A dozen verses ramble nowhere with lines like: "It is He who makes you happy and morose," before heading back into the world of pagan astrology and mythological people. *Quran 53:49* "He is the Lord of Sirius (the Mighty Star the pagan Arabs used to worship). It is He Who destroyed the (powerful) ancient Ad (people) [who never existed], and (the tribe of) Thamud He spared not; And before them, the folk of Noah, for that they were (all) most unjust and rebellious; and He destroyed the Overthrown Cities (of Sodom and Gomorrah). [Allah didn't know their names but the translator did, so he helped god out.] So there covered them that that which did cover (making them ruins unknown)." The writing quality is as impoverished as the message.

The Bible says that the ruins of Sodom and Gomorrah will serve as visual confirmation of Yahweh's judgment and salvation. The Quran says that the ruins are unknown. Since archeologists have found Sodom and Gomorrah, their brimstone should serve as a visual confirmation that Allah is a liar. And please don't be troubled by the slur. Now that we know that Allah was modeled after Satan, it's a compliment.

Quran 53:56 "This is a Warner, of the Warners of old! The threatened Hour is nigh. None besides Allah can remove it. Do you then wonder at this recital? And will you laugh at it and not weep, wasting your time in amusements? [That's a hoot. With countless wives, sex slaves, and child concubines, Islam's prophet was the king of frivolity.] So fall you down in prostration to Allah, and serve [me]!"

Since neither the 53rd nor 22nd surah redeemed Muhammad, we are left with the Profitable Prophet Plan being the only viable explanation for Islam.

Tabari VI:110 "When Muhammad brought a revelation from Allah canceling what Satan had cast on the tongue of His Prophet, the Quraysh said, 'Muhammad has repented of [actually, reneged on] what he said concerning the position of our gods with Allah. He has altered [the bargain] and brought something else.' Those two phrases which Satan had cast on Muhammad's tongue of were in the mouth of every polytheist. They became even more ill-disposed and more violent in their persecution of those of them who had accepted Islam and followed the Messenger." The pagans had the prophet on the ropes and they knew it. Not only had he lied and broken a promise for personal gain, he had destroyed his credibility and abandoned the central pillar of his "doctrine" - the oneness of a spirit that only spoke to him.

"The Muslims who had left Abyssinia [Ethiopia] upon hearing that the Quraysh had prostrated themselves with the Prophet, now approached. When they neared Mecca, they learned that the rumor of the Meccan people accepting Islam was false. They returned to their families and said, 'You are more dear to us [than Islam, is the implication].' The people reversed their decision..." Considering the distances, and the speed upon which news and people traveled, Muhammad may have gone as long as a year before he bailed out on the Quraysh Bargain and Allah's little girls. The indulgence cost him most of his converts.

This admission of failure is followed by a second variant of the Satanic Verses. It ends with this admission: "The Messenger said, 'I have fabricated things against Allah and have imputed to Him words which He has not spoken.'"

The Quraysh Bargain and Satanic Verses conclude my case against the religion of Islam. As I promised to demonstrate, the doctrine has completely destroyed itself. Yet the rest of the story is both entertaining and foreboding. While these confessions from Muhammad and Allah enable us to close the books on the religious scam, accepting their guilty pleas, a new scam is about to unfold. This one is political, and this one prevailed.

55 The Merciful

Ar-Rahman was the name of Muhammad's first "god." The 55th surah, named in Ar-Rahman's honor, begins: "*Ar-Rahman bestowed the Quran, created man, and taught him to express clearly. The sun and moon revolve to his computation and the grasses and the trees bow to Him in adoration.... He created man.*" With multiple gods, Islam became pagan monotheism.

Tabari didn't reference the surah Masud elected to recite. Ishaq did. I was stunned to learn that it was the 55th, "Ar-Rahman." The Hadith claims Allah's protection yet Masud was singing Ar-Rahman's praises. It's little wonder the Meccans were up in arms. Muhammad was venerating Allah's House, their Ka'ba, but was claiming that it belonged to a rival moon god.

Ishaq:141 "The next day Ibn Masud went to the Ka'ba in the late morning when the Quraysh were gathered in groups. He turned toward them as he recited:" *Quran 55:1* "Ar-Rahman bestowed the Quran. He created man. He has taught man eloquent speech (and intelligence). The sun and moon are made punctual, following courses, they revolve to a computation." (According to the Islamic god, the sun moves, not the earth.) "Ar-Rahman created the herbs (or stars) and the trees all of which prostrate themselves."

Masud proudly proclaimed: *Quran 55:14* "He created man of fermented clay dried tinkling hard like earthen ware, and created jinn from the white-hot flame of fire. How many favors of your Lord will you both (men and jinn) deny?" Ar-Rahman, like Allah, made man as one would distill alcohol. *Quran 55:19* "He has set the two seas [not seven] in motion that flow side by side with a barrier between them that they cannot cross. [Wrong again.] How many favors of your lord will you both deny?" How many lies must the dark spirit of Islam utter before Muslims deny him?

The first Meccan Quran recital turned nasty with these words: *Quran 55:31* "Soon We will dispose of you both (men and jinn) by

applying Our two armies. How many favors of your Lord will you both deny?" A second translation reads, "We shall soon be free to turn on you, O weary caravans." Muhammad would soon prosper by raiding Meccan caravans. *Quran 55:35* "There will be let loose on you both white-hot flames of fire and smoke that chokes so that you will not be able to defend yourselves. How many favors of your Lord will you both deny?" Ar-Rahman makes jinn out of the same material he will use to torture men. That means the dark spirit of Islam intends to send his demons after us. And, lest we forget, this spirit considers torture a "favor."

Mas'ud continued to recite the "Ar-Rahman" surah to the Meccans: *Quran 55:41* "The sinners will be seized by their forelock and feet. Which of the favors of your Lord will you then deny? This is the Hell the sinners called a lie. They will go round and round between its fierce fires and boiling water. Which of the favors of your Lord will you then deny?" Apart from Satan, can you imagine any spirit suggesting that burning and scalding were favors?

Having sickened the Quraysh with demonic torments, Mas'ud teased them with decadence. *Quran 55:46* "For him who lives in terror of his Lord are two Gardens containing delights: shade, two fountains flowing, fruits in pairs. Reclining on carpets lined with silk brocade, fruits hanging low. In them virginal females with averted glances (desiring none but you), undeflowered by men or jinn. Is the reward of goodness aught but goodness?" Ar-Rahman has just labeled decadence "good," and living in terror is the path to Paradise. *Quran 55:62* "And beside this, there are two other Gardens, rich green in color from plentiful watering. In them will be two springs, gushing forth, and fruits. And beautiful companions, virgins cloistered in pavilions, undefiled by men and jinn, reclining on green cushions and rich mattresses. Which of the favors of you Lord will you both deny?"

I would have liked to have seen the reaction on the Meccan's faces as they listened to Muhammad's "religious disciple" recite this demonic message. *Ishaq:141/Tabari VI:104* "The Meccans took notice of

Mas'ud. 'What on earth is this son of a slave's mother saying.' Then they said, 'He is reciting some of what Muhammad has prayed.' [Not recited, prayed. These fantasies represented Muhammad's cravings.] They rose up and began to hit him in the face. [So much for Allah's protection.] He continued to recite as much as Allah willed that he should, and went back to his companions with the marks of their blows on his face. They said, 'This is what we feared would happen to you.' but he replied, 'The enemies of God [Ar-Rahman?] were never more despicable in my sight than they are now. If you wish, I will do the same thing to them tomorrow.' They replied, 'No, you have done enough.'" It's the cause and effect of Islam. The religion causes Muslims to hate anyone who isn't a Muslim. It's a condition that persists to this day.

"Iblis belonged to a tribal group called jinn. They were created from the fire of simoom. All of the angels except this tribal group were created from light. The jinn mentioned in the Quran were created from a tongue of white-hot fire blazing on its side. [Quran 55:15] The first to dwell on the earth were jinn. They caused corruption on it and shed blood and killed each other. [Since demons are spirits, how could they shed blood and bleed?] Allah sent Iblis with an army of angels to fight against the jinn. Iblis and the angels with him caused a bloodbath, but his success went to his head." Allah made Lucifer a traitor against his own tribe, which is exactly what happened with Muhammad in Mecca.

56 That Which Is Coming

In our quest to understand fundamental Islam, let's dive into the 56th surah, named "The Inevitable." It is revealing in that it establishes heaven and hell in Muhammad's image. It is incriminating in that there is no chance these lurid depictions are divine.

Like so much of the Quran, "The Inevitable" is style devoid of substance. It has become Muhammad's style to profess an intimate knowledge of heaven and hell, regaling us with vivid teases and torments. They have become the carrot and whip of his self-indulgent

rise to power. But the Islamic path remains unlit. While the prophet's fiery hell and lustful heaven have been detailed to distraction, we have precious little doctrine upon which to navigate his new creed. "Surrender or die" is clear enough, but it's clearly not enough to call Muhammad's creation a religion.

Islam's oracle opens the surah as the Prophet of Doom. *Quran 56:1* "When the inevitable Event befalls abasing, there will be no denying." The Meccans ridiculed most everything Muhammad said, so the wannabe prophet retreated into his imaginary realm, a place he created, a place no one could deny. *Quran 56:3* "Bringing low. Exalting. The earth shall be shaken with a terrible shaking, and the mountains shall be made to crumble with crumbling, so that they become powdered dust, floating particles." According to the "prophet" the shaking and crumbling was to occur in the year 1110 A.D., half an Islamic day, or 500 normal years, from his coronation as Allah's last messenger. Since the calamitous event known as the Day of Doom was Muhammad's most important and oft repeated prophecy, and since it remains unfulfilled 900 years hence, might we be entitled to question his prophetic credentials?

Quran 56:7 "And you shall be three groups. So those on the Right Hand; What will be the Companions of the Right Hand? And the Companions of the Left Hand, What will be the Companions of the Left Hand? And those Foremost will be Foremost. These are they who are nearest. Drawn nigh in Gardens of Delight." These questions remain unanswered throughout this "divine revelation." If they were important enough for god to ask, you'd think they would merit an answer. For if we became Lefties simply because Allah's fickle hand of fate rubbed Adam's back the wrong way, predestining us to hell, then let's bury this religion and free everyone from its impoverished legacy. If a little heavenly petting is the foundation of Islam - let's wave goodbye and rid the world of the terror it inspires.

Quran 56:13 "A multitude of those from among the first, and a few from the latter, (will be) on couch-like thrones woven with gold and precious stones. Reclining, facing each other. Round about them will

(serve) boys of perpetual (freshness), of never ending bloom, with goblets, jugs, and cups (filled) with sparkling wine. No aching of the head will they receive, nor suffer any madness, nor exhaustion. And with fruits, any that they may select: and the flesh of fowls, any they may desire. And (there will be) Hur (fair females) with big eyes, lovely and pure, beautiful ones, like unto hidden pearls, well-guarded in their shells. A reward for the deeds." Allah's brothel: the best little whorehouse in Mecca.

Let's check out Muhammad's Hadiths on the subject. First, we learn that heaven's rewards will send you to hell. *Bukhari:V7B69N494* "I heard the Prophet saying, 'From among my followers there will be some who will consider illegal sexual intercourse, the wearing of silk, the drinking of alcoholic drinks and the use of musical instruments, to be lawful. Allah will destroy them during the night and will let mountains fall on them. He will transform the rest into monkeys and pigs and they will remain so till the Day of Doom.'"

Bukhari:V4B54N476-544 "The Prophet said, 'In Paradise they will not urinate, relieve nature, spit, or have any nasal secretions. Everyone will have two virgins who will be so beautiful and transparent the bones of their legs will be seen through their flesh.'"

Returning to the Quran's depiction of paradise: *Quran 56:25* "There hear they no vain speaking nor backbiting, only saying the word, 'Peace! Peace.'" Only saying one word is going to make the Islamic paradise a very boring place. No wonder Allah is providing such a rich menu of entertainment options.

The Companions of the Right Hand, what will be the Companions of the Right Hand? Here we go again. The question is asked but not answered. The surah tells us the fate of the Righties without a hint as to who they are or what they did to gain entrance into Allah's brothel. "Among thorn-less lote trees. And among Talh (banana-trees) with flowers piled high, in shade long-extended, by water flowing constantly, and fruit in abundance, whose season is not limited, nor forbidden." The Islamic paradise continues to reflect the parochial

view of an abandoned orphan boy struggling to survive the rigors of an unrelenting desert. It's comprised of fruits, fowl, shade, flowing water, comfy seating, attentive servants, Viagra-like wine, and lusty virgins. It's a place to die for. But, fair warning, I wouldn't trust a god whose reward in paradise - drinking and fornication - is what he forbids on earth.

Quran 56:34 "On couches or thrones raised high. Verily, We have created them (maidens) incomparable: We have formed their maidens as a special creation, and made them to grow a new growth. We made them virgins - pure and undefiled, lovers, matched in age." Muhammad is telling his young recruits that their virgins will regain their virginity after each conquest - "they grow a new growth." He is also telling them that the Islamic paradise is for men only. Their lovers are a "special creation" - not women of this world. And to satisfy their most lustful cravings - their sex partners are plentiful, as in more than one. Their "incomparable maidens, special companions, virgins, and lovers" are always plural - Islam's ménage a trois. And while Allah dispenses with how the Right-Handers managed to score their decadent reward, he tells us from whence they came. *Quran 56:39* "A numerous company from among the first, And a (goodly) number from those of later times."

But enough of this frivolity, it's time to roast some infidels. *Quran 56:41* "The Companions of the Left Hand, what will be the Companions of the Left Hand? (They will be) in the midst of a Fierce Blast of Hot Wind and in Boiling Water, and a shadow of black smoke, neither cool nor pleasant. For that they were wont to be indulged, heretofore they were effete with luxury, and persisted obstinately in the great violation." The great Lefty violation was the abandonment of an orphan boy, depriving him of a share of the family business, and then rejecting his prophetic claims.

Quran 56:47 "And they used to say, 'What! when we die and become dust and bones, shall we then be resurrected? And also our forefathers.' Say: 'Yea, those of old and those of later times, All will be gathered together for the tryst, a meeting appointed for a Day well-

known.'" This is Muhammad's Day of Doom in which men are exhumed from the grave, their bones and flesh reassembled, so that some can burn in lust while others burn in hell. It's flesh that is gratified and roasted - not spirit.

Quran 56:51 "Then, moreover, verily you the erring ones, the deniers, you will surely taste the Tree of Zaqqoom and fill (your) bellies with it. And drink Boiling Water on top of it. Indeed you shall drink like diseased camels raging with thirst! Such will be their entertainment, their welcome on the Day of Doom." If nothing else, you have to give Muhammad credit for originality. It's hard to imagine a god this entertaining, albeit in a demented way.

Quran 56:57 "It is We Who have created you: admit the truth and then surrender." That's Islam in a nutshell. Admit Muhammad is a prophet and then acquiesce to his will or you will eat thorns and drink scalding water. "Then tell Me the semen that you emit, throwing out. Is it you who create it, or are We the Creators? [It's only natural – the god of lust is the god of semen.] We have decreed/predestined/ordained Death for you all, and We are not to be frustrated from replacing you with others in (forms) that you know not." Muhammad and Allah shared many things in common, including the thought that men were replaceable. They used fiery threats and lustful taunts to seduce an unending supply of martyrs to fight and die for the things they coveted. Islam wasn't invented to save men but to abuse them.

Quran 56:68 "Have you observed the water which you drink? Do you shed it from the clouds or are We the Shedder? If We pleased, We could have made it salty and bitter; why do you not give thanks?" The Shedder thing was scientifically inaccurate and hardly a proof, so would you believe... "Have you observed the fire which you kindle? Is it you that produce the trees for it, or are We the producers?" Now you know why Yahweh chose to use miracles and prophecies to prove the Bible's divine inspiration. Unable to do either, Allah stammered.

Quran 56:73 "We, even We, have made it [wood] a memorial (of the Hell Fire), and an article of comfort and convenience for the denizens of deserts [where there are fewer trees than anywhere else]. Therefore celebrate with praises the name of thy Lord, the Tremendous!" There are more... *Quran 56:75* "Furthermore I call to witness the falling Stars, and that is indeed a mighty adjuration, a tremendous oath, if only you knew, that this is indeed a noble recitation (of the Quran)." Among the long line of unintelligible segues, this is a standout. We transitioned from calling incinerating space pebbles mighty witnesses to the Quran being noble. "In a Book kept hidden that is protected which none shall touch but those who are clean, the purified ones." Time out. A revelation by definition can't be hidden. Since this revelation, the Quran, is the foundation of Islam - how did they manage to foul it up? "A Revelation from the Lord of men and jinn. Is it such a talk that you would hold in light esteem, a statement to scorn? Do you then hold this announcement in contempt?" In a word, yes. As did the Meccans who knew it and Muhammad best.

The next ten verses are so muddled, the message is undecipherable even with the Arabic translators adding forty-seven words to help their god out.

Quran 56:82 "And instead (of thanking) for the provision He gives you, you deny (Him by disbelief). To give (it) the lie you make your means of subsistence. Then why do you not (intervene) when (the soul of the dying man) reaches the throat, And you the while (sit) looking on, But We (Our angels who take souls) are nearer unto him than you, but you see not. Then why do you not, if you are exempt from (future) account (punishment), and not in bondage (unto Us), Do you not force it (the soul) back (into its body), if you are true (in the claim of independence)? Thus, then, if he (the dying person) is of those drawn nigh, (There is for him) breath of life and plenty, and a Garden of Delights. And if he is of those on the Right Hand, Then (the greeting) 'Safety and peace.' (from the punishment of Allah)." If this is divinely inspired scripture, I'm William Shakespeare.

In the final verses of the 56th surah, Muhammad's dark spirit returns to his favorite subject. *Quran 56:92* "But if he (the dying person), be of the denying (of the Day of Doom), erring (away from Islam), then for him is the entertainment with boiling water and roasting in hell fire. Verily. this is the absolute truth with certainty, so celebrate (Muhammad)." Stunning. The entertainment for those who reject this dark dogma is to be roasted and boiled. What kind of god would tell his prophet to "celebrate" human torture? Since no god could possibly be this disturbed, this demented, should Muhammad be despised for perpetrating this fraud, or pitied? Should Muslims be freed from this delusion or should we simply sit back and watch them celebrate their torturous acts of terror today? Islam confirmed this fatalistic right and left hand stuff in a Bukhari Hadith and then again in the Quran's 56th surah. *Bukhari:V6B60N473* "Every created soul has his place written for him either in Paradise or in the Hell Fire. His happy or miserable fate is predetermined for him." The Quran says: *Quran 56:8* "Those of the right hand - how happy will be those of the right hand! Those of the left hand – how unhappy will be those of the left hand! ...Who will be honored in the Garden of Bliss; a number of the earlier peoples, and a few of the later ages, on couches wrought of gold reclining face to face. Youth of never-ending bloom [perpetual virgins] will pass round. Cups and decanters full of sparkling wine, they shall not be affected with headache thereby, nor shall they get exhausted [Allah's Viagra?]. And such fruits as they fancy, bird meats that they relish and companions pure and beautiful with big eyes like pearls within their shells as a reward." A drunken orgy is the reward for being a "right hander." It's no wonder they find boys willing to die for the cause.

Quran 56:33 "Unending and unforbidden, exalted beds, and maidens incomparable. We have formed them in a distinctive fashion and made them virgins, loving companions matched in age, for the sake of those of the right hand." This view of Paradise is so vulgar, demeaning, sexist, and immoral, I find it repulsive. The next time you hear a Muslim say that the god of the Quran and the God of the Bible

are the same remind them of their god's idea of a good time. The next time you hear Muslims condemn the West for its sexual decadence and perversion, ask them to read their Quran.

This is the fate the sadistic god of Islam selected and then predestined for the "lefties:" *Quran 56:41* "But those of the left hand - how unhappy those of the left hand. They will be in the scorching hot wind and boiling water, under the shadow of thick black smoke, neither cool nor agreeable. ...They will be gathered together on a certain day which [like their fate] is predetermined. Then you, the erring and the deniers will eat Zaqqoom [a thorn tree]. Fill your bellies with it, and drink scalding water, lapping it up like female camels raging of thirst and diseased. Such will be their entertainment, their welcome on the Day of Doom...the welcome of boiling water and the entertainment of roasting in Hell. This is indeed the ultimate truth." According to the "ultimate truth" only 1 in 1,000 people will avoid "the entertainment of roasting while lapping up thorns and scalding water."

Allah is fixated on tormenting his creation. He speaks of pain and punishment more frequently than any other subject - a thousand times in the Quran. And if "God" thinks this is entertaining, we've got a problem. Fortunately for mankind, Allah isn't God. He's just a warped figment of Muhammad's sadistic imagination. And while that's good, it's also bad. Over a billion people claim to be subservient to Allah. Sixty percent are young, and many of them are willing to die for their virginal reward.

57…

58…

59 The Exile

Mein Kampf:64 "So great was the fear [of terror] that people dreaded war. So the doctrine can ratchet up demands higher and higher. It's a devilish attempt to weaken or even paralyze the victim's holiest claims. Considering the limited thinking power of the masses, the success of this strategy is not surprising." This is precisely what

we have been reading about. The first Muslims used terror to paralyze everyone within their reach. *Quran 59:2* "It was Allah who drove the People from their homes and into exile. They refused to believe. You did not think that they would go away. And they imagined that their strongholds would protect them. But Allah came at them from where they did not suspect, and terrorized them. Their homes were destroyed. So learn a lesson, men who have eyes. This is My warning."

Before we leave this troubled time, let's return to the surah that "approved" exiling Jews. In this passage, Allah takes "credit" for Muhammad's actions - something that is both bizarre and sinister. *Quran 59:2* "It was Allah who drove the (Jewish) People from their [Yathrib] homes and into exile. They refused to believe. You did not think that they would go away. And they imagined that their strongholds would protect them against Allah. But Allah's Torment came at them from where they did not suspect. He terrorized them. Their homes were destroyed. So learn a lesson, men who have eyes. This is My warning. Had I not decreed the expulsion of the Jews, banishing them into the desert, I would have punished them in this world, and in the next they shall taste the punishment of Hell Fire." *Quran 59:4* "That is because they resisted Allah and His Messenger. If anyone resists Allah, verily Allah is severe in Punishment, stern in reprisal." Their only crime was "resisting Islam." By that logic all non-Muslims are fair game.

The obviously powerless, and thus delusional Islamic spirit said: *Quran 59:6* "What Allah gave as booty to His Messenger, He has taken away from the Jews. For this you made no raid. Allah gives His Messenger Lordship over whom He will. Whatever booty Allah has given to Muhammad and taken away from the (Jewish) people of the townships, belongs to Allah and to His Apostle.... So take what the Messenger assigns to you, and deny yourselves that which he withholds. And fear Allah, for He is severe in Punishment."

This all-in-one Islamic verse is the reason the "religion" cannot be fixed. It features: racism, violent hostility, banishment, destruction,

thievery, wrath, terror, forced exile, severe punishment, and threats for those who resist. A doctrine this perverse will continue to fester and grow. It will infect men's minds and souls until the whole world is consumed in war.

I realize that Muhammad's demonic nature has become oppressive. So I'm going to switch gears and see what Allah has to say for himself. Five relatively short surahs were revealed during this hellish time. Let's begin by reviewing the passages I previously omitted from "The Confrontation." By way of introduction, in the first six verses Allah confessed to being a terrorist and pirate. He claimed responsibility for exiling the Jews, and he gave his apostle the booty. Then in the 8th verse, Allah played favorites. The Emigrants were preferred over the Ansar. Having been Muslims longer, they were better terrorists. *Quran 59:8* "The spoils are for the Emigrants who were expelled from their homes and from their belongings while seeking the bounty of Allah, and aiding His Messenger: such are the sincere ones. They are loyal." Mercenaries are motivated by money. When it comes to killers, you get what you pay for. Whether in business or piracy, war or terror the principle holds true today. In this light, suicide bombings are not sacrifices, simply selfish acts. The bomber is expecting dual rewards: his family will be enriched monetarily and he will be given a lifetime pass into Allah's brothel. The first Muslim militants didn't rob Jews and Arabs for Islam; they did it for the money.

When you come to understand the nature of the relationship between warlord and mercenary, all of Islam becomes clear. Muhammad was ensnared by the monster he had created. He lured disgruntled and covetous thugs into his lair by promising booty. Terror became a job – one that required ever more revenue. Mercenaries sell their souls for money. It's as simple as that. The most loyal killers are the highest paid and the most corrupt. But when revenues run dry, as they did when the militants missed the merchants at Badr and were forced to fight the warlord became desperate. A poor tyrant is a dead one. So the Jews were robbed in

lieu of the caravan. And the most loyal mercenaries received the lion's share.

Hitler played the same game, as do all dictators. The only difference is that with early Islam, the justification was attributed to God. And that is what makes Islam more lethal than any other doctrine.

Reminding us that a peaceful Muslim is a hypocrite, Allah says that they are no better than the Jews: *Quran 59:11* "Have you not observed the Hypocrites saying to their unbelieving brethren among the People of the Book, 'If you are expelled [from your homes by the Muslims], we will go with you? We will never listen to anyone who acts to harm you; and if you are attacked we will help you.' But Allah is witness that they are liars. If the Jews are expelled, never will the Hypocrites go with them; if they are attacked, they will not help them defend themselves. In truth you [good jihadist Muslims] are more fearful and awful (than they) because they are afraid of you. This is a result of the terror (sent) by Allah. They are men devoid of understanding." Good Muslims are to be feared. They are awful terrorists - their scriptures say so.

Occasionally, I find myself checking the cover of the book just to make sure I haven't replaced the Quran with *Mein Kampf* . *Quran 59:14* "The Jews will not unite and fight against you except from behind walls. They hate themselves. You would think they were united, but their hearts are divided. That is because these [Jews] are a people devoid of sense. Like those who recently preceded them [the Meccans at Badr], they [the Jews who were just sent into the desert to die] have tasted the evil result of their conduct. And (in the Hereafter there is) for them a grievous punishment." Replace ghettoes with townships, Poles for Meccans, and the evil result of exile with a concentration camp and this could easily have been one of Hitler's rousing recitals. Makes you wonder if they had the same speechwriter.

This next verse perplexed me until I came to know the nature of the spirit named "Lucifer" and his derogatory title "Satan." *Quran 59:16* "They [the Jews] are like Satan when he tells man, 'Not to believe.' When (man) denies, Satan says, 'I have nothing to do with you. I fear Allah, the Lord of men and jinn!'" While it's fascinating that Satan "fears Allah" and sees him as the "Lord," this isn't the most important insight. *Quran 59:17* "Both [Jews and Satan] will go into the Fire of Hell, dwelling therein forever. Such is the reward of the Zalimun (disbelievers and polytheists)." At first blush, this is a house divided.

We have seen time and again that the only spirit dark enough to have inspired Islam is Lucifer. But this verse condemns Satan to hell. How is that possible if they are one in the same?

For the answer to that question, let's turn to the book that introduced the world to this demonic spirit. The name Lucifer is only mentioned once in the entire Bible. In the midst of his prophecy on World War III - the all Islamic war to be launched against Israel in the last days - Isaiah says this about Islam and its dark spirit: "The rule of the oppressor [nagras: one who uses tyranny to harass, tax, and oppress, i.e., Islam] will come to an end. Those who smote [nakah: to strike, exile, murder, punish, or slaughter] the Jews in rage and anger with unceasing blows, and in fury subdued [terrorized] the nations with relentless aggression, will be prosecuted. Hell itself will be moved. The pompous gloating leaders, arrogantly swelling with pride and boastful speech will be brought from their graves like maggots spread out. How you have fallen, cast out of heaven, O Lucifer, the one with the brightness of the morning star. You have been cast down to the earth and diminished. You used prostration to weaken the Gentile nations. You boasted 'I will ascend to heaven; I will exalt my throne above God. I will abide in the meeting place on the most sacred Mount [Moriah - home of Lucifer's most flamboyant shrine: the Dome of the Rock]. You said, 'I will make myself like the Most High.' But you are brought down to the grave, to the depths of the pit.... The offspring of the wicked will not rise up to inherit the

land [Israel] or rule over the earth." (Isaiah 14 amplified from the original Hebrew.)

The prophet Isaiah connected many of the dots for us. He reveals that Lucifer was a fallen angel and that pride led to his ruin. He is destructive, leading men to their doom. And he wants to be worshiped in place of Yahweh. Further, he connects Lucifer to Islam by saying that he is the inspiration of those who oppress the Jews and covet their land. The fact he uses "prostration" to weaken the Gentile nations is quite a clue.

"Satan" is Lucifer's title. It means "The Adversary." John, in Revelation, writes: "I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. He laid hold of the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, or Satan. He bound him for a thousand years. He shut him up so that he could no longer deceive the nations." (Revelation 20) Satan is a derogatory title for Lucifer - a spirit who deceives and leads men astray. Lucifer, of course, detests "The Adversary" title, as he wants to be God, not God's opponent. Adverse means unfavorable, unpleasant, poor, or undesirable. It's not the kind of image a spirit who wants to be worshiped would be fond of having hung around his neck.

Understanding Lucifer and his disdain for the Adversary, or Satanic title, is central to understanding the spirit that underlies Islam, the spirit that enticed and inspired Muhammad to such egregious behavior. Paul, speaking to the Corinthians of the false doctrine and prophet to come said: "I am concerned that just as Eve was deceived and beguiled by the serpent's cunning, your minds may someday be corrupted. For if someone comes and preaches another Yahshua who is different, if you receive another spirit, or hear a different Gospel, you may be susceptible. I may not possess eloquent speech or be an Apostle who requires your obedience, but I know what is true and have manifest it to you.... The truth of Christ is in me. And I will continue doing this in order to cut the ground from under those who would seize the opportunity to boast about. For such men are false prophets, deceitful teachers, masquerading as

messengers of God. And no wonder, for Satan transfigures and disguises himself into an angel of light [i.e., Lucifer pretends to be Gabriel]." (2 Corinthians 11 amplified from the original Greek.)

Paul is saying that Lucifer will transform himself into the image of an angel and deceive men using a false prophet. The messenger will be boastful, yet speak eloquently; he will be deceitful, yet require obedience. He will come with a new Gospel. He is speaking of Muhammad and his Quran.

By putting these things together we discover that Lucifer, as presented in the Bible, is a perfect match for Allah, the demented and deceitful spirit of the Quran. And we know that Lucifer hates the Satanic title. So now, the only pieces of the puzzle that remain are why Lucifer chose to disguise himself as Gabriel and why he chose Muhammad to be his prophet.

The Hebrew word for "angel" means "messenger." And the angel named Gabriel was only called to deliver three messages. The first is to Daniel. He told the prophet the exact day the Messiah would enter Jerusalem, five hundred years in advance of the occasion. He spoke of the destruction of the Temple, which followed Christ's crucifixion and resurrection. Then Gabriel told Daniel that Satan would cause great devastation that he would defile Mount Moriah in the last days. The second and then final time we hear from Gabriel is in the second chapter of the Gospel of Luke. Gabriel relays a message heralding the birth of John the Baptist - the one who announced the Messiah's arrival. And he told Mary she would give birth to Yahshua, the Son of Yahweh. In other words, Gabriel had only one job: announce the arrival of the Messiah. Lucifer chose to impersonate him because his Muhammad was the counterfeit Messiah. So now we know who the players are and why they are acting so devilishly.

Returning to the Quran we learn that even the mountains fear Allah. *Quran 59:21* "Had We sent down this Quran on a mountain, verily, you would have seen it humble itself, turn desolate and cleave asunder, splitting in two for fear of Allah. Such are these parables

which We propound to men, that they may reflect." Sounds like Yahweh on Sinai; so Allah whines, "Me too!"

The "Confrontation" ends with a self-indulgent love fest. Since the Quran is supposed to be Allah speaking, he sure seems to have a lofty view of himself. It's no wonder pride was Lucifer's undoing. *Quran 59:22* "Allah is He, no other Ilah may be worshiped; Who knows both secret and open; He, Most Gracious, Most Merciful. He is Allah, Whom there is no other Ilah; the Sovereign, the Holy One, the Source of Security, the Guardian of Faith, the Majestic, the Irresistible, the Superb, the Compeller: Glory to Allah! He is Allah, the Creator, the Evolver, the Bestower of Forms (or Colors). To Him belong the Best Names: whatever is in the heavens and on earth declares His Praises and Glory: and He is the Mighty, the Wise." Pretty flowery language for a demon impersonating a rock idol. And it's a wholly deceptive, even beguiling, description of the author of the opening salvo of this very surah. As I recall, Allah confessed to being a racist, terrorist thief. In fact, he was proud of it.

Ishaq:246 "The surah of the Hypocrites came down because some men sent secret messages to the Nadir Jews when the Apostle besieged them. So Allah sent down, "Have you not considered the Hypocrites who say to their brethren, the People of the Book [Jews], 'We shall never obey anyone against you. If you are attacked [by the Muslims] and driven out we will help you. Allah bears witness that they are liars. Like Satan when he says to men, "Disbelieve."' [Quran 59:11] This surah goes on to say: *Quran 59:14* "They are a divided people devoid of sense. There is a grievous punishment awaiting them. Satan tells them not to believe so both of them will end up in Hell." Other Hadith say this surah was handed down regarding the expulsion of the Qaynuqa Jews, and the confiscation of their property, rather than the Nadir.

The 59th surah, called "Confrontation" , was one of many anti-Semitic rants. Highlights include: *Quran 59:2* "It was He [Allah] who drove the [Jewish] People of the Book from their [Medina] homes and into exile. They refused to believe. You did not think that they would

go away. And they imagined that their settlement would protect them against Allah. But Allah's [actually Muhammad's]. (torment) came at them from where they did not suspect and terrorized them. Their homes were destroyed. So learn a lesson O men who have eyes. This is My warning. Had Allah not decreed the expulsion of the Jews, banishing them into the desert, He would certainly have punished them in this world, and in the next they shall taste the torment of Hell Fire."

Why, you may wonder, were the Jews terrorized? Why were their homes stolen and destroyed? Why were Jewish families pushed into the desert to die? Why does Allah want to abuse them? *Quran 59:4* "That is because they resisted Allah and opposed His Messenger. If anyone resists Allah, verily Allah is severe in Punishment, stern in reprisal." *Quran 59:6* "What Allah gave as booty to His Messenger He has taken away from them. For this you made no raid. Allah gives His Messenger Lordship over whomsoever He wills. Allah is Able to do all things. Whatever booty Allah has given to His Messenger and taken away from the [Jewish] people of the townships, belongs to Allah and to His Messenger.... So take what the Messenger assigns to you, and deny yourselves that which he withholds from you. Fear Allah; Allah is Severe in Punishment." Someone may have spoken more demented words than these but surely none ever attributed them to "God." To call Muhammad an anti-Semitic psychopath is too kind.

Three of Muhammad's greatest flaws were included in his racist rant. He was greedy. He wanted the entire spoil for himself. Muhammad had his god say that the Muslim militants who besieged the Jewish settlement weren't entitled to anything. A blockade, according to the dark spirit, was less deserving of booty than a terrorist raid. Muhammad was abusive. When the Jews wouldn't submit to his authority, and crown him Messiah, he starved a thousand families into submission. He stole their homes, property, businesses, and money. He threw them into the desert to die.

Muhammad was also delusional. Having had his mercenaries blockade the township, the prophet said that it was really his god who had terrorized them. Then, he assuaged his guilt by saying that had he not cast the Jews out and stolen their homes his spirit buddy would have dealt them an even more vicious blow.

Tabari VII:158/Ishaq:437 "After telling his Companions about the treachery which the Jews had meditated against him, the Apostle ordered them to prepare for war and to march against them." To "meditate" is to quietly engage in thought or contemplation. If this is true, the Jews said nothing and did nothing. If it's not true, Islam's prophet is a liar. Either way, Muhammad was totally unjustified in ordering his militants to attack. The siege of the Nadir was an act of terrorism and piracy, proving that the sole founder of Islam was a vicious criminal.

Tabari VII:158/Ishaq:437 "Muhammad personally led his men against the Nadir and halted in their quarter. The Jews took refuge against him in their homes, so **he ordered their date palms to be cut down and burnt.** They shouted, *'Muhammad, you have forbidden wonton destruction of property and have blamed those who perpetrated it. Why are you doing this?'*" Muhammad didn't answer the question directly. He delegated the excuse to his god. A situational scripture authorizing destruction was "handed down." *Quran 59:5* "The palm trees you cut down or left standing intact was by Allah's dispensation so that He might disgrace the transgressors." I'll let **you decide if the creator of the universe etched this line on an eternal tablet before the world was created or if Muhammad just made it up.** But you should know that the 59th surah was revealed following the banishment of the Qaynuqa Jews the prior year, and yet the verse's authorization was recited in past tense. Also, the obliteration of the date farm "disgraced the transgressors" only in the sense that Muhammad was the transgressor. Muslims confiscated the groves.

Muhammad's biographer claims Allah revealed these Quran verses to his prophet to celebrate the occasion: *Ishaq:438* "Allah wreaked His vengeance on the Jews and gave His Apostle power

over them and control to deal with them as he wished. Allah said, 'I turned out those who disbelieved of the Scripture People from their homes. You did not think that they would go but I came upon them and terrorized them. And in the next world I will torment them again with a painful punishment in Hell. The palm trees you cut down were by Allah's permission; they were uprooted on My order. It was not destruction but it was vengeance from Allah to humble the evildoers. The spoil which Allah gave the Apostle from the Nadir belongs to him." Ishaq is suggesting that the 59th surah was handed down regarding the Nadir siege rather than the Qaynuqa raid. But that can't be, since the rest of the surah deals with the defeat at Uhud that prompted the Qaynuqa attack.

60 She Who Is Tested

Returning to intolerance, Muhammad alleges that his lord began the 60th surah, pleading: *Quran 60:1* "Believers, take not my enemies and yours as allies, offering them love, even though they have rejected the truth that has come to you, and have driven out the Prophet and you because you believe in Allah! [The Meccans believed in Allah too.

Muhammad was pushing Ar-Rahman when he was driven out.] If you have come out to struggle [fight jihad] in My Cause, and to seek My Pleasure, (take them not as friends), holding secret converse of love with them: for I am aware of all you conceal. And any of you that does this has strayed from the Straight Path. If they were to get the better of you, they would be your foes, and stretch forth their hands and their tongues against you with evil (designs)." Allah finally gets around to talking about love and he tells Muslims not to do it. If you want to please the Islamic god you have to hate.

Recognizing that the people Muhammad was telling his faithful to hate, on behalf of Allah, were their own family members; he explains: *Quran 60:3* "Your ties to your relatives and to your children will not avail you on the Day of Doom; He will part you." This verse contradicts a number of more "family oriented" ones, and that's a

problem. Contradictions are evidence something isn't true, or at least isn't godly. And all of the "nice" verses came earlier and were abrogated by this one.

Ever predictable, our illiterate prophet corrupted yet another Bible story, meaning Abraham to make his case. *Quran 60:4* "There is for you an excellent example, a pattern in Abraham and those with him, when they said to their people: 'We are through with you and with what you worship besides Allah. We reject you. Hostility and hate have come between us forever, unless you believe in Allah only.'"

Hostility and hatred for anyone who does not surrender remains a core motivation for Islamic intolerance. Yet Abraham simply left town and headed to the Promised Land. There is no evidence that he hated anyone, and even less that he spoke of serving a Meccan Moon God. After all, by leaving Ur he was abandoning "Sin," the Chaldean Moon God, from which the Allah cults were derived.

The twisted spirit of Islam uses a triple negative to say that Muslims don't have to hate everybody. *Quran 60:8* "Allah forbids you not, with regard to those who fight you not for (your) Religion nor drive you out of your homes, from dealing kindly and justly with them: for Allah loves those who are just dealers. Allah only forbids you, with regard to those who fight you for (your) Religion, and drive you out of your homes, and support (others) in driving you out, from turning to them (for friendship). Those who turn to them, do wrong." This verse is used by Islamic clerics to justify attacking America. The United States supports Israel, a nation they wrongly contend has driven Muslims from their homes.

Still getting heat from his fellow militants for having capitulated at Hudaibiya, Muhammad had his god breach "the right of return" part of the contract. While it's foolish to trust a prophet and god who do not honor their vows, this annulment has far reaching implications. In the second to last surah, Allah will abrogate the entire treaty of Hudaibiya, and thus justify his messenger's attack during a time of "peace." This set a Muslim precedent: their signature

on any peace accord is as meaningless as their prophet's words. *Quran 60:10* "Muslims, when there come to you believing women fugitives, examine them: Allah knows best as to their Faith: if you ascertain that they are Believers, then send them not back to the Unbelievers. They are not lawful for them."

I'm sure this makes sense because it's "scripture" dictated directly from god: *Quran 60:11* "And if any of your wives deserts you to the Unbelievers, and you have an accession (by the coming over of a woman from the other side), afterward you have your turn (of triumph), then give unto those whose wives have gone the like of that which they have spent, and fear Allah." I know you think you understand what you believe he said but I'm not sure you realize that what you read is not what he meant.

The next verse demonstrates how surahs were jumbled together haphazardly. The oath of women took place after the conquest of Mecca. Yet much of this surah deals with the dissolution of the treaty that ultimately lead to the conquest. And that poses a serious problem for Muslims. It means that their prophet's Companions couldn't remember when something was revealed or the context of the revelation. Thus the book they claim was written perfectly by Allah is out of order, something inconsistent with the nature of God. Moreover, if it is randomly assembled and out of context, there is little chance that it accurately represents what Muhammad claimed he deciphered.

Quran 60:12 "O Prophet! When believing women come to you to take the oath of fealty [allegiance] to you, that they will not associate any other thing with Allah, that they will not steal, that they will not commit adultery, that they will not kill their children, that they will not utter slander, intentionally forging falsehood, and that they will not disobey you (Muhammad) in any matter, then do you receive their allegiance, and pray to Allah for their forgiveness." As will become abundantly clear when we arrive at this point in the chronology, the oath of allegiance was to Muhammad, not Allah. Muslim women surrendered to him. They were forced to obey his

every command. At long last, he took his revenge. And while it's a detail, "not associating any other thing with Allah" suggests that Allah was one of many things, or idols.

Back to basics... *Quran 60:13* "Believers, turn not to people on whom is the Wrath of Allah, for they are already in despair, just as the Unbelievers are in despair about those (buried) in graves." The end of this surah is hypocritical. It is Muslims who fret over the fate of their dead, for there is no assurance of paradise (except for martyrs who die killing infidels). This is why all Muslims must blurt out "peace be unto him" every time they say Muhammad's name. The prophet didn't die a martyr and thus may not have been forgiven by his capricious god. In Christianity, by contrast, salvation is assured, it is a gift from Yahweh. All you have to do is accept his gift and paradise is yours.

61 The Ranks

Moving on, we find that the 61st surah is equally violent and delusional. Its opening salvo blasts away at the prophet's favorite subject, "fighting."

Quran 61:2 "O Muslims, why say one thing and do another? Grievously odious and hateful is it in the sight of Allah that you say that which you do not. Truly Allah loves those who fight in His Cause in a battle array, as if they were a solid cemented structure." While that might explain why there were so many concrete statues of Saddam Hussein, "Allah "loving those who fight" destroys the myth that Islam is a religion.

Coveting that which is Yahweh's, Allah claimed that Moses was really Muhammad, practicing Islam, in an earlier life. *Quran 61:5* "And (remember), Moses said: 'O my people, why do you annoy and insult me, when you well know that I am Allah's Messenger?' Then when they turned away, Allah caused them to be deceived."

According to Allah, even Jesus was converted to Islam... *Quran 61:6* "And Jesus, the son of Mary, said: 'Children of Israel, I am the Messenger of Allah (sent) to you, confirming that (which was

revealed) before me in the Torah, and giving Glad Tidings of a Messenger to come after me, whose name shall be Ahmad, the Praised One.' But when he came to them with Clear Signs, they said, 'this is sorcery!'"

Search as I might, I can't find this in my Bible. But it sure makes Paul's warning ring true.

Quran 61:7 "Who does greater wrong than one who invents falsehood against Allah, even as he is being summoned to Islam? And Allah guides not the disbelievers. Their intention is to extinguish Allah's Light (by blowing) with their mouths: But Allah will complete His Light, even though the Unbelievers detest (it). It is He Who has sent His Messenger with Guidance and the Religion of Truth (Islam), that he may make it conquer all religion, even though the disbelievers hate (it)." The phrase "conquer all religion" should be fair warning to the ecumenical movement, those who say all faiths present different paths to the same God, and should therefore be approached with respect and tolerance. Further, in light of what we just read in Isaiah, this pronouncement is a dead ringer for Lucifer.

It's time to make a deal. Sell your soul to this devil and he will escort you into the gardens of delight. *Quran 61:10* "Believers, shall I lead you to a bargain or trade that will save you from a painful torment? That you believe in Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad), and that you strive and fight in the Cause of Allah with your property and your lives: That will be best for you, if you but knew!" Since Allah's Cause is defined as fighting or jihad, this is a call to martyrdom - it's the anthem of suicide bombers. *Quran 61:12* "He will forgive you your sins, and admit you to Gardens under which rivers flow, and to beautiful mansions in Eden: that is indeed the Supreme Achievement. And another (favor) which you love: help from Allah for a speedy victory over your enemies." Yes, Muslim militants love a speedy victory. Time is money.

Quran 61:14 "O Muslims! Be helpers of Allah: As Jesus the son of Mary said to the Disciples, 'Who will be my helpers (in the Cause) of

Allah.' Said the disciples, 'We are Allah's helpers.' Then a portion of the Children of Israel believed, and a portion disbelieved: But We gave power to those who believed against their enemies, and they became the victorious." Allah is saying, "Fight for me and I will give you the power to kill my enemies - the Children of Israel."

62 The Day of Congregation

So that we might know why the Quran was so poorly written, Allah began the 62nd surah proclaiming: *Quran 62:2* "It is He Who has sent to the unlettered ones a Messenger from among them, to rehearse and recite to them His Verses, to purify them, and to instruct them in the Book and Sunnah (of Muhammad); they had been in manifest error." The Quran is an illiterate rehearsing scripture to the unlettered. Perfect.

This next verse is vintage Muhammad. It's proof he and his wannabe god were racists. *Quran 62:5* "The likeness of those who are entrusted with the Taurat (Torah), who subsequently failed in those (obligations), is that of an ass which carries huge books (but understands them not). Wretched is the likeness of folk who deny the Verses of Allah. And Allah guides not disbelievers." Allah just had his illiterate prophet call the literate Jews "asses" for carrying books they did not understand. Astonishing. And not that it's important, but there's a contradiction. Earlier, Allah said that Jews were swine and monkeys, not asses.

For a "book" so dependant on the Jews and their scripture, Allah and his unlettered pen pal sure don't seem to like them very much. *Quran 62:6* "Say: 'You Jews! If you think that you are friends to Allah, to the exclusion of (other) men, then desire death, if you are truthful.' But never will they long (for death), because of what their hands have done before them! Allah knows well the polytheists! Say: 'The Death from which you flee will truly overtake you. Then will you be sent back to the Knower of things secret and open, and He will tell you the things that you did!'" How's that for a bottom line? Desire death if you are truthful.

63 The Hypocrites

Now that Allah has helped his prophet condemn Jews, it's time to turn on the "bad" Muslims - those nasty hypocrites. In a surah named in their honor, we read: *Quran 63:1* "When the Hypocrites come to you they say, 'We bear witness that you are indeed the Messenger of Allah.' Allah knows you are His Messenger, and Allah bears witness the Hypocrites are indeed liars." Which means they were liars when they: "bore witness that Muhammad was the Messenger of Allah."

Quran 63:2 "They have made their oaths a screen, thus they obstruct (men) from the Path of Allah: truly evil are their deeds. That is because they believed, then they rejected Faith: So a seal was set on their hearts: therefore they understand not." I'm curious. If Muhammad was so wonderful, how could so many of those who lived in his presence have rejected him and his religion? This avalanche of abandonment was clearly the reason Muhammad had to tell his militants: *Bukhari:V4B52N260* "If a Muslim discards his faith, kill him." Islam must be forced on people. No one in their right mind chooses it. And once in, no one leaves this club alive.

Quran 63:4 "When you look at them, their bodies please you; and when they speak, you listen to their words. They are pieces of wood propped up. They think every cry is against them. They are the enemies; so beware of them. The curse of Allah is on them! Allah will destroy them. How are they deluded and perverted?"

Since Allah repeatedly defines "bad" Muslim hypocrites as those unwilling to leave their homes to fight, peaceful Muslims ought to know that their god has "cursed" them, that they are his "enemy," and that he wants to "destroy" them because they're "perverted."

So how does all of this square with predestination? *Quran 63:6* "It is equal to them whether you ask forgiveness or not. Allah will never forgive them. Allah does not forgive the transgressing people." Then whom, might I ask, does he forgive? Perfect people like Muhammad?

Think about the absurdity of this statement. Only transgressors need forgiveness, yet they will receive none. So only those who don't

need to be forgiven will be forgiven for what they didn't need to be forgiven for. No one is going to accuse Allah of being smart.

The Quran suggests that Muhammad and his Meccan emigrants had overstayed their welcome. *Quran 63:7* "They are the ones who say, 'Spend nothing on those who are with Allah's Messenger so that they will desert him.' But to Allah belong the treasures of the earth; but the Hypocrites understand not. They say, 'If we return to Medina, surely the more honorable (element) will expel the meaner (i.e., Muhammad).' But honor, power and glory belong to Allah and His Messenger." It's interesting that the first Muslims considered Muhammad "mean." They also recognized that his parasites, or mercenaries, were only hanging around for the money. And why, if the "treasures of the earth" belonged to Allah, did Abu Bakr prowl the streets begging Jews to "give Allah a good loan?"

Since the established families of Yathrib were unwilling to finance the prophet's piracy, Allah repeatedly ordered Muslims to pay the zakat, a tax of which Muhammad was beneficiary. *Quran 63:10* "Spend out of the substance [booty] which We gave you before death comes and you say, 'My Lord, why didn't You give me respite for a little while? I wish I had given (more).'" Financing the prophet's terrorist campaigns was now on Allah's list of "good deeds."

The Noble Quran footnotes a Bukhari Hadith to explain this verse. "The Prophet said, 'Everyday two angels come down from heaven. One says, "O Allah, reward every person who spends in Your Cause." The other says, "O Allah, destroy every miser."'"

64 The Cheating

Moving on to the 64th surah, we discover that the prophet is losing believers in droves. He remains fixated on those who are rejecting of Islam: *Quran 64:5* "Has not the story reached you of those who disbelieved before? They tasted the ill effects of their unbelief. They tasted a painful torment because there came to them messengers with Clear Proofs, but they said: 'Shall (mere) human beings direct us.' So they rejected and turned away. But Allah can do

without (them): Allah is Rich, the Owner of Praise. Those who reject Faith and treat Our Signs as falsehoods, they will be Companions of the Fire, to dwell therein forever: an evil resort." If Allah is indeed Satan, he can't do without man. He needs men to doing his bidding.

The following verse establishes Allah as the lord of disasters, pain, and suffering, of disease, failure, and heartache. *Quran 64:11* "No calamity occurs, no affliction comes, except by the decision and preordainment of Allah." *Quran 64:12* "So obey Allah, and obey His Messenger (Muhammad): but if you turn back, the duty of Our Messenger devolves only to convey. Allah! There is no ilah but He." Returning to the hypocrites, we are told that they are lurking everywhere. *Quran 64:14* "Believers, truly, among your wives and your children there are enemies for you: so beware of them! ... Your wealth and your children are only a trial." Islam is twisted and inverted. Wives and children are a blessing, not enemies - a joy, not a trial.

Ever eager to fleece his flock, the profiteer recited: *Quran 64:16* "Fear Allah as much as you can; listen and obey. Pay the zakat. Those saved from covetousness prosper. If you loan to Allah a beautiful loan, He will double it. He will grant Forgiveness: for Allah is most ready to appreciate." Just think of what this guy could have done with cable TV. "Step right up and buy your forgiveness here."

65 The Divorce

Surah 65:12 reads, "It is Allah who has created seven heavens and as many earths." Where might we find the other six earths? If these refer to the planets in our solar system, then they are short by two or three depending upon how one looks at Pluto.

66 The Prohibition

The 66th surah was also revealed around this time. It's called "Prohibition." Incredibly, it too was focused on Muhammad's sexual indulgences. The only thing it "prohibited" was criticism of the prophet's decadent lifestyle. *Quran 66:1* "O Prophet! Why forbid yourself that which Allah has made lawful to you? You seek to please

your consorts. And Allah is Forgiving, Most Kind. Allah has already sanctioned for you the dissolution of your vows." Here's the rub.

Earlier, Muhammad said that his god approved a maximum of four wives, inclusive of sex slaves. But he woke up one morning and had at least six times that number. He needed to prune his harem or get his god to amend the Quran - to cut his favorite prophet a deal. He chose the latter. In doing so, he made a mockery of his scripture. But not to worry; he banned mocking in the previous surah.

The passage contained a fatal line for a prophet: "Allah has sanctioned the dissolution of your vows." A "sanction" is permission or approval. It authorizes or ratifies something. In this context "dissolution" means to abrogate, dissolve, or break. A "vow" is a solemn promise, a pledge or an earnest declaration. Muhammad's principal vows were that he was the Messenger of God, that the Quran was revealed by Allah, and that following his example would lead to paradise. If you are a Muslim and are reliant on these promises, be forewarned: "Allah has sanctioned the dissolution of [Muhammad's] vows."

Quran 66:3 "When the Prophet disclosed a matter in confidence to one of his consorts, she then divulged it, and Allah made it known to him. He confirmed part and repudiated part. When he told her, she said, 'Who told you this.' He said, 'He Who knows and is well-acquainted.'"

You've got to give Muhammad credit for one thing - it takes guts to pass off pillow talk for scripture. But it begs the question: what on earth did Muhammad divulge to one of his sex slaves that was so incriminating the rumor had to be squashed by a "divine" ordinance?

Speaking directly to the consorts, the "creator of the universe" gave us a clue as he tried to quell a rift in his aged prophet's harem: *Quran 66:4* "If you two (women) turn in repentance to him, it would be better. Your hearts have been impaired, for you desired (the ban) [on how many girls Muhammad could play with at a time]. But if you back each other up against (Muhammad), truly Allah is his protector,

and Gabriel, and everyone who believes - and furthermore, the angels will back (him) up." With his insecurities showing, "god" issued another veiled threat. But he also answered the preceding riddle. Muhammad had let his guard down, and while frolicking with one of his captives, said something like: "Stop complaining or I'll make up a Quran saying Allah and his angels are with me and against you."

Islam's prophet wants us to believe that his "god" got tough on his unruly brothel. He said that if they continued to bellyache, he would change them out for a fresh batch of virgins. Funny thing, though; Muhammad was the only one who heard Allah say any of this. *Quran 66:5* "Maybe, if he divorces you (all), Allah will give him in exchange consorts better than you, submissive, faithful, obedient, adorers who worship, who travel, and are inclined to fasting – previously married or virgins."

This verse exposes the true nature of the Quran. Muhammad was willing to contrive godly revelations to silence his wives and concubines and to add to his collection of experienced women and playful virgins. He even ran a personal ad: "Seeking girls who were submissive, obedient, hungry, willing to travel and worship me." Even the word "consort" is intriguing. Webster defines it as the spouse of a reigning monarch. The prophet had become king.

While all that is bad, it's not what bothers me the most about Muhammad and Islam. What irks me is that this man put a system in place that ultimately coerced three billion people to their doom. Under penalty of death, his pronouncements assured that everyone living in a conquered land would live in economic, intellectual, and religious poverty - that they would lose their freedoms and their souls. As such, I consider Muhammad to be the most destructive and evil man who ever lived.

Some might object and say that there is sexual indulgence in the Bible. And so there is. But it was not condoned by Yahweh. When David and Solomon let their lust get the best of them, God stopped

supporting them as he once had. The Israel that had grown great under their leadership became divided, and it was ultimately conquered, with the Jews being led into captivity and then dispersed.

After telling us that he is perverted, Allah says he's demonic as well. He's going to use men's bodies as fagots for hell's fires. This verse is Quran 66:6, so Satan might be giving us a clue. For those who may not know, the book of Revelation in the Bible says that the mark of the Beast – the Antichrist - is 666. "O ye who believe! Save yourselves and your families from a Fire whose fuel is Men and Stones, over which are angels stern (and) severe as wardens, who flinch not (from executing) the commands they receive from Allah, but do (precisely) what they are commanded." Allah and Satan have an awful lot in common - including their interests and the place they spend their time.

You may be wondering if the Quran's other 666 is equally Satanic? Opening the Devil's favorite book to Quran 6:66 we find wardens and Allah deceiving men - passing off a lie as truth - Satan's favorite vocation. 6:66 reads: "The people reject this (Book) and call it a lie though it is the truth. Say: 'I am not a warden over you.'" It goes on to warn: "When you see men who meddle with Our Revelations, turn away, withdrawing from them. Satan makes you forget." And that's a serious problem for Islam because... *Bukhari:V6B61N550* "The Prophet said, 'It is a bad thing that some of you say, "I have forgotten such-and-such verse of the Quran." For indeed, I have been caused to forget it.'"

Chatting with his victims in hell, Allah proclaims: *Quran 66:7* "O you unbelieving Infidels, make no excuses for yourselves this Day [of Doom]! You are being paid back for what you did!" Gloating is one of Satan's least admirable qualities.

In the next verse, we have yet another admission. Those who knew Muhammad best humiliated him for his feeble attempts at scripture and mocked him for the gross discrepancies between his life and that of a real prophet. *Quran 66:8* "Believers, turn to Allah with

repentance: perhaps your Lord may remove your ills, admitting you to Gardens. That Day, He will not permit His Prophet to be humiliated."

Giving hate a divine blessing, the Islamic god shares: *Quran 66:9* "O Prophet! Strive hard against the unbelieving Infidels and the Hypocrites; be severe against them. Their abode is Hell, an evil resort." If this is tolerant, I'd hate to see intolerant.

To demonstrate his hostility, the Black Stone perverts another Bible story for your reading pleasure: *Quran 66:10* "Allah cites, as an example to the unbelieving Infidels, the wife of Nuh [Noah] and the wife of Lut [Lot]: they were under [not with] two of our righteous slaves, but they betrayed their (husbands), acting treacherously toward them, and they profited nothing. They were told: 'Enter the Fire!'"

Methinks this verse was really made up to scare Muhammad's wives, but that's just a guess.

Then, mixing a little originality with delusion, the Meccan moon god veers away from the Biblical script as he concludes the surah: *Quran 66:11* "And Allah cites, as an example to those who believe, the wife of Firon [Pharaoh]: Behold she said: 'O my Lord! Build for me near You a mansion in the Garden, and save me from Firon [Pharaoh] and his doings, save me from evil-doing folk.' And **Mary the daughter of Imran**, who guarded her chastity; and We breathed into (her body) Our Spirit; and she testified to the truth of the words of her Lord and of His Scripture Books. She was an obedient (slave)." The Mary "who guarded her chastity" was the daughter of Heli. Allah would have done well to read the Bible before he tried to elaborate on it.

67 The Kingdom

To understand Muhammad's motivations, his god's nature, and Islam's purpose we must thoughtfully consider every early revelation. Each provides something we can use to free Muslims from Islam and in turn free ourselves from Islamic terror. In that light, let's

review Maududi's writings on the 67th surah: "It is characteristic of early revelations in that it presents the entire teachings of Islam and the object of the Prophet's mission so that they could be assimilated easily. During this time, most Meccans cursed the Prophet and prayed for his and the believer.' destruction." A few surahs ago we were told that the unbelievers were in hell because they didn't pray. But that aside, we're about to discover "the entire teaching of Islam and the object of the Prophet's mission."

Quran 67:1 "Blessed is He who holds the reins of Kingship." Why is this written in third person if it's supposed to be the Lord is speaking? And why is god blessing Himself? Perhaps this is another confession – evidence of Muhammad's ambition. An insecure man saw himself as king. According to the Quran, death precedes life and both are a test. This is followed by Islam's greatest omission. The test isn't explained - the Quran doesn't give the rules by which we are to be judged. "Who has created death and life that He may test you - which of you is best in deeds; He is the Mighty, the Forgiving."

Muhammad's worldview was upside down. Unable to give followers a reason to live, he gave Muslims a reason to die - testing their will to sacrifice their lives as martyrs. Islam was more about pain than paradise. Unable to convince men to choose his religion based upon its merits, Muhammad threatened them with damnation. And his religion was more about puffery than proof. Unable to produce a sign, a miracle, a prophecy, Muhammad pushed out his chest and simply proclaimed himself Messenger. *Ishaq:116* "I heard the Apostle say, 'I have never invited anyone to accept Islam who hasn't shown signs of reluctance, suspicion and hesitation.'"

Now that we know the motivation for Islam was power, it's time to meet its god and witness his teaching *Quran 67:3* "We created seven heavens, one above the other. Muhammad, can you see any fault in Ar-Rahman's creation? Look again: Can you see any rifts or fissures? Then look again and yet again. Your gaze turns back dazed and tired. We have adorned the lowest skies with lamps, and We have made them missiles to drive away the devils and against the

stone Satans, and for them We have prepared the doom of Hell and the penalty of torment in the most intense Blazing Fire. For those who reject their Lord is the punishment of Hell: Evil, it is such a wretched destination. When they are flung therein, they will hear the terrible drawing in of their breath and loud moaning even as the flame blazes forth, roaring with rage as it boils up, bursting with fury. Every time a fresh crowd is cast in, Hell's wardens will ask, 'Did no Warner come to you.' They will say: 'Yes indeed; a Warner did come to us, but we rejected him and said, The Lord never sent down any Message: you are nothing more than an egregious delusion!'"

Muhammad's spirit has a name: Ar-Rahman - the deity of the Yemeni Hanifs. The first pillar of Islam has been pulverized. There is a god besides Allah. The Quran says so. But monotheism and religious foundations torn asunder, this idol is no less delusional or demented than Muhammad's Lord.

Calling stars lamps that will be turned into missiles to drive away devils is dimwitted, but when it comes to gods, I'll take feeble-minded to demented, any day. Ar-Rahman says that he personally prepared the torment in the Blazing Fire. And as before, he seems to relish the details. The fire is intense, it is a wretched place, the victims are flung in, their breath is choked out, they moan, roaring with rage as the flames boil up around them - bursting in fury. Crowds of new victims are callously called "fresh." Then to add indignity to insult, the unbelievers are interrogated by hell's wardens.

While creation and astronomy are obviously weaknesses on Ar-Rahman's resume, when it comes to pain and suffering he is an expert. In that it's beneath God to ramble on in such a nasty tone, the Quran leaves us in a quandary. If God didn't inspire these words - who did?

I'd like to propose a source of inspiration. We have ample evidence to suspect Khadija's involvement in the conception of the Profitable Prophet Plan, and selling Muhammad on it. After two years of silence we have a series of revelations that speak of making

money (Khadija) and empowering and enriching destitute orphans (Muhammad). We even have sworn testimony, confessions that purport to be scripture.

This takes us to vengeance. It's the motivation for the onslaught of hellish pain so graphically and vociferously presented in these initial surahs. They strongly suggest personal knowledge. The terrible drawing in of breath, the loud moaning that follows, flames boiling up, bursting forth with rage, combined with god shackling, choking, and pouring boiling water on men is beyond normal imagination.

Fortunately, we are given a clue as to the root cause that underlies this inhuman rage. Each time a fresh wound is inflicted the tormentor tells his victims that it's their fault. They deserve their fate. If they weren't so bad, so unworthy, so undesirable, if they had only listened, they wouldn't be punished. Such is the modus operandi of a typical child abuser. There is a considerable body of evidence in the Hadith and Quran that screams to us today: Muhammad was molested. Nobody wanted him. He was abandoned by his father and rejected by his mother. Those with substance, his uncle Lahab and grandfather Muttalib, saw him as an inconvenience. The Bedouin woman into whose custody he was placed viewed him as unworthy, as she knew she wouldn't be paid for her services. The scene was ripe for abuse. In the low-tech world of the Arabian Desert, campfires, scalding water, pitch, thorns, and shackles may well have been the implements of torture. And I suspect that the would-be prophet was told that he deserved the punishment. Then, as so often happens, the victim came full circle.

Muhammad went from prey to perpetrator - from abused to abuser. With this in mind, let's jump back into the 67th surah - one of the first "revealed" to Muhammad - one that contains "the entire teaching of Islam and the object of the Prophet's mission." *Quran 67:10* "They will say, 'Had we but listened and learned, we wouldn't be in the burning flames.' So they shall acknowledge their guilt, but there will be no joy for the inmates of the blazing fire." Muhammad is imagining his critics accepting blame for their hellish predicament

just as the victims of child abuse internalize their guilt. The perpetrators of such heinous crimes assuage their consciences by telling the abused that they are being punished because they didn't listen. They do it so often and so vehemently, victims begin to see themselves as somehow responsible for the torment they are enduring. Yet whether they falsely confess to their complicity or keep it inside, the torture never ends - they remain prisoners to the pain.

All too often, the tormentor manages to twist reality, to somehow show their ultimate restraint as a form of mercy. The abuser views himself as merciful, even gracious and forgiving, for suspending the torture he is inflicting. And this strategy enables the perpetrator to control their prey. Authority and power satiate their cravings; they hide their inadequacies. The final ingredient in this demented recipe is the threat of future calamity. The abused are told that they are being watched by the all-powerful predator. If they squeal, he'll make them pay; he'll make the consequence grievous.

Quran 67:12 "For those who fear the Lord in secret there is a reward. Whether you say a thing secretly or openly, He knows your innermost thoughts." Let me translate this for you. If you keep quiet out of fear, you will be rewarded with a reprieve from punishment. But be careful of what you think and say, because I am watching you.

The following verses vainly try to establish a sense of legitimate authority for the Wrathful Tormentor, painting the perpetrator as "Gracious." *Quran 67:14* "It is He who has made the earth subservient to you that you may travel and eat the things He provided. [Be nice and you won't be chained, burned, or have to eat trash. But if you squeal...] To Him you shall return. Are you so unafraid that He will not open the earth to swallow you, pelt you with showers of stones, or let loose on you a violent wind so that you shall know how terrible is My warning [threat]? But indeed men before them rejected My warning. They denied, so then how terrible will be My punishment of them and My wrath." It's an old and perverted story: victimization is the victim's fault because he or she ignored the obvious signs of the tormentor's authority and justification.

You may think that I'm making too much of a single surah, but this surah does not stand alone. Pain and punishment for those who do not acquiesce to the authority of the perpetrator is the Quran's single most dominant theme with one thousand iterations. Being burnt alive is the most common form of torment. We are even told that men's bodies, their flesh, fuel the fire.

We also have another poignant clue in this passage, a Freudian slip. Muhammad begins by referring to god as "He," establishing his lord's power, control, and justification. Then he transitions to "My" as he says "My warning they denied, so then how terrible will be My rejection of them and My wrath." And all of this, unlike most of the Quran, is in singular (He and My) not the usual plural (We and Our). That's because this is personal with Muhammad. We are looking directly into the heart of Islam's founder.

Roasting men alive is not the only method of punishment deployed in the Quran. Yet each and every variation is consistent with what the would-be prophet might have endured around a Bedouin campfire. The other ghoulish treatments include being forced to drink scalding water, being made to eat thorns, and choking down boiling pitch. Clothes are set on fire. Men are shackled with twine and turned on a spit. And while I cannot prove that our orphan was abused as a child, all the evidence points in that direction.

It explains why the Quran is so filled with threats of pain and punishment. It explains the nature of the torments. It explains the underlying reason for them. And it explains why the prophet was so angry at uncle Abu. By not adopting him, Lahab was ultimately responsible for the anguish Muhammad endured. It even explains the motivation for Islam.

Lahab controlled the religious scam Muhammad coveted. He had what his nephew craved - power and wealth. They would have provided relief. Since the Quran was too poorly written, too foolish, too contradictory, and too twisted to be divinely inspired, there must have been an ulterior motivation behind such haunting words. If not

abuse, then what? Thus far, Islam has been as transparent as a cloudless desert sky. Let's take a quick inventory. At Khadija's urging, Muhammad usurped the authority of an unnamed lord to stake his claim to the wealth that flowed from his family's religious scam. A hellish childhood created a hellish religion that looks suspiciously similar to what the prophet may have personally endured. Heaven was created in his image as well, depicted as the lustful realm an abandoned boy would have desired - a realm where the women who rejected him were used to bring him pleasure. God's character and words came to reflect the prophet's wishes.

The remainder of the 67th surah simply wallows in puddles of delusion and despair. *Quran 67:19* "Do they not observe the birds above them, spreading their wings and folding them in? Nothing holds them aloft except Ar-Rahman: Truly Ar-Rahman watches over all things." Flight happens because Ar-Rahman holds birds aloft. It's clear Muhammad never went to physics class. Bernoulli's principle, the law that explains aerodynamic lift, was way too complex. And make no mistake, this is offered as a proof of Ar-Rahman's existence, not as a metaphor. Yet for a god so into holding birds aloft, he sure wasn't much help on the morning of 9/11/2001. Perhaps Ar-Rahman was distracted burning infidels. No, that's not right. Knowing Muhammad's lord as we do, his spirit let go of the United and American birds so that he could watch thousands of infidels burn. "Allahu Akbar!"

With the Lord's divine authority firmly established, we return to "The Kingdom" surah. *Quran 67:20* "Who is he that will send an army to assist you besides Ar-Rahman? The unbelievers are lost in delusion." Another motivation, another teaching is revealed. Ar-Rahman is a militaristic god with an army. Jihad would soon become Islam's most recognizable attribute, the means the messenger would use to abuse his adversaries.

As we discovered earlier, Ar-Rahman was a pagan rock idol with a House like Allah's. The two gods vied for attention. And it's clear that Allah was slighted in the early going. Not only hasn't he been

mentioned thus far, he wouldn't find his way into Islam for quite some time. It's not a very nice way to treat the Lord of the House. So why choose this name?

Muslim scholars have no viable explanation as to why Muhammad called his Lord Ar-Rahman. The best they can do is say that god has many names and that Ar-Rahman became one of their god's attributes. But that's nonsense. Ar-Rahman was the name of a pagan deity, one much better known - at least outside the tiny village of Mecca - than Allah. He was an idol - not an attribute. Further, all of the initial religiosity contained in the early revelations mirrors the religion of the Hanifs - the followers of Ar-Rahman.

There are serious problems associated with the prophet choosing to name his spirit Ar-Rahman. When Muhammad ultimately migrated from the shallow doctrinal pool of the Hanifs to the unimaginably deep reservoir of the Jews, he was forced to claim that his Lord was their Lord - the Biblical God, Yahweh. Otherwise, why were all the characters and stories so similar? But that was problematic. Although Muhammad didn't know it, the God of the Bible had a name - Yahweh. He didn't know because the Jews were afraid to say it for fear of blasphemy. And since he was illiterate, Muhammad couldn't read any of the 6,868 times YHWH, or Yahweh, was written in their Scriptures. Just like our Bible translations today, when the Hebrew word says "Yahweh," God's personal name, we read and say "the Lord." But Joe is not Jim. Moses is not Muhammad. And Yahweh is neither Ar-Rahman nor Allah.

As with politicians, a blunder becomes a crisis when it is covered up and then exposed. The Islamic clerics, following their prophet's lead, have tried to sweep the name of the Quran's first god under the rug. So we must ask: if there is nothing to hide - why try so hard to hide it? Of the many Quran translations, all but two errantly replace Ar-Rahman's name with an attribute like "Merciful," the title "Lord," the generic "God," or with the name "Allah." But unlike the Jews, who misinterpreted the Third Commandment, there is no excuse for changing Ar-Rahman to Lord, God, or Allah.

This problem is exacerbated by the invocation that was later added before each surah. In their desire to make Ar-Rahman into Allah and to make both appear "good" in spite of their scriptures, this line is repeated 113 times: "In the name of Allah, the Benevolent (Ar-Rahim), the Merciful (Ar-Rahman)." So desperate are Islamic scholars to present their hateful, punitive, and warlike spirit in a favorable light, one even wrote a book proclaiming, "Merciful and Benevolent are the Quran's most repeated attributes for Allah." Holy hogwash. The salutation wasn't part of the Quranic revelation. It's an invocation - one as lame as it is contradictory.

For those who may be curious, I'll digress a moment. The Third Commandment does not say: "Thou shall not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain." Not only is it beneath Yahweh to write such a trivial thing in stone, his name isn't "the Lord." A name can't be "taken," and "vain" means either egotistical as it relates to a person, or failed as it relates to an endeavor. In that the line was meaningless, Jews, and later Christians, falsely assumed that our Creator was telling us that they shouldn't swear or say, "Yahweh."

The Commandment as it was actually written in Hebrew says something that is vital to our very survival: "You shall not accept or advance in the name or character of Yahweh, your deity, anything that is deceptive or destructive." Our failure to understand this Commandment and live by it is the reason Holy Wars are fought. Our tolerance of things that purport to be godly, but are instead false and destructive, is why Islam exists. It is why Muslim militants kill us. It is why the world is, and has been, in such a horrible mess.

So why didn't Muhammad initially name his dark spirit? Why did he begin by calling him by the Hebrew, hence Hanif title "Lord?" Why then did he finally name him after a rival to the Meccan Allah? Good questions all. And since the Muslim sages don't provide a viable answer, I'll propose one - speculative as it might be. Khadija converted Muhammad by telling him that her aged cousin said that he was a prophet in the line of Moses. This man knew that the Jews called their God "Lord." But the Meccans were not satisfied with a

title. All gods had names. Even pagan stone idols had names - why not Muhammad's god? If he was so important, he must have a name.

That put the wannabe prophet in a pickle. If he called his god by any of the most familiar pagan names - Hubal, Allah, Al-Lat (the female form of Al-Lah), Manat, or Al-Uzza - something would be expected of them. After all, if they could give such marvelous Quran recitals, why not a miracle? Since these idols were close at hand it would have been hard to explain away their lack of participation in the prophet's mission.

With the Meccan pantheon too close for comfort, Muhammad did what he did best. He stole someone else's material. The Hanifs had a religion, and they had a god - one who "lived" a comfortable distance away. He simply appropriated their material and their deity. Ar-Rahman was perfect, in a twisted sort of way. His name meant "merciful." As such it became a way to disguise the Quran's demented edge. It's like calling the Communist dictatorship in China a republic.

Each of the initial Quranic surahs reflected Hanif beliefs and religiosity, not Jewish. The convoluted Bible stories we covered during creation and patriarch chapters were revealed much later - after the prophet had exhausted the rather anemic belief structure of the Hanifs and needed something more. And that too is interesting. The Quran's reliance on the Bible varies inversely with access to the Ka'ba, Allah's House, and directly with access to Jews. If Allah or Ar-Rahman were God, why would that be? While you're pondering that conundrum, consider this: the moment Muhammad migrated to Medina, he capitalized upon the opportunity distance from his god provided. In the 2nd surah, the first revealed after fleeing Mecca, Ar-Rahman became Allah. You see, Allah and his house were now a safe distance south. God changes his name so Muhammad can lay claim to that which he has been chased away from - the religious scam surrounding the Ka'ba. Ar-Rahman is never to be heard from again. He simply fades into the amorphous world of attributes.

As we return to the Quran, we find Muhammad embroiled in an argument - one that fits nicely into the abused theory. *Quran 67:21* "Who is there that can provide you with food in case He was to withhold His provision? Nay, they obstinately persist in rebellion and aversion. Is then one who walks headlong groping, groveling on his face, better guided, or one who walks evenly on a Straight Path?" The quality of this writing is so pathetic it almost makes you feel sorry for Muhammad - almost.

Quran 67:25 "They say: When shall this threat be executed if you are truthful? Say: 'As to the knowledge of the time, it is with the Lord alone: I am sent only to warn you clearly.'" The Meccans were looking for a little proof but our hero couldn't provide any. The best he could do was say, "You just wait. One day when you least expect it, my god will get you." "But when they see the threat, the sorry faces of those who disbelieve will be distraught, and it will be said to them: 'This is what you asked for.' Say (Muhammad): 'See? Whether God destroys me, and those with me, or not, no one can deliver the unbelievers from their grievous doom.' Say: 'He is Ar-Rahman; in Him we believed, and in Him we have placed our trust: Soon will you know which one of us is in manifest error.'" Yes indeed we will. But it saddens me that two billion precious souls have already been lost to the egregious lie that became Islam.

Rant over, Muhammad tried to prove that Ar-Rahman was real. *Quran 67:30* "Say, 'Just think: if your water were to dry up, who would bring you water?" The Meccans were dependent upon the meager and nearly bitter well of Zamzam. Muhammad was telling his clan that its feeble flow was a miracle from Ar-Rahman - a clear sign he was god. He was threatening: "Mess with me and my god will cause you to die of thirst."

According to Muhammad, if it trickled forth, it was a miracle. If it dried up, that too was miraculous. In actuality, the only miracle was that anyone believed him. I'm surprised he didn't claim that as a sign. Therefore, "the entire teaching of Islam and the object of the Prophet's mission" is: the prophet craves power and will threaten anyone to get

it. His god's name is Ar-Rahman and he is sadistically abusive. Stars are missiles used to drive away devils. Muhammad's kin claim he was deluded. For that they will endure flames, roaring with rage. All the while they will be interrogated. The Lord must be feared, not loved, for he will swallow his creation, pelting them with showers of stones. His punishment is as terrible as his wrath. Ar-Rahman has armies ready to march. He threatens to besiege communities, withholding food and water from those who grovel on their faces. What's more, the Islamic god's grievous doom cannot be avoided.

68 The Pen

Having survived the deluge of hate unleashed in the last chapter, let's dive back into the Quran. After all, Islam has seduced a billion souls; there must be something godly somewhere. *Quran 68:1* "I call to witness the Pen and what it writes. [The Islamic god just asked an inanimate object to bolster his credibility by witnessing on his behalf.] You are not a demented madman or possessed." With all the evidence to the contrary, Muhammad found a spirit who didn't think he was crazy. But as reassuring as that may sound to some, it's one of the most disturbing things I have read in a document that purports to be scripture. For if we are to take this at face value, the Islamic god found it necessary to tell his last and most important messenger that he wasn't demon-possessed. *Quran 68:3* "Nay, truly for you is a never-ending reward." I know it's not polite to gloat, but I told you so. Islam was a business transaction between a man who craved power, sex, and money and a spirit who knew how to scratch an itch.

So the most immoral man to claim prophet status, said of himself: *Quran 68:4* "You are an exalted character of tremendous morality. Soon you will see, and they will see, which of you is afflicted with madness. Surely the Lord knows best who errs from His way, and who follows the right course. So don't listen to those who deny, or those who would form compromises with you to get you to relent. Heed not despicable men or contemptible swearers or back-biters, neither obey feeble oath-mongers, or slanderers, going about defaming, hindering good, transgressing beyond bounds, crude, deep

in sin, violent and cruel, greedy, and intrusive, ignoble, and besides all that, mean and infamous because they possesses wealth and numerous sons." I'm astonished that someone would have the gall to pass off this hateful, mean-spirited rant as scripture. There were twenty slurs in this paragraph alone. One would have been more than sufficient.

Quran 68:15 "When you recite Our proofs and verses (from the Quran) they cry, 'Tales of the ancients, mere fables of long ago.' Soon shall We muzzle them and brand the beast on the snout!" Ouch! Muhammad's Lord chafes when he's called a plagiarizer. Must be hitting a little too close to home. Let's turn to the Sira to see how close...

Ishaq:180 "According to my information, the Apostle often sat by a young Christian slave named Jabr. The Meccans said, 'He is the one who teaches Muhammad most of what he brings.'" Then Allah revealed, *Quran 16:103* "We know what they (pagans) say: 'It is only a mortal man who teaches him (Muhammad). But the tongue of the man they wickedly point to is notably foreign, while this (Quran) is pure Arabic.'" When accused of plagiarism, the best Team Islam could do was to claim that the Bible Jabr was quoting from wasn't written in Arabic. That's a problem.

First, by responding to the Meccan's claim that Muhammad was out of his mind, a demon-possessed madman, plagiarizing scripture, the Quran confirmed that these were legitimate concerns. Muhammad's kin were convinced he was demon possessed and insane.

Second, the Quran continues to reflect man's least civil nature rather than rising above the fray and inspiring humankind. Name-calling isn't divine and the never-ending argument isn't motivational. Further, without the supplemental "scripture" from the Hadith, the Quran's response is senseless. No one would have any way of knowing who was talking to whom, or why. Senseless material that

floats aimlessly outside place, circumstance, and time doesn't belong in a book that claims to be dictated word for word by God.

Third, if Arabic was Allah's chosen language for revelation, why were "his" earlier revelations written in Hebrew and Greek? And as illiterates, Team Islam remains confused as to how translations work. Words are just tools, names for things and ideas mankind uses to convey a message. Every language has a word for demon, god, mad, and plagiarize. But this argument goes to the root of why today's Muslims say their Quranic message can't be translated - they still don't understand the nature of language. Little do they know, the Greek Gospels they are so fond of claiming credit for literally began their existence as translations of Aramaic conversations.

Fourth, the source of the Quran's inspiration and its audience was so dimwitted, the claim was posited that changing the language obfuscated the source. That's as lame as Muslims claiming that Muhammad couldn't have stolen his Quran from the Bible because he couldn't read 'suggesting the surahs were miraculous. Yet even the Quran pokes holes in this argument by saying the Jews incorrectly read their scriptures to Muhammad, saying words that weren't really on their scrolls. All this Christian source had to do was to verbally convey the gist of the Biblical stories. And judging by the quality of the material we are reading, the prophet was qualified to twist them from there.

Fifth, by bringing this argument, the Quran injured itself. The rebuttal is a lie. The Quran wasn't written in "pure Arabic." The plethora of parentheses in the Quran text we have been examining proves this. They were put there to fill in missing words, fix the grammatical errors, solve the problem of dangling participles, and render a discernable message.

Moreover, as you'll discover in the "Source Material" appendix, the Quran's most important words are foreign. They are Christian Syriac or Rabbinic Hebrew. Allah's book contains many words that have no meaning in any language, including Arabic. In its defense,

the Quran says only Allah knows what they mean. But that defeats the whole purpose of scripture.

While we're on the subject of exposing the words of fools, the 16th surah says: *Quran 16:103* "When we replace a message with another, and Allah knows best what He reveals, they say: 'You have made it up.'"

The Meccans recognized that Muhammad's Quran recitals were conflicting, and that the prophet couldn't keep his stories straight. They knew that internal contradiction was the surest sign that something was bogus. Since Muhammad wasn't able to refute his critic's claims, he had his spirit friend belittle them. Even today, unable to defend Islam, Muslims slander and threaten their accusers.

The warning: "Surely We will try them..." in the 68th surah is followed by seven verses of incoherent gibberish. I'll pick up the scripture reading at the 25th verse: "So they [Muhammad's Meccan tormentors] departed, conversing in secret, saying, 'We have lost our way.' And when they saw it [?], they said: 'We are in error! We are made to suffer.' They turned, one against another, in reproach, blaming each other. They said: 'Alas for us! We were disobedient.' Said they: 'Woe to us! Such is the punishment (in this life), but greater is the punishment in the hereafter.'" Nothing pleases an insecure and abused man more than the thought of his critics groveling at his feet - admitting that they were wrong. And when they beg for mercy, none is given. The Quran is little more than a mirror reflecting Muhammad's inadequacies.

Quran 68:35 "Shall We treat those who submit and obey (Muslims) like the disbelievers?" Muhammad's favorite words: "submit and obey." They permeate the Quran. The prophet's Islamic empire would be based upon this simple formula.

"What is the matter with you? How do you judge? Have you a scripture wherein to learn, or have you a book to read?" Yes. It's called the Bible. Comprised of the Torah, Poets, Prophets, Gospels, and Epistles. Muhammad would soon come to learn about this book.

He'd steal from it, call it inspired, and then assail it. Yet on this day, he's simply illiterate and ill-informed. Taunted by his hecklers, he says that he's better than they are because they don't have a book to read. In actuality, it was Muhammad who had no book and could not read. The Quran never approached being a book during Muhammad's lifetime - no matter how many times he and his deity called it one. The surahs remained a loosely kept and unordered assemblage of oral recitals for decades.

Quran 68:41 "Or do you have Partners? Then let them produce their partners, if they are truthful!" This is a cheap shot. Muhammad is suggesting that the lesser Ka'ba idols are not on par with his deity. Yet since he was never able to coax a single miracle, not even a wiggle, out of either of his stone gods, Ar-Rahman or Allah, this is hypocritical. "On the day when the great calamity of doom befalls them in earnest, and they are ordered to prostrate themselves, they will not. On that day there shall be a severe affliction. Their eyes will be downcast, abasement stupefying them; ignominy will cover them. Seeing that they had been summoned beforehand to bow in adoration, while they were still whole and unhurt, they refused." Requiring prisoners to bow while "*still whole and unhurt,*" sounds more like a POW camp than a place conceived, built, and managed by God - unless, of course, this "god" is Satan.

Quran 68:44 "Then leave Me alone with such as reject this Message and call Our pronouncements a lie." Once again, the dark spirit of Islam wants to be left alone with his victims so that he can torture men personally. It's hard to imagine a spirit, other than Satan, wanting to spend his days abusing humankind. "Systematically by degrees, step by step, We shall punish them in ways they can not even imagine." What a novel idea: a demented deity.

Quran 68:48 "So wait with patience for the Lord's Judgment, and be not like the companion of the fish, when he cried out in agony, choked with anger." This is Muhammad's attempt to make the story of Jonah and the whale, which he learned from Zayd, relevant to his situation. And it's not by chance that the four Biblical characters he

has mentioned thus far all came out of the Hanif's most famous poem. But feeble is as feeble does: Muhammad can't recall Jonah's name, even though the Hanif gave it to him. And while being absent-minded is forgivable, suggesting that god tortured Jonah is not. Degrading this man and convoluting his mission simply reveals Muhammad's character.

"Had not grace from his Lord reached him, he would have been cast off, corrupt on a barren plain, in disgrace while he was a reprobate." Jonah was neither corrupt nor a reprobate. His mission was to save the Assyrians, the mortal enemy of the Jews, and easily the baddest boys on the planet. He went to their capital, Nineveh, and preached. Yahweh worked a miracle and the Assyrians repented, sparing the nation for a century. (Something America may want to consider.)

Quran 68:51 "And the unbelievers would almost smite you (Muhammad) with their eyes, tripping you when they hear the Message. And they say: 'Surely he is possessed!'" Those who knew Muhammad much better than we could possibly know him today, said that he was possessed by demons. We know this because the dark spirit of Islam attested to it in his book. Perhaps he considered it a compliment.

69 The Inevitable

The "Concrete Reality" surah was one of the earliest revealed, although it's an odd choice of names: concrete didn't exist in Mecca. The 69th surah was sent down at the time when opposition to Muhammad had started, but had yet to come to a boil. Maududi shares a Tradition from Musnad Ahmad, explaining: "Before embracing Islam I came out of my house with the idea of causing trouble for the Prophet, but he had entered the mosque of the Ka'ba before me. When I arrived I found that he was reciting surah Al-Haaqqah [69]. I stood behind him and listened. I wondered at its literary charm and beauty. Then suddenly an idea came to my mind that he must be a poet as the Quraysh alleged. At that moment he

recited the words: 'This is the Word of an honorable Messenger. [Another confession: Muhammad just said that the Quran was the word of a messenger - not god.] It is not the word of a poet.' I said to myself: 'Then, he must be a soothsayer, if not a poet.' Thereupon be recited the words: 'Nor is it the word of a soothsayer.'"

Experience for yourself the literary charm and beauty of the "Concrete Reality" surah: *Quran 69:1* "The sure calamity! What is the sure calamity! And what would make you realize what the sure calamity is! The Thamud and the Ad people branded as false the Stunning Calamity! Samood and Ad called the striking calamity a lie. But the Thamud - they were destroyed by a terrible storm of thunder and lightning! And the Ad, they were destroyed by a furious roaring wind, exceedingly violent. He made it rage against them seven long nights and eight days in succession: so that you might see the people lying prostrate in its path, as if they were hollow palm trees tumbled down! Muhammad, do you see any remnant of them?"

We're right back to god pummeling his creation. This time the Ad and Thamud are his victims. One of these tribes, the Ad, is mythological while the Thamud is alleged to have been a smallish village that might have existed somewhere north of Mecca - one long since buried in shifting sands. But buried was not forgotten. It provided Muhammad with fodder for his favorite depiction of the almighty: "God hates men, especially when they tease his prophet." The Ad and Thamud mocked and denied so the Big Guy creamed them. It doesn't get more charming and beautiful than that.

On a roll, Muhammad used the same trick to twist some Bible stories to suit his situation. *Quran 69:9* "Pharaoh, and those before him, and the Cities Overthrown [He wants to say Sodom and Gomorrah, but he doesn't yet know their names.], committed habitual sin. They disobeyed, disbelieving the messenger of their Lord. [Again, he has yet to learn Lot's name. It took access to Jewish rabbis and lots of practice before Team Islam became good at plagiarizing the Bible. The first attempts were jerky and incomplete.] So He punished them with an overwhelming penalty, a vehement

punishment. Allah gripped them with a tightening grip. [This is vague also because Muhammad wasn't aware of the ten plagues.] We, when the water overflowed beyond its limits, carried mankind in the floating boat that We might make it a Message unto you. [He doesn't know Noah's name at this point.] That ears might be retentive and preserve it, retain its memory and bear its lessons, a memorial for you." Even this is wild. Ears, not eyes, were used to retain its memory. Not a single word of the Quran had been written down, Muhammad couldn't bring himself to acknowledge that the Bible already had a two thousand year written history.

The only guy in Mecca who seemed to know anything about the Bible, Waraqa, was long since dead. So all the Khadija/Muhammad combo knew was what they had gleaned from the Hanifs - just the bits and pieces of the most popular stories. Yet in Muhammad's twisted mind he somehow saw the Jewish exodus from Egypt as analogous to his torment in Mecca. He says, in essence, "Their people were bad. My people are bad. Their people ignored their prophet. My people are ignoring me. Their god wiped the unbelievers out just as my god will wipe the Meccans out." Having read the Bible, I can assure you that the only correlation between the Moses' and Muhammad's critics existed between the Islamic prophet's ears.

Let's return to "The Concrete Reality" to find the promised literary charm and beauty. After telling us that the mountains will be crushed to powder and the sky will cleave asunder and fall to pieces while eight angels bear the Lord's throne aloft, we're told that the right-handers will read the ledger and have a grand time eating and drinking, but not the lefties. They (as in "Muhammad's Meccan tormentors") will say: *Quran 69:27* "'I wish death had put an end to me. Of no use is my wealth, vanished is my power.' [And that's because Muhammad will steal both.] The stern command will say: 'Seize him, manacle him, chain him and cast him into the Blazing Fire of Hell. String him to a chain the length of which is seventy cubits. This is the fate of those who do not believe in the Lord Most Supreme

or feed the poor. They have no friend today. They will have no food save filthy refuse which the hellish eat.'"

The dark spirit of Islam still sounds more like Satan than God. What other demented soul would say: "Seize him, manacle him, chain him, burn him, make him eat filthy refuse?" Surely, such a vile rant is beneath even Ar-Rahman, the Merciful and Ar-Rahim, the Benevolent. As such, it must not have been beneath Muhammad, the Abused.

Just when you thought that there was no way more charm and beauty could get packed into a surah: *Quran 69:38* "But nay! I swear that this is truly the word of an honored, illustrious, and noble Messenger; it is not the word of a poet, nor is it the word of a soothsayer." There it is again - the confession. These words, this message, the Quran itself, is from a man, not god. This "filthy refuse" stinks because it isn't godly. Muhammad swears to it. Then in true megalomaniac fashion, the prophet who is unable to find anyone willing to slather him with praise, pats himself on the back - "I'm an honored, illustrious, and noble Messenger, not a poet or soothsayer." Sure you are, pal.

Every great con leaves clues. It's their signature. And while Muhammad was a lousy prophet he was a great con artist. Charlatans become so enamored with their ability to manipulate, they dangle clues thinking they're too clever to get caught. You can almost hear Muhammad laughing as he denies being a soothsayer.

The Meccans, knowing this charlatan better than we do today, said that they wanted proof he wasn't just making this stuff up as he went along. So he told them: *Quran 69:43* "This is a Message sent down from the Lord of men and jinn. And if the Messenger were to attribute any false words to Us, We would seize him and cut his aorta. None of you would be able to stop Us. So truly this is a Message for those who fear. Yet We know that there are those who deny and belie (this Quran). But truly this (Quran) revelation is a cause of sorrow and anguish; the nemesis of unbelievers. Verily, it

(this Quran) is an absolute truth." Thank the Lord the surah of literary charm and beauty is over. It was beautiful how it climaxed with aorta cutting. And what could be more charming than a blend of "fear," "sorrow," and "anguish" for those who challenge the veracity of this drivel? But alas, methinks he doth protest too much.

Yet we learned something new. Muhammad is the source of the Quran, and he can prove that his god is real. Proof of that, however, isn't his ability to do miracles, or say things that are intelligible. No. The proof is that his imaginary god hasn't sliced his aorta. Imagine that. Since the Easter Bunny, the Tooth Fairy, and Santa Claus haven't slit my throat, do you suppose they're gods, too?

We also know more about the chains and food of hell. And that's important to Muhammad because at some point in his youth, I believe he was tied up and forced to eat trash. Just speculation on my behalf, but it makes more sense than the "Lord of men and jinn" telling us that he is going to seize his creation, manacle us in hundred-foot chains, and feed us garbage while we burn in his blazing fire.

70 The Ladders

Moving on, the subject matter of the 70th surah bears evidence that it was sent down in conditions closely resembling those that caused us to endure the refuse of the 69th. It goes something like this: "My god is so nasty, and my critics are so scummy, the former can't wait to punish the latter for denying my illustriousness and nobility." Okay, that was a paraphrase. Here is the real thing: *Quran 70:1* "A questioner questioned concerning the doom about to fall upon the infidels, which none can avert or repel, a Penalty from the Lord of the Ascending Stairways. To whom the angels and the soul take a day to ascend, whose length is fifty thousand years." The Lord of the House - a dilapidated one-story pile of rocks - now says he has a 50,000 year-long stairway (that takes a day to ascend). Impressive.

But while we're asking questions, I have a few. If infidels (which would be everyone on earth other than Khadija, Muhammad, and

Ali) cannot "avert" the "punishment from the Lord" why "threaten" them? Why preach to them? Why create them? Is not the definition of a "sadist" one who tortures those who cannot escape? Is the Islamic god therefore, by definition, a sadist?

This is the eighteenth surah we have reviewed in its entirety. Each has plunged headfirst into the depths of hell. But in this passage, the dark spirit of Islam needed help. Fifteen words have been added within parenthesis by the translators so that we might understand "God's. word. *Quran 70:5* "So be patient with good patience. They surely think it (the torment) to be far off, but We see (the Day of Doom) (quite) near. On that Day the sky will be like the boiling filth of oil, the mountains will be like tufts of wool. And friends will not ask a friend, though they will be made to see each other. (All will see his father, children and relatives.) The Mujrim (disbeliever) desire will be to free himself from the Punishment by sacrificing his children as a ransom to save himself from the torment." Muhammad must think that everyone is as depraved as he. And like so many who have been tormented before and since, he was unable to break the cycle. The abused became the abuser.

Quran 70:12 "He would sacrifice his wife and his brother, and his kin who sheltered him, and all that is on earth to deliver himself from the Doom. By no means! For them it is the Fire of Hell! Plucking apart his body right to the skull! Taking away the head skin. Eager to roast; dragged by the head, hell shall claim all who flee." The Islamic doom cannot be averted or repelled. It is a penalty directly from god, a deity so perverse he personally created a place where men are plucked apart and dragged by their skulls. He is even depicted as eager to roast his creation. It's hard to imagine somebody demented enough to think such thoughts, much less call them scripture.

Now that Muhammad and his Lord have scared the excrement out of us, it's time for some good old-fashioned religion. This is the new prophet's first attempt at establishing Islam. *Quran 70:19* "Truly man was created impatient; greedy by nature, irritable and perturbed when evil touches him; and niggardly when good touches him." As

usual, he begins with a condemnation. *Quran 70:22* "Not so those who follow (the Book). [This parenthetical was inserted by a translator. Another said, "Not those who worship." I suppose saying "Not so those who follow and worship Muhammad" would have been too accurate and thus incriminating.] Or who are devoted to Salat (prayers)."

Quran 70:23 "Those who persevere in devotion [to whom?]; and those in whose wealth is a recognized right [Muhammad's claim to the Ka'ba Inc.], for the needy beggar who asks and the unlucky who has lost his property and wealth [Muhammad again]; and those who hold to the Day of Recompense; and those who fear the torment of their Lord, for their Lord's torment is such none can feel secure; and those who preserve their chastity (those who guard their private parts) except with their wives and the slave girls they possess - for which there is no blame, [Sex with slaves is okay with Islam's god. Since slavery is involuntary servitude and rape is involuntary sex, the Quran just condoned rape.] and those who respect their trusts; and those who stand firm in their testimonies; and those who guard their worship [How can one guard worship when the Quran has yet to explain it?]; such will be the honored ones in the Gardens of Bliss."

Muhammad's initial plunge into Islamic doctrine wasn't very good. The Straight Path to Paradise leaves much to be desired. But I suppose there is some good news here if you're a Muslim. Everything in this list is linked with "*and those who*" which means if you do any one of these things you're in the Garden. So any of the following will work: saying some prayers, getting it on with a sex slave, recognizing your wealth, or begging for money.

No wonder there are so many Muslims. How can you miss with a religion like this? But knowing Muhammad as we do, I'm sure it's not all sweetness and light. He's dished out as much positive stuff as he can endure. *Quran 70:36* "What is the matter with the disbelievers that they rush madly to listen to you (Muhammad in order to belie you and mock you and Allah's Book)? Doesn't every man long to enter the Garden of Delight? No. I'm not looking for a drunken orgy,

multiple virgins, low-hanging fruit, or any of the other things Muhammad's spirit claimed are in store for his pals. However, for those who are, I wouldn't trust this guy to deliver.

Quran 70:39 "By no means! For We have created them out of the base matter they know not! [I think god just said, "We don't know Shinola because he made us out of Shinola."] I am called to witness (swear by) the Lord of the (365) points of sunrise and sunset in the east and west that We can certainly replace them, substituting better men than they. [Holy Rock-of-the-Ka'ba - the Islamic god said humans are expendable. So much for the benevolent and merciful theory.] And We are not to be defeated in Our Plan. And we are not to be outrun." Quran 70:42 "So let them chat vainly and play about, with their idle disputes until they encounter that Day of Doom which they have been threatened! They will rise from their sepulchers in sudden haste as if they were rushing to a goal, their eyes lowered in dejection and disgrace, aghast, abasement stupefying them - ignominy shall overtake them! Such is the Day that they are threatened with!" The Merciful Ar-Rahman sounds like such a friendly god, doesn't he? If he's this charming, I can hardly wait to meet Allah.

71 Noah

"They have devised a major plot and said, 'Don't give up your gods. Don't give up Wadd, Suwa, and Nasr. They have led many astray.'" [Quran 71:21] While Noah never plotted, Muhammad schemed against his own family for control of a similar list of false gods. Falsely projecting one's faults upon an opponent is an effective and timeless political strategy. It's one Muhammad used to perfection. It is one of the Quran's least appealing and most repetitive themes.

Fearing god's terror, however, is unique to Islam. *Tabari I:354* "Allah sent Noah to them to make them afraid of His awesome power and to warn them of His assault. Noah was to call upon them to act in accordance with the demands given by Allah to His messengers and

revealed by Him in the scrolls of Adam, Seth, and Enoch." Like most Islamic Traditions, this one was written to explain the Quran, to provide a sense of purpose and place to a book that lacks context, history, and chronology. As we dive into the surah for which this was written, notice the similarity between Muhammad's voice and Allah's.

Quran 71:1 "Surely We sent Noah to his people, saying: 'Warn your people before there comes upon them a painful punishment.' He said: 'O my people! Surely I am a warner to you that you should fear Him and obey me.'" Why Muhammad had Noah's say such things will become increasingly obvious. But before we leave this opening verse, I'd like to point out one of the many differences between the Quran and the Bible. Biblical prophets told us to love and obey Yahweh, not themselves. Islam's prophet ordered Muslims to fear Allah and obey Muhammad.

The following verse replicates Muhammad's experience in Mecca down to the smallest nuance. *Quran 71:3* "He said: 'I have called my people night and day! But my call has only made them flee the more. They put their fingers in their ears and persist, puffed up with pride.'" *Quran 71:8* "Then I called to them aloud. I spoke to them in public and I spoke to them in secret. I said, 'Ask forgiveness of your Lord. He will send down upon you the cloud, pouring down abundance of rain, and help you with wealth and sons, and make for you gardens, and make for you rivers.'" Holy cloudburst. This is a sadistic joke. The last thing Noah's clan needed was rain. But since this story was being recast for Muhammad's tribe in central Arabia, a place that was desperate for water, the reward must have seemed divine. So to make Noah look like a mini-Muhammad, the victims of the flood were to be rewarded with a deluge. How's that for a twist?

Quran 71:13 "What is the matter with you that you do not fear Allah? He has created you through various grades. Do you not see how He has created the seven heavens, one above another, and made the moon a light, and made the sun a lamp? ...Allah has made you

grow out of the earth as a growth." The harder Muhammad tried to prove Allah was actually god; the less godly Allah actually appeared.

In this next verse Allah's words are virtually identical to Muhammad's in an earlier Hadith. It makes you wonder who was speaking for whom. *Quran 71:21* "Noah said, 'Lord, they have disobeyed me and followed him whose wealth and children have added to him nothing but loss. And they have planned a very great plot. And they say: "By no means leave your gods, nor leave Wadd, Suwa and Nasr."'" We have traversed time and brought Noah into Muhammad's Mecca. Only the names have been changed to protect the guilty. The Meccan god.' names were Manat, Al-Lat, and Al-Uzza while their Arabian rivals were Wadd, Suwa, and Nasr.

Quran 71:24 "They have led astray many. Because of their wrongs they were drowned, then made to enter fire, so they did not find any helpers besides Allah. [How was Allah a helper if they were drowned and roasted?] And Noah said: 'My Lord, leave not one of the unbelievers on the earth. For surely if You leave them they will lead astray Your slaves, and will not beget any but immoral, ungrateful children.'" Saying that Noah asked God to wipe out his people is a sacrilege. Nothing could be further from the truth.

But by saying this, the Quran has given us a window into the soul of its prophet. It was Muhammad who wanted his clan punished, not Noah. The Meccans mocked Muhammad, so he threatened to slaughter them. And while you will read these words later, directly from Muhammad's lips, for now he's too big a weasel to stand up and accept responsibility. His thoughts have been attributed to another, besmirching a noble man's character. So ask yourself: why would the Quran put such ugly words on Noah's lips? What did Muhammad have to gain by deceiving his people? These lies didn't spontaneously combust; there must have been a motive. And if there was a motive, the lie was more than immoral; it became criminal.

While the Quranic account of Noah is foolish and mean-spirited, these things aren't crimes, nor is making a mistake. Lying is,

however, when it's done for material gain. Today we call it fraud. The legal definition is: deceit or trickery designed to garner an unfair or dishonest advantage. Fraud is a knowing departure from truth to purposely mislead others for the sole purpose of unwarranted material gain. That's precisely what is happening here.

During this phase of Muhammad's "ministry" in Mecca he wanted his tribe to abandon all the Ka'ba gods except Allah - the idol that had "called" him to be its prophet. In this verse Muhammad went on the attack, saying that the lesser idols needed to go so that his idol, and his idol's messenger, could gain control over the Ka'ba Inc. - the town's religious scam. The power and wealth Muhammad coveted flowed into the pockets of those who controlled Allah's House. So Muhammad was willing to deceive his kin to garner an unfair advantage over them for material gain.

Islam's prophet profited by perpetrating a fraud. A crime has been committed.

72 The Jinn

To stay in Mecca, we'll skip over it and return to the company of demons. Turns out they loved this incessant talk of hell fire, ripping men apart, shackles, and chains. In seventh century Arabia, devils were called jinn. The spirit who inspired the Quran loved his tribe so much, he named the 72nd surah in their honor: "The Jinn." Listen to what Satan, I mean Muhammad's Lord, had to say about his prophet's dubious fan club. *Quran 72:1* "Say (Muhammad): 'It has been revealed to me that a group of (three to ten) Jinn listened (to the Quran). They said, "We have heard a really wonderful recital (of this Quran)! It guides to the Right Path. We have come to believe it. We shall not associate anything with our Lord."'" This confirms that Muhammad and the demons serve the same Lord. They believe in the same scripture. They have the same religion.

Quran 72:3 "And exalted be the majesty of our Lord [Satan]: He has taken neither wife nor son. There were some foolish ones among us, who used to utter preposterous things, atrocious lies against the

Lord; We Jinn had thought that no man or jinn would ever say anything untrue about the Lord." Not only does Satan's tribe love the Islamic Lord and his Quran, they're willing to attack his competitors and detractors. Yes, Muhammad's god had competitors, and they ranged from puny local rock idols like Allah's daughters Manat, Al-Uzza, and Al-Lat to Yahweh.

Stealing from Zayd, the Quran goes on to report: *Quran 72:6* "But there were men among mankind who took shelter with the male jinn. But they (jinn) increased them in waywardness, folly, and revolt. And surely they came to think as you thought, that the Lord would not raise up any Messenger." If Muslims weren't killing us, this pathetic attempt at scripture would be funny. The tale begins much like the 46th surah which we reviewed earlier, by claiming jinn think the Quran is wonderful. They endorse Muhammad's recital saying it's the straight path to their Lord. Then, two verses later these very same jinn are accused of increasing people's waywardness, folly, and revolt. The author of this surah seems irrational.

We have been told that the Islamic lord ambushes men and that he places wardens over hell so that his creation will burn in the shooting flames. Now the Quran says these fearsome things are in heaven: *Quran 72:8* "We jinn pried into the secrets of heaven; but we found it filled with fierce guards, stern wardens and flaming fires. We used to sit there in, hidden in observatories, trying to steal [an interesting choice of words] a hearing; but any who listen now will find a shooting star and a flaming fire watching him, lying in wait as an ambush for him." Muhammad's spirit is confusing heaven with hell.

Quran 72:10 "And we Jinn know not whether harm or evil is the intended fate of all men on earth, or whether the Lord intends to give them some guidance." The Islamic god has just dug himself in deeper. He started this "revelation" saying that the jinn listened to Muhammad reciting his Quran - Islam's guidance to all mankind. They gave it the Good-Ka'ba-Keeping Seal-of-Approval. Now he says the jinn are clueless as to whether the lord will guide men or just fire

up the godly barbeque and roast them. While I'm certain God didn't inspire this mess, it begs the question: who would be willing to promote such an obvious fraud? Who would create heaven and hell with wardens and fiery missiles? Who needs to be praised and feared? Who thinks decadence and carnal lust are heavenly. Who wants to lure men to their doom?

The spirit who leads men astray by appearing to be enlightened said, *Quran 72:11* "There are among us [jinn] some who are upright, some otherwise; we follow divergent ways (religious sects). But we came to realize that we could not weaken the Lord on earth, nor by any means frustrate Him. We cannot escape, outpacing Him by flying away."

Demonic spirits loving the Quran is so condemning of Islam it bears additional scrutiny. The Quran tells us that jinn were made of fire, like Satan, and belong to his tribe. In fact, in surah 18:50 Allah says that Satan is a jinn. The Quranic angels, by contrast, were made from light. As an interesting aside, the only earthly source of light in Muhammad's Mecca was fire. Angels and Devils would have been indistinguishable from his perspective and definition. He would not have been able to tell Gabriel from Lucifer (although he would have liked Lucifer a whole lot better).

Just to make sure we've got this demonic jinn thing right, let's look at some Bukhari and Muslim Hadiths. Perhaps Lucifer is really being confused for Gabriel. *Bukhari:V6B60N332* "The Prophet said, 'Last night a demon from the Jinn came to me to disturb my prayer, but Allah gave me the power to overcome him. I intended to tie him to one of the pillars of the mosque till the morning so that all of you could see him.'" If you recall, Muhammad was terrorized by Gabriel. However, he had no problem with the Devil. As I said, he has them confused.

The Quran says jinn are invisible, so someone must have wondered how Muhammad knew they'd heard his recital. He offered this explanation. *Bukhari: V5B58N199* "'Who informed you Prophet

about the Jinn when they heard the Quran.' He said, 'A tree informed me about them.'"

Satanic soothsayers work with the jinn who just testified that the Quran was truthful: *Bukhari: V9B93N650* "Some people asked the Prophet about soothsayers. 'Allah's Apostle! Some of their talks come true.' The Prophet said, 'That word which happens to be true is what a Jinn snatches away by stealth (from Heaven) and pours it in the ears of the soothsayer with a sound like the cackling of a hen. The soothsayer mixes it with one hundred lies.'"

This is as stunning as it is incriminating: *Bukhari: V6B60N475* "Allah's Apostle became sick and could not offer his prayer. A lady came and said, 'Muhammad! I think that your Satan has forsaken you, for I have not seen him with you for two or three nights!' On that Allah revealed: 'By the night when it darkens, your Lord has neither forsaken you, nor hated you.'" (Quran 93:1) Accused of being forsaken by Satan, Muhammad says that his lord has not forsaken him. He doesn't deny the Devil. The man who never allowed the Quran to be written or read, only spoken, during his life, revealed that seductive speech was magic.

Bukhari:V6B60N662 "Allah's Apostle said, 'Some eloquent speech is as effective as magic.'" *Bukhari:V9B87N127* "The Prophet said, 'I have been given the keys of eloquent speech and given victory with terror.'" Then speaking of magic, the Devil's most seductive tool, we learn: *Bukhari:V6B60N658* "A man worked magic on Allah's Apostle until he started imagining that he had done a thing that he had not really done."

Earlier, the Meccans said "spitting and blowing" were signs that someone was demon-possessed, that they were a sorcerer, or a soothsayer. You don't suppose Muhammad did these things? *Bukhari:V7B71N643* "I heard the Prophet saying, 'If anyone of you dreams something he dislikes, when you get up, blow thrice on your left.'" The next time he was asked the same question, he replied: *Bukhari:V9B87N115* "If you spit on the left side of your bed the bad

dream will not harm you." *Bukhari:V6B60N373* "The Prophet explained, 'Paradise and Hell argued.... Allah said to the Hell Fire, "You are my (means of) punishment by which I torment whoever I wish of my slaves. You will have your fill. As for the Fire, it will not be filled until I put My Foot over it.'" Allah has not delegated torture. He is a hands-on participant.

Having been possessed by the devil, Muhammad was an authority on them. He even admitted to having a devil as an attaché but said that Allah commanded him. *Muslim: B039N6757* "Allah's Messenger said: 'Everyone has an attaché from amongst the jinn (devils).' [The translator recognized that jinn and devils were indistinguishable] The Prophet's Companions asked: Allah's Messenger, is there one with you too.' He said: 'Yes, but Allah helps me so I am safe from his hand and he does not command me but for good.'" Judging by the demented and immoral tone of the Quran, Satan has been allowed to define the word "good," too.

Knowing the truth about Allah, Muhammad didn't want anyone questioning how his Lord was conceived. *Muslim: B001N0244/Bukhari: V4B54N496* "The Messenger of Allah observed: 'Satan comes to everyone of you and says, "Who created this and that," until he asks, "Who created your Lord?" When he comes to that, one should seek refuge and keep away from such idle thoughts.'" Lucifer was created by Yahweh which proves he wasn't God.

Speaking of his own ministry: *Bukhari:V4B55N554* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Shall I not tell you about the a story of which no prophet told his nation? Someone will bring with him what will resemble Hell and Paradise, and what he will call Paradise will be actually Hell.'"

A tradition related by both Bukhari and Muslim protest that Muhammad's demonic encounter was validated historically. How, pray tell? "The Prophet was going to visit a fair with some Companions. On the way a company of the jinn happened by. When they heard the Quran being recited, they tarried and listened attentively. This event is described in the Quran and shows that the

jinn who heard the Quran were polytheists and deniers of the Prophethood of Muhammad. Then, it is confirmed historically that the Prophet was able to convince them to worship Allah alone."

While on the subject of demented deities, please consider:

Bukhari:V4B54N482 "Allah's Apostle said, 'The Hell Fire complained to its Lord saying, "O my Lord! My different parts are eating each other up." So, He allowed it to take two breaths, one in winter, the other in summer. This is the reason for the severe heat and bitter cold you find in weather.'" Imagine: Muslims believe God inspired this. But it doesn't sound and more inspired than this: *Bukhari:V4B54N487* "The Prophet said, 'The Hell Fire is 69 times hotter than ordinary worldly fires.' So someone said, 'Allah's Apostle, wouldn't this ordinary fire have been sufficient to torture the unbelievers?'"

Team Islam knew that demons loved the darkness of night.

Bukhari:V4B54N533 "Muhammad preached, 'Cover your utensils, tie your water skins, close your doors, and keep your children close at night, as Jinn spread out at such time and snatch things away. When you go to bed put out your lights, for they may use a candle to burn you and your house.' Ata added, 'The Prophet actually said, Devils, instead of Jinn.'"

As you read the next two Hadith, remember, Islam claims they're scripture. *Bukhari: V4B54N516* "The Apostle said, 'If anyone rouses from sleep and performs the ablution, he should wash his nose by putting water in it and then blowing it out thrice, because Satan has stayed in the upper part of his nose all night.'" *Bukhari: V4B54N492* "It was mentioned to the Prophet that a man slept in and missed the morning prayer. The Prophet said, 'Satan urinated in his ears.'" If Muhammad's dark spirit were not Satan, why would the Devil be upset by a Muslim missing prayers?

Muhammad's propensity to cavort with demons is unnerving. Each encounter unravels the fabric of Islam's credibility. As such, I took the liberty of pulling some analysis from Maududi's Quran

commentary. "The jinn used to be able to eavesdrop on heaven but suddenly they found that angels had been set as guards and meteorites were being shot on every side so that they could find no place of safety to hear the secret news. They had set about searching for the unusual thing that had occurred on the earth to explain why the security measures had been tightened up. Many companies of jinn were moving about in search when one of them, after having heard the Quran from the Prophet, formed the opinion that it was the very thing which had caused all the gates of the heavens to be shut against them." There must be something in Islam that turns men's minds to mush.

Maududi continues to press the Islamic case. "Before one studies 'The Jin.' surah one must know the reality of jinn so as to avoid mental confusion. Many misunderstand, thinking that jinn are not real, but only a figment of ancient superstitions and myths. They have not formed this opinion on the basis that they have known all the realities and truths about the universe. They cannot claim to possess any such knowledge.... The person who thinks that what he does not perceive, does not exist, and what exists must necessarily be perceived, provides proof of the narrowness of his own mind. With this mode of thought, not to speak of the jinn, man cannot even acknowledge any reality.... Muslims have given strange interpretations to the clear statements of the Quran about jinn, Iblis, and Satan. They say that this does not refer to any hidden creation, but implies man's own animal forces, which have been called Satanic. But the statements of the Quran in this regard are so clear and explicit that this bears no relevance. The Quran leaves no room to regard the jinn as a human species. At the creation of Adam, Iblis resolved to misguide mankind, and since then the jinn have been persistently trying to mislead man. They deceive with evil suggestions, beguiling, and making evil seem good."

Maududi hasn't helped his cause. By trying to convince us that the jinn are not only real, but deceitful, he has condemned Islam. "The Jinn" surah reveals that jinn endorse the Quran. Maududi confirms

that the Quran claims that jinn exist to "deceive with evil suggestion, beguiling, and making evil seem good." Therefore, the Quran must be designed to "misguide mankind," to "deceive," to make "evil seem good." Nice job, professor.

Now that we understand jinn, it's time to finish their surah. *Quran 72:13* "So, since we [Jinn] have listened to the guidance (of this Quran), we have accepted (Islam): and any who believes in his Lord has no fear of loss, force, or oppression." If that's the case, why was so much of the Quran fixated on the ongoing oppression Muhammad endured? This leaves us with only three alternatives: Muhammad didn't believe in his lord, god was telling us a lie, or Islam's deity was impotent and couldn't protect his prophet. Perhaps we've stumbled onto something.

Quran 72:14 "Amongst us are some Muslims (who surrendered, submitting), and some who are disbelievers. Those who submit in Islam - they have sought the path of right path." Submission to god and messenger is the essence of Islam. Muhammad was able to gain what he coveted by threatening men with hell's fires, by seducing them with paradise's virgins, and by forcing them to into submission with jihad. *Quran 72:15* "But the Qasitun (disbelievers) are the firewood of hell." What sounds more warped to you: a god who turns his creation into firewood, or a man who threatens such nonsense to coerce others into submission?

Quran 72:16 "If they (non-Muslims) had remained on the right path, We should have given them plenty to drink that We might try them by that means." No matter how this is interpreted - it's weird. How could non-Muslims have been on the right path? How can drinking be a trial? And why try those who are on the right path in the first place?

The Islamic god isn't a very nice spirit. "If any turns away from the reminder of his Lord (the Quran), He will thrust him into an ever growing torment, and cause for him a severe penalty." Once again, it's "god" doing the thrusting and the inflicting.

If the jinn listen to and vouch for the Quran, why is Muhammad being told to say that he can't bring them to right conduct? *Quran 72:19* "Yet when the Devotee stood up to invoke his Lord, the Jinn crowded around Him to listen. [The capitalized "Devotee" and "Him" refer to Muhammad as he was the only one reciting. And that's a problem, because to invoke in a religious setting means to call upon or pray to. This puts Muhammad on par with his deity.] Say (Muhammad): 'I invoke my Lord alone, and ascribe unto Him no partner.' Say: 'It is not in my power to cause you Jinn harm. I cannot hurt or benefit you, nor bring you to right conduct.'"

Before we hear what the Lord of the Jinn wants Muhammad to say next, it's important to expose the nature of this revelation. The Islamic god isn't speaking for himself. The "Say" format is Muhammad's way of speaking on his own behalf while keeping the semblance, or trappings, of religiosity. He borrowed the style from Zayd. *Quran 72:22* "Say: 'No one can save me from God's punishment, nor can I find a place of refuge apart from Him unless I deliver the communications I receive from Him and deliver His Message.' [With that said, the remainder of this verse is supposed to be god talking. Ignore the fact it's written in third rather than first person.] Whoever disobeys the Lord and His Messenger then there is for him the fire of Hell where they shall abide forever."

That's Islam in a nutshell. Obey Muhammad or you'll roast in hell. Some might challenge my conclusions on the basis that I omitted "Lord."

Fact is, neither Allah nor Ar-Rahman ever spoke. The only evidence of their existence is Muhammad's testimony. And since his story isn't remotely credible, we are left with the deranged ranting of an insecure abuse victim in pursuit of revenge via the Profitable Prophet Plan. You see, all Muhammad had to do was to corrupt a mere handful of lost souls with promises of stolen treasure. Once they obeyed, the pirate was in a position to force others into submission. And he did, lining the pockets and satiating the cravings of the desperate men he had lured into his company. Muslims

became militants. The militants became murderers. The murderers became terrorists. The terrorists became like Muhammad. And Muhammad became more and more like the god he had created. The circle was complete.

Next we are told that god can't keep a secret and that the all-knowing, all-seeing spirit needs to have sentinels hang with his messengers to be certain his messages are delivered. Generals are known to assign sentinels, as are political leaders, but gods are supposed to act like gods. *Quran 72:24* "Until they see with their own eyes that [Hell] which they are promised, they will not know who is weaker and less important. Say: 'I do not know whether (the punishment) which you have promised is near, or whether my Lord prolongs its term. (He is) the knower of the unknown, and He does not divulge His secrets to any except to an Apostle He has chosen. And then he makes a band of guards march before him and behind him that He may know that they have delivered the Messages of their Lord. He counts all things.'"

Muhammad's attempts at "religion" were feeble. The preponderance of early Islamic scripture was little more than an angry rant. Since this is pathetic, it begs the question: why bother trying to understand it? Muhammad was obviously a deeply disturbed con man, which makes everything he said irrelevant. Or does it? It wasn't so very long ago that another angry rant, Mein Kampf, was discounted for exactly the same reasons.

Though it is dark and twisted, understanding the Quran is essential to our survival. Muhammad, like Hitler, succeeded in seducing a sufficient number of misfits into submission to terrorize the world. They poisoned their victims with their doctrines, Islam and Nazism - turning good men bad. Consciences were eroded, minds were corroded, and the abused became abusers. They became like their prophet, Der fuehrer. And the world paid a horrible price.

73 The Mantled One

Let's open our Qurans to the 73rd surah and see what Islam's spirit had to say. *Quran 73:1* "O you who have been wrapped in your garments! Who said, 'Cover me, cover me. I'm afraid of the angel.' Keep watch all night except a little. And recite the Quran as it ought to be recited, in slow, measured rhythmic tones. Surely We will soon entrust you with Our weighty Word. Surely the night is the most devout way when the soul is most receptive and the words most telling. During the day you already have a busy schedule, an occupation with ordinary business duties." Muhammad's spirit friend wants him to spend the night reciting the Quran. Since eighty words have been revealed thus far, that's a pace of eight words an hour. But that is trivial compared to nocturnal devotion. The Quran was revealed in darkness, and night is the best time to ponder its meaning. Satan is the Prince of Darkness, and evil loves the night. We have stumbled upon another clue.

Quran 73:8 "But keep in remembrance the name of your Lord and devote yourself to Him whole-heartedly." How can one remember the name of a Lord who has not yet been named? "Lord of the East and West: there is no ilah but He: take Him therefore for (your) Disposer of Affairs. And bear patiently what they say and avoid them with a becoming avoidance." That would make Muhammad the only messenger who was told to avoid his audience. A Hadith says: *Ishaq:115* "Now Muhammad did not want his secret to be divulged before he applied himself to the publication of his message." In other words, he needed time to create enough of these rhyming surahs to make his claim seem believable.

Quran 73:11 "Leave Me (alone to deal with) the rejecters, the possessors of ease and plenty. I respite them a little. We have heavy fetters with Us (to bind them), and a roaring furnace (to burn them), and food that chokes, sticking in the throat and a painful torment." While we haven't been introduced, Muhammad's spirit seems all too familiar. The Bible speaks of the Lord of the fire, of a spirit that chokes the life out of men, binding them to sin. Muhammad's Lord is the spitting image of Satan.

Before we press on, I'd like to bring your attention to the fact that nothing religious has been revealed thus far. The Quran is but a paragraph long and its prophet has been told to avoid discussing it. Therefore, Muhammad is being rejected, not his message. This rejection preceding "possessors of ease and plenty" tells us that the wannabe prophet is tormented by his relative poverty. Covetous of what belongs to others, his inward anguish turns sadistic. The heavy fetters, roaring furnace, and choking torments are a way of lashing out at those he envies. At this early juncture there is no other plausible explanation. Either Muhammad was deeply disturbed, wanting to torture men without justification, or his deity was unjust and perverted. As such, the "Enwrapped" surah unravels Islam's moral authority.

We have already reviewed the initial verses of the 73rd surah. They were allegedly "revealed" shortly after the three-year hiatus in revelation. Now, in the name of full disclosure, it's time to tackle the rest of the recital. Last time we heard the dark spirit say: *Quran 73:11* "Leave Me alone to deal with the beliers (those who deny My Verses). Respite those who possess good things for a little while. Verily, with Us are heavy shackles (to bind them), a raging fire (to burn them), food that chokes, and a penalty (torment) of a painful doom."

The 14th verse says: "One Day the earth and mountains will be in violent commotion. And the mountains will become a heap of running sand. We have sent to you a Messenger (Muhammad) to witness against you, [not *to* you, but *against* you] even as We sent a messenger to Pharaoh." By tying Muhammad to Pharaoh, the Quran is telling us why the Biblical story is being corrupted. "But Pharaoh disobeyed the messenger; so We seized him and We laid on him a violent and grievous punishment. So then how can you avoid the punishment if you disbelieve on the Day (of Doom) that will make children hoary-headed? Whereon the sky will be cleft asunder? His promise must be accomplished."

The last verse of the 73rd surah is a sore thumb - completely out of context and time. It's ten times longer than the next longest verse, and

it speaks of life in Medina, not Mecca. It says there are many believers, and the Quran is too long to recite in one night. Muhammad speaks of travels, of fighting in Allah's Cause, of booty, the payment of the zakat, or religious tax, and of giving Allah a "goodly loan."

74 - The Clothed One

The 74th surah is similar to the last two revelations, so let's review it next. *Quran 74:1* "O you who are covered up in your cloak, arise and deliver your warning! And your Lord do magnify, while keeping your garments free from stain! And uncleanness do shun, nor expect in giving, any worldly gain. And for the sake of your Lord, be patient."

Once again our hero is hiding under the covers. Yet his seizing, smiting, and dragging Lord wants him to deliver a warning. That's quite a picture. But so as to pretty it up, the "Lord," ever fascinated with meaningless details, tells Muhammad to dress for success - to keep his clothes clean. And he listened, according to Will Durant. In his *Story of Civilization*, he says *Muhammad "was vain. He gave considerable time to his personal appearance - perfumed his body, painted his eyes, dyed his hair, and wore a ring inscribed 'Muhammad the Messenger of Allah.'"* Later Hadiths will confirm each of Durant's charges.

Vanity aside, I find that the "don't expect any worldly gain" verse hilarious considering that it followed Allah's promise to make Muhammad rich. We are only a few hundred words into the Quran and we have another contradiction. While Muhammad's claims of divine inspiration are disputable, there is no dispute over his wealth. Islam made a profit.

The next verse continues a trend that may be the most demented ever conceived in religious genre. Paraphrased: "God hates us and can't wait to introduce us to a hell he has made for our hospitality." While heaven and hell are concepts he borrowed from Judeo-Christianity, Muhammad takes them well beyond Dante's Inferno. *Quran 74:8* "The trumpet shall sound a day of anguish for

disbelievers. Leave Me alone to deal with the creature whom I created bare and alone! Leave Me to deal with those I granted wealth and sons." As diabolical as it sounds, this is Islam in a nutshell. We are told that anyone who doesn't believe Muhammad is destined to be punished by his god - up close and personal.

The Islamic god's hands-on involvement with anguish is the antithesis of Judeo-Christianity in which hell is defined as separation from God. In Islam, the dark spirit wants to be left alone to supervise the torture. The next time someone suggests that the gods of the Bible and Quran are the same, remind them of these verses.

There are a thousand deeds that could have been mentioned in this early surah, like love, not committing murder, telling the truth, being faithful in marriage, not coveting what belongs to others, but all we get is what irks the would-be prophet. *Quran 74:15* "These men are greedy and desire that I should give them even more. By no means! For they have offered stubborn opposition to Our Signs and Our revelations." There have been no signs and Muhammad has yet to share a single revelation. He's still hiding under the covers. So what we are getting here is a peek into the prophet's covetous and tormented soul. He's so insecure, so paranoid, he believes he's going to be rejected.

Leaving this delusion, we return to sadistic. "Soon I will visit them with a mountain of calamities, imposing a fearful doom and a distressing punishment." *Quran 74:19* "For these men thought and plotted; so woe to them! They shall be cursed for their plots." While we have been exposed to a series of plots, this is the first in order of revelation. It is particularly troublesome because Muhammad's spirit is so eager to curse man; he threatens before he teaches. With that, I'd like to propose another theory. There is a reason the Quran was assembled out of order. When it's realigned chronologically, its credibility evaporates.

Quran 74:21 "Again, woe to them; may they be cursed for how they plotted. They looked around, frowned, and scowled with

displeasure. Then they turned back and were haughty with pride. They said: 'This is nothing but magical enchantment, derived and narrated from others. This is nothing but the words of a mortal man!'" In this passage, the Quran debuts its most repetitive themes. Muhammad and his message would be attacked for a host of reasons including their lack of divine credibility, their satanic or demented tone, and for their obvious plagiarism - stealing the script from prior sources. Those who recognized this, as most did during Muhammad's day, were cursed and doomed to be roasted by Islam's god.

The surah continues with this twisted rant: *Quran 74:26* "Soon will I fling them into the burning Hell Fire! And what will explain what Hell Fire is? It permits nothing to endure, and nothing does it spare! It darkens and changes the color of man, burning the skin! It shrivels and scorches men." Yeouch! Muhammad's spirit is getting a little hot under the collar. Sure there's a hell, but this Satan wannabe is way too into the details. And as for stubborn opposition to "Our signs and Our revelations" - he's kidding right? Opposition to what? Blood clots, reading, reciting, being nice to orphans? And what signs? There haven't been any. No miracles, no prophecies, not even any new material. So why the temper tantrum?

This surah jumps back and forth, as does much of the Quran, from first person singular to plural, so the problem might be schizophrenia. "I" and "Our" are routinely used in reference to Muhammad's demonic spirit. While this duplicity is irritating, there must be more to this. Islam is only beginning; Muhammad has just been called, and he has yet to preach. His god remains unnamed. So why visit creation with a mountain of calamities, impose a fearful doom, fling men into fires that darken the skin, scorching and shriveling? And what's up with god being bothered by people plotting against him? That's like me taking on the American military with a peashooter.

The Quran's mean-spirited outbursts make no sense in the context of a religious prophet. But if Khadija was the inspiration behind

Muhammad, it's another story - the story of a scheming profiteer "belittling the competition." The Merchants of Mecca chafed at the preposterous allegations of the self-appointed prophet, because they controlled the religious scam and didn't appreciate his claim to their property.

For those who have an appetite for hell talk, be of good cheer. The Lord provides: *Quran 74:31* "We have appointed *nineteen* angels to be the wardens of the Hell Fire. We made a stumbling-block for those who disbelieve and We have fixed their number as a trial for unbelievers in order that the people of the Book may arrive with certainty, and that no doubts may be left for the people of the Book, those in whose hearts is a disease." According to the dark spirit of Islam, angels are hell's wardens, and he uses them as stumbling blocks to foil mankind. And while that's demented, it pales in comparison to the claims that the people of the Book - Christians and Jews - are diseased and that they will arrive in hell with confirmed reservations.

During radio interviews, I am routinely called a bigot when I expose Islam. Yet I never speak unkindly of Muslims, only of the doctrine that drives so many to murder and mayhem. It's Islam that's "unkind." The Quran isn't debating scripture, doctrines, or even deeds; it's condemning human beings. As such, the Islamic god is a hateful, intolerant racist – a bigot.

The 31st verse of the 74th surah continues with this line: "And for those to whom the Scripture Book has been given, and the believers, there should be no doubt. The unbelievers may say, 'What does the Lord intend by this.' The Lord will lead astray whomever He pleases, and He will guide whomever He pleases: and none can know the armies of your Lord except He, and this is no other than a warning to mankind." This is confusing. Who should be without doubt - Muslims or Infidels? The Quran wouldn't be a book for decades. The Hebrew Bible had been a book for nearly two millennia. The Gospels promise heaven to those who accept the Messiah as their Savior - no doubt. The Quran only promises paradise to murderers - martyrs, in

their parlance. All other Muslims remain in doubt until their scales are weighed. And as for god being pleased to lead folks astray and having an army - "what does the Lord intend by this?"

The lack of clarity may be intentional. Muhammad's deity admitted that he toys with people. God playing with men's souls is embarrassing.

Creating stumbling blocks and leading folks astray is demonic. Swearing by the Moon (capital "M") is incriminating. It reveals Ar-Rahman's and Allah's origins. *Quran 74:32* "No, truly: I swear by the Moon as a witness, and by the darkness of night as it wanes." Loving the "darkness of night" suggests that the spirit of Islam is Lucifer. He is called the "Morning Star," and his abode is hell. "And by the dawn as it is unveiled, surely Hell is one of the greatest signs and gravest misfortunes, a warning to men." The gravest misfortune - hell - was created expressly for him. With a deceiving and demonic spirit at the helm of the world's fastest growing religion, no wonder we're in such a mess today.

The surah winds down with this: "To any of you that chooses to press forward or lag behind, know that every soul will be held in pledge for its deeds except the Companions of the Right Hand. They will be in Gardens of Delight." The first part of this verse is standard mainstream religion, at least non-Christian religion: man will be judged by his deeds. The second part is senseless, desperate - even contradictory.

Having collected fewer than a handful of followers, Muhammad was willing to offer a free pass to paradise to anyone who was willing to be one of his companions. But at what cost? The rest of the Quran is unambiguous. Islam is a religion of works, one in which Muslims are judged based upon the comparative weight of the good and bad things they have done during their life. This verse expressly contradicts that doctrine when it says that the Right-Handed Companions aren't accountable. Both cannot be true, which makes

one a lie. In that salvation is at stake, this contradiction is catastrophic.

Quran 74:40 "They will question each other and ask the guilty, 'What led you into burning Hell Fire.' They will say: 'We were not of those who prayed or fulfilled our devotional obligations; nor were we of those who fed the wretched. We used to wade in vain disputes. We used to deny the Day of Judgment, until death overtook us.'" The conversation between those in the "Gardens of Delight" and the inmates of the "burning Hell Fire" is told so that Muhammad's Lord can squeeze in a little "religion" in the midst of his tirade on retribution. With Islam, devotion is an obligation, not an expression of love. Further, men have been condemned for not doing something that has not yet been specified. But showing that he is a master of the obvious, the Lord adds prayer to his list of good things. There are now five "do's. in the Quran. Unspecified prayer and ritual have been added to orphan happiness, wretched beggar support, and cleanliness. And on the "don't do" list we have vain disputes.

The surah culminates with these bizarre verses: *Quran 74:48* "No intercession of any intercessors will avail them." Whoever collected these surahs wants us to know that there is no savior. Christ was just kidding about that salvation thing on the cross. However, by saying this, they injured their prophet's credibility, for he claimed to be an intercessor.

Quran 74:49 "What is the matter with them that they turn away from admonition as if they were freighted asses!" Asses indeed. Twenty-six centuries earlier, Yahweh told us that Ishmael's offspring, a heritage Muslims claim, "would be wild asses of men." *Quran 74:52* "Each one of them wants to be given scrolls of revelation spread out! No! By no means! They fear not the hereafter. Nay, this is an admonishment. Let them keep it in remembrance! But they will not heed unless the Lord wants them to. He is the fountain of fear. He is the fount of mercy."

Stop the presses; clang the bell. That's flat out amazing. Five revelations into Islam and the Lord has just contradicted himself a third time. And this, like the others, is at the core of Muhammad's mission. Didn't the Islamic god teach the use of the pen so that he could teach man what they did not know? Didn't he give scrolls to every Adam, Abraham, and Jesus? Now he says that when men ask for scrolls of revelation they will be told, "No! By no means! No scrolls for you." Mecca, we have a problem.

Oh, and I almost forgot. What do you think about a "god" who says, "He is the fountain of fear. He is the fount of mercy." Beyond the schizophrenic duplicity, imagine spending eternity with a deity that calls himself the fountain of fear.

For those who may be troubled by the Biblical references to fear, fear not. The root of both the Hebrew and Greek words used for "fear" mean "revere" when used in the context of our relationship with Yahweh. Now about that fourth day - I think it is out of order, literally demoted, for a reason. Throughout creation, Yahweh is precise, naming everything. But on the fourth day he does not name the sun, moon, or stars. They are called the greater and lesser lights, signs for the seasons, days, and years.

I believe that he didn't name them and that he positioned them after the creation of vegetation for two reasons. Every religion except Judeo-Christianity turned the sun, moon, and stars into gods. And that includes Islam: Allah was a moon god. Quran 74:32 proclaims: "I say the truth and call the moon to witness." Yahweh, in contrast, wanted us to know that life was more important than things, and that things - even big bright shiny things - were not God. And more revealing still, the fourth "day" was a "sign" foretelling the "season" of the Messiah's arrival. He is symbolized by the greater light and came to us in the fourth millennia of Yahweh's calendar.

75 - The Resurrection

At this point, it's a guess as to what surah came next. The 75th is as likely as any. The self-reproaching spirit says: *Quran 75:1* "I swear

by the Day of Resurrection; and I call to witness the self-reproaching spirit, the accusing soul. Does man think that We cannot assemble his bones?" The accusing soul is Satan although it could also be Muhammad, for he incriminates himself with every word. As for assembling bones, Islam preaches bodily resurrection, not spiritual salvation. The drunken orgy in the Garden of Bliss requires a body, not a soul, heart, or brain.

As the surah continues, we learn that the Day of Resurrection and Doom are one in the same. We are also confronted with the darkening of the moon, an overt Satanic reference. *Quran 75:3* "Nay, We are able to put together the tips of his fingers. But man wishes to do wrong and fain denial. He questions: 'When is the Day of Doom.' So when the sight becomes dazed, and the moon becomes dark, and the sun and the moon are brought together, man will say: 'Where is the refuge.' By no means! There will be no place of safety.... Nay, man will be evidence against himself, although he tenders his excuses. Move not your tongue concerning the Quran to make haste. [Don't you just love the transition?] It is for Us to collect it, put it together, and promulgate it. When We have read it, follow its recital as promulgated. It is for Us to explain it."

Muslim clerics claim that the point of friction between Muhammad and this tribe was over resurrection. But that's not true. As evidence that Arabs believed in the afterlife, they had their relatives tie their favorite camel to their grave so that it would follow them to paradise. Heaven might be big, and there was no sense in walking when one could ride. Thus, a belief in an afterlife wasn't the point of contention. The real problem was that Muhammad said his people's ancestors were burning in hell because they died during the "Period of Ignorance" - pre-Islam. In that the Meccans loved their parents and grandparents, this upset them and naturally caused many to assail Muhammad's parochial and intolerant view. They may also have chafed at his lewd depictions of heaven and his sadistic portrayal of hell.

The moon becoming dark and being brought together with the sun is troublesome. In the Bible, the moon is the illusory, false, and counterfeit source of illumination, therefore symbolic of Satan. Darkness is equated with evil and deception. The Bible says: "Men loved darkness rather than light because their deeds were evil."

The abrupt transition in this surah is like most of the Quran. "Move not your tongue to make haste" comes completely out of the blue. There is no segue or context. And it makes no sense. God is eternal. Furthermore, the suggestion that god has to explain his Quran for it to make sense is embarrassing. It brings to mind one of the book's final and most troubling verses. *Quran 5:101* "Believers, ask not questions about things which if made plain to you may cause you trouble when the Quran is revealed. Some people before you asked questions, and on that account lost their faith." Maududi, in his commentary, The Meaning of the Quran, explains: "The Prophet forbade people to ask questions or to pry into such things." The Hadith confirms this prophetic warning. *Bukhari: V2B24N555* "I heard the Prophet say, 'Allah has hated you for asking too many questions.'"

The reason questions are prohibited is that there is no cogent explanation for Islam. It epitomizes and relies upon ignorance. The deeper one digs, the more obvious the deception becomes. And this is precisely why Muslims protect their doctrine by attacking those who quote from their scriptures. They know that surest way to save Muslims from Islam is to expose them to it.

The "Resurrection" surah continues: *Quran 75:20* "But men love the present life, and neglect the hereafter. Some faces that Day will beam, looking toward their Lord; and some faces will be gloomy knowing that some great back-breaking calamity is about to be inflicted on them. Yes, when their soul comes up their throat and reaches their collarbone they will cry, 'Is there a magician or wizard who can save us.' But they will know that it is the hour of parting and one leg will be joined with another, agony heaped on agony, affliction combined with affliction." It's hard to imagine how a religion this full of satanic

overtones and this fixated on anguish has survived, much less grown. If it weren't for the sword, Islam would have been stillborn.

Yes, I know that the Bible also speaks of hell and punishment, so why attack Islam so vehemently? The answer is: appropriateness, proportion, personal involvement, and vividness. First, the Bible speaks of hell as a place for those who have received ample and rational divine revelation, but have chosen to reject it. It provides standards for living via scripture in advance of judgment. The Bible even provides real proof that its revelations are godly through countless miracles and predictive prophecies. Those who end up in hell have to ignore all of this and choose not to be with God. Further, the Biblical hell wasn't created for man. It was designed for Lucifer and his fallen angels, today's demons, as a result of their disobedience. It's little wonder Islam's dark spirit spends so much time there.

The Quran never proves its divine authority and has yet to provide either ample revelation or standards for living. And there is no example to follow. Muhammad was the lone prophet and his life was the antithesis of godly. In other words, it's inappropriate for god to threaten hell before he has explained what people must do to avoid it.

Second, the frequency of the Quran's references to hell and its tortures are alarmingly out of proportion. I have not taken the passages describing retribution out of context. Every early surah is being presented in its entirety. Bad overwhelms good in the Quran; hell is featured, not heaven. Rebuffing Muhammad's tormentors is far more prevalent than instructing the faithful. Torment is the Quran's most prominent theme.

Third, hell in the Bible is separation from God. In the Quran Allah is the driving force of hell, its creator and manager. Allah wants to be left alone with man so that he can oversee his tortures. This is a fundamental difference between Yahweh and Allah, between Judeo-Christianity and Islam. In the Bible, the reward of heaven is being

with God. In the Quran, by contrast, the reward is being with virgins; communion with Allah isn't mentioned.

Fourth, the Bible's descriptions of hell are many magnitudes milder. There is gnashing of teeth, and we're told it's hot, but little more. The vividness in which Allah describes the specifics of hell's torments is deeply disturbing, even demented.

Fifth, in Judeo-Christianity, hell is a place one chooses. No one is sent there against their will. We are all given a choice: love God and form a personal relationship, or reject him and spend eternity separated from him. In Islam, most Muslims and all non-Muslims are predestined to hell. In other words, their god chooses to condemn them.

Muhammad's dark spirit had a one-track mind. The Meccans were tormenting his prophet, calling him a lying wizard, a lousy plagiarizer, a possessed poet. He was bent on making them pay. But to put teeth in his bite, Muhammad had to "prove" that his spirit was "God." *Quran 75:32* "So he did not accept the truth, nor did he pray. He called the truth a lie and turned his back. Then he gleefully went to his clan. Woe to you, yes, woe! Destruction is near. Again, woe to you, yes, woe! Again your doom is near. Does man think that he will be left to wander aimlessly? Was he not a drop of sperm emitted in lowly form? Then did he become a leech-like clot; then did the Lord make and fashion him in due proportion."

76 The Man

77 The Emissaries

78 The Tidings

At this point I would like to alter course. There is only so much ugliness one can endure without a break. So rather than dissect the remainder of the early Meccan revelations in their entirety, I'm going to provide a "Best of Muhammad" by subject. But first, a Maududi introduction: "These surahs were sent down when persecution of Muslims was near its climax. Their theme was to warn the disbelievers of the evil consequences of the persecution and tyranny

that they were perpetrating on the converts to Islam, and to console believers. If Muslims remain firm and steadfast against tyranny and coercion, they will be rewarded richly for it."

Islamic logic is funny, in a twisted sort of way. While mocking the self-proclaimed prophet could hardly be called "tyranny," today's most coercive and tyrannical nations are Islamic. They have become what they detested. As with the child abuse that gave rise to Islam, Muslims have come full circle - the abused have become the abusers. Even Maududi seems to agree: "'Allah will avenge Himself on those who persecute you by burning the unbelievers to death and casting them into pits full of fire.' The disbelievers will not only be punished in Hell for their disbelief but, more than that, they will suffer punishment by fire as a fit recompense for their tyranny and cruelties. 'Allah's grip is very severe.' If you are proud of your strength, you should know that Pharaoh and Thamud were stronger and more numerous. Therefore, you should learn a lesson from the fate they met. Allah's power has so encompassed you that you cannot escape His encirclement, and the Quran that you are bent upon belying is unchangeable: 'It is inscribed in the Preserved Tablet, which cannot be corrupted in any way'" ... although it does a world-class job of corrupting.

The themes that follow are Muhammad's favorites. We'll start with a sampling of how the Islamic deity responded to those who challenged his prophet's credentials. *Quran 76:4* "For the rejecters We have prepared chains, iron collars, manacles, and a blazing fire." *Quran 77:39* "If you have a trick or plot, use it against Me! If you have any wit, outwit Me. Woe to the rejecters!" *Quran 78:28* "They called Our proofs, signs, and verses false with strong denial. We have recorded everything in a book, so taste (that which you earned). We give you nothing but torment." *Quran 78:40* "We have warned you of a penalty, of a torment on the Day of Doom when the disbeliever will say, 'Woe is me! I wish I were dust!'" That was as direct as it was unpleasant. Accept Muhammad or suffer the consequences. Dissent is not to be tolerated.

With the mockers warned, it was time to terrorize them. *Quran 77:29* "It will be said: Depart to the doom those who used to deny! Depart to a shadow of smoke (from the Hell Fire) ascending in three columns, which yields no relief or shelter and is of no use against the fierce blaze. Verily, (Hell) throws off sparks huge as castles as if they were yellow camels." *Quran 78:21* "Truly Hell is as a place of ambush, a resort for the rebellious. A dwelling place for the disbelievers. They will abide there forever. Therein they taste neither coolness nor any drink save a boiling water and a fluid, dark, murky, intensely cold, paralyzing, a dirty wound discharge. It is a fitting reward for them." The Hell Fire is Allah's resort for the rebellious - it's for those who don't surrender.

To avoid this hellish doom, submit to Muhammad and obey him. A drunken brothel shall be your just dessert. *Quran 76:5* "As for the righteous, they will drink a cup of wine from a spring, making it gush forth abundantly." *Quran 76:19* "And round them shall serve immortal boys of perpetual freshness, never altering in age. If you saw them, you would think they were scattered pearls." *Quran 76:21* "Upon them will be green garments of fine green silk and heavy gold brocade. They will be adorned with bracelets of silver; Their Lord will slack their thirst with wine." *Quran 77:41* "The righteous shall be amidst cool shades, springs, and fruits - all they desire. Eat and drink to your heart's content." *Quran 78:31* "Verily for those who follow Us, there will be a fulfillment of your desires: enclosed Gardens, grapevines, voluptuous full-breasted maidens of equal age, and a cup full to the brim of wine. There they never hear vain discourse nor lying - a gift in payment - a reward from your Lord."

And that I suppose would eliminate recitals of the Quran. Paradise indeed. But it was all for naught if the Islamic god was not. The following Allahisms are proof he wasn't divine. *Quran 76:1* "There came over man a period of time when he was a thing not worth mentioning." *Quran 76:2* "We created Man from nutfa (drops) of mingled sperm (sexual discharge of men and women), in order to try him. So We gave him the gifts of hearing and sight." *Quran 76:15*

"Goblets made of silver, crystal-clear, and transparent." *Quran 76:28* "When We want We can replace man by substituting another in his stead." *Quran 77:20* "Have We not created you from a despicable fluid? Then We placed it in a place of safety for a known period because We measure; and We are the Best to measure." *Quran 77:25* "Have We not made the earth a receptacle for the living and the dead?" *Quran 78:6* "Have We not made the earth as a bed and the mountains pegs?" *Quran 78:37* "The Lord with Whom they cannot dare to speak, none can converse with Him, none are able to address Him." Man isn't worth mentioning, and he can be easily replaced. To try us, god gave us hearing and sight. Perhaps we are to use them to see the earth as a receptacle and hear it speak with inspiration.

Yet two verses are more fatal than frivolous. "The Lord with Whom they cannot dare to speak, none can converse with Him, none are able to address Him." If that's true, why prostrate oneself five times a day in prayer? And what is the difference between not being able to converse with god and having no god at all?

"This Quran is a conclusive word; it is not a thing for amusement. It is no pleasantry. And it is no joke." It is neither funny, pleasant, nor amusing, but it is conclusive. It proves that Muhammad was a fraud and that Allah wasn't god.

79 Those Who Pull Out

The 79th surah opens with oaths sworn by angels akin to the Nazi S.S. Our illustrious Muslim cleric explains: "The people have been told: 'The hellish torments which you regard as absolutely impossible, are not difficult for Allah, even though He will have to make lengthy preparations. Just a single jolt will upset this system of the world... and the same people who were wont to deny it will be trembling with fear, terror struck at what they thought was impossible.'" He continues: "Then, relating the story of the Prophet Moses and Pharaoh, the people have been warned: 'You know full well what fate the Pharaoh met as a consequence of belying the Messenger and rejecting the guidance brought by him and

endeavoring to defeat his mission by trickery and deceit. If you do not learn a lesson from it and do not change your ways and attitude accordingly, you also will have to meet the same fate.'" In other words, my conclusions are identical to those of the Muslim sages. We only differ when it comes to Muhammad's inspiration and motivation.

I do not believe God can be this demonic or moronic. They do. *Quran 79:1* "I swear by those (angels) who violently tear out (the souls of the wicked), and drag them forth to destruction, by those who gently take out (the souls of the believers), by those meteors rushing by, swimming along (angels or planets), and by those who press forward as in a race (the angels, or stars, or horses [the translators added, clueless as to what their god was trying to say]), and by those who regulate the affair." Muhammad contradicted two essential elements of Islam. This Quranic passage is a far cry from perfect. It isn't even comprehensible. And throughout the Quran, the lord claims he will reform decomposing men bodily as he retrieves them from the grave. If we are to be reassembled in the flesh, why are our souls torn out? And why does this separation occur before judgment?

Quran 79:6 "On the Day the earth and mountains will shake in violent commotion, followed by oft-repeated commotions (and everybody will die). Hearts on that day shall palpitate, beating painfully in fear and anxiety. Cast down will be their owner.' eyes." Muhammad is having fun now. You can almost see him getting all worked up. *Quran 79:10* "They say: 'Shall we be restored to (our) former state? Even after we have become rotten crumbled bones?'" That's exactly what I just explained. Bodies are reformed, which makes soul separation nonsensical (for Islam, anyway).

Again, without benefit of an intelligible transition, we're asked: *Quran 79:15* "Has the story of Moses reached you?" The only place the Meccans could have heard of Moses is from the same source Muhammad heard it - the Hanifs (who had heard it from the Jews) - both of whom he plagiarized.

"When his Lord called upon him in the holy valley of Tuwa twice, ‘Go to Firaun (Pharaoh), verily he has become inordinate, transgressed all bounds and rebelled, and say to him, "Wouldst thou that thou shouldst be purified?"'" Okay, I let that verse go unedited. You'll have to figure out what Allah was trying to say on your own. Normally I try to clean up his stylistic and grammatical errors in order to make reading easier. *Quran 79:19* "And, ‘That I guide you to your Lord, so you should fear Him.'" Not love him, for to know the dark spirit of Islam is to fear him.

There is nothing more dangerous than a little knowledge. Still in Mecca, Muhammad didn't know enough about Moses or his mission to keep from impugning himself. The reason Yahweh sent Moses to Pharaoh had nothing to do with the Egyptian monarch and everything to do with the Jewish people. On the corruption scale, Pharaoh was less rebellious and inordinate than most other dictators. In fact, Egypt was the most moral of all ancient societies. But the Jewish people were enslaved, and Yahweh wanted them freed.

These errors were not careless. They were part of Muhammad's twisted plan. The prophet was a failure among his people. They mocked him and his claims mercilessly. To redeem himself, our charlatan needed to make his self-serving quest look like a godly mission. So he elected to corrupt the Exodus story. Only it didn't fit. Moses wasn't sent as a messenger to preach to Pharaoh; he was sent to free his people from bondage. Therefore, Muhammad had to corrupt the story to serve his personal agenda.

But he didn't do a very good job... *Quran 79:20* "Then (Moses) showed him the Great Sign. But (Pharaoh) rejected and disobeyed." Sorry. The first sign wasn't mighty. In fact, it was so meaningless, it was replicated by Pharaoh's magicians. Moses’ staff became a snake. It wasn't until Pharaoh became obstinate that Yahweh's signs, not Moses', became plagues of epic proportion.

Quran 79:21 "He turned his back, striving (against the Lord)." Oops. Pharaoh wasn't fighting against God. He thought he was a

god. Pharaoh was trying to keep his Jewish slaves, nothing more. "Then he collected (his people) and cried, 'I am your Lord, the Most High.'" Good grief.

Muhammad's Lord needs a history lesson. Pharaoh, like most dictators of his day, was considered to be a god but never "the Most High." The Pharaohs built temples to the sun god Amun-Re. Allah and Ar-Rahman, pagan moon gods themselves, ought to have known that.

Quran 79:25 "So the Lord seized him with punishment for his last and first crime (making an example of him). Truly this is an instructive warning for whoever fears the consequences." With every word, Muhammad dug himself in deeper. Yahweh never seized Pharaoh, nor did he make an example of him. All Yahweh did was up the ante until Pharaoh let his people go. The truth simply didn't fit Islam's agenda or capabilities. Muhammad couldn't even coax his spirit to turn a snake into a stick. Yet he is without excuse. He claimed Allah was Yahweh, so he should have known about the exodus of his people. But alas, without these bastardized Bible stories his Quran would have been a very thin book - a pamphlet at best.

Without segue, we jump to: *Quran 79:27* "What! Are you the harder to create, or is heaven? He raised its height, and put it into a right good state." This must be a trick question, because we are harder to create. You can find Allah's heaven replicated in any whorehouse. Throughout the Quran, the proofs of god's existence are absurd. Here heaven, which cannot be seen, is called a sign.

Quran 79:29 "Its night He endows with darkness, and its splendor He brings out." By his own admission, he is the prince of darkness. This is the third time Islam's dark spirit has shown an affinity for the night. Score another point for those who claim Islam is Demonic.

The Quran says its god "spread the earth," "brought water therefrom," and "fixed mountains firmly to be a benefit for men and cattle." Then: *Quran 79:34* "When the disastrous calamity comes; and

Hell Fire shall be placed in full view for (all) to see, then for him who rebelled, Hell Fire will be his home."

In a verse that could define hypocrisy; Muhammad, the ultimate sexual libertine, tells us that those who refrain from lust will be rewarded with lust: *Quran 79:40* "For those who feared standing before his Lord (tribunal) and restrained himself from impure lustful desires, their abode will be the Garden of Bliss." While this wasn't the most demonic surah or the most dimwitted, it was the most poorly written. It's little wonder Muslims say the Quran cannot be translated.

80 He Frowned

Thus far we have reviewed twenty-five surahs - nearly a quarter of Allah's book. We have yet to encounter anything profound, anything that resembles holiness. And as we turn the page to the 80th surah, we discover that it opens without benefit of a subject: *Quran 80:1* "frowned and turned away." The translators assumed it was "(The Prophet)," but it's time I present a surah without benefit of Allah's little helpers so that you might see how they were actually written.

The "He Frowned" Surah: "frowned and turned away. Because there came to him the blind man. And how can you know that he might become pure? Or that teaching might profit him? As for him who thinks himself self-sufficient, to him you attend; What does it matter to you if he will not become pure? But as to him who came to you running, and is afraid. Of him you are neglectful and divert your attention to another, nay; indeed it is an admonition. So whoever wills, let him mind it." Grammatical errors, omissions, and poor writing quality aside, this surah demonstrates why Ishaq's Sira is more essential to Islam than the Quran. Without the context his chronology of oral reports provides, this Quranic story, like all others, is senseless.

Ishaq explains that while trying to promote himself, Muhammad ignored this poor blind man (Abdallah bin Umm) in favor of a

Quraysh chief. The reason was obvious. The chief had everything Muhammad coveted – the blind man didn't Teaching the blind man would not "profit him."

The next verse also begins without a subject. *Quran 80:13* "(It is) in Books held in (honor), exalted (in dignity), kept pure and holy, (written) by the hands of scribes. Honorable, Pious, Just, Noble and righteous." This verse alone makes Islam an open and shut case, condemning Muhammad as fraud. The "exalted books kept pure and holy" were the Torah, Psalms, and Gospels. They were the only books, other than the Quran, that Allah and Muhammad said were divinely inspired scripture. Yet there were no Quranic scribes at this point, as the Quran was not written. The first Islamic scribe during Muhammad's lifetime resigned within days of accepting the job, only to be hunted down and assassinated by the prophet. The real scribes of this day were a well-known order of devoutly pious Jews. But the scripture they "kept pure and holy" was the antithesis of the Quran.

Coveting what rightfully belonged to Yahweh, Islam's dark spirit categorically stated that the Bible was his book. Equally important, he said it had been kept pure by honorable scribes. So wouldn't you know it, the first time he said something nice, it killed him. If the Bible was kept pure there is no possible explanation for the divergence in Quranic stories, the difference in gods or doctrines. If Allah said this, as Muhammad attests, he committed suicide because he destroyed Islam. For if the Bible is as Allah says - inspired and pure - then a book that repudiates its doctrines and damns its people can be neither inspired nor pure. It's simple logic: if B is right, and if Q contradicts B, Q cannot be right. So what then does that make Q?

The Meccans knew Muhammad was wrong, they just didn't know why. During the seventh century they were about as unfamiliar with Biblical scripture as most agnostics are today. They knew enough to rebuke Muhammad for stealing Jewish stories, saying that the Quran was nothing more than "other people's lore." But while they recognized his plagiarism was uninspired, his twisted variants were not nearly as incriminating to them as they are to us. Muhammad's

agenda was, however, totally transparent. Eager to make submission sound godly, the new prophet latched on to the only credible monotheistic religion, heritage, and scriptures available to him. He plagiarized them, twisting stories to serve his scheme - a scheme that could only have prevailed in the illiterate and isolated realm of central Arabia.

Muhammad began his crusade to confiscate control of the family business by stealing the god and doctrines of the Hanifs. When they proved insufficient, he changed his qiblah, turning himself into a Biblical prophet. The first attempt was feeble, as we have just seen. It would take Muhammad some time to learn enough about the Bible to turn it into the cornerstone of Islam.

Yet within months of selecting that new cornerstone, Muhammad would change his qiblah once again. This time he pulverized the rock upon which he had built his new faith and returned to his pagan past. Coming full circle he distanced himself from the Bible by legitimizing every aspect of Qusayy's religious scam - the hajj pilgrimage, the religious tax, the war banners, the Ramadhan fasts, the holy months, the Ka'ba, and even the Black Stone. The place of prostration changed from Jerusalem to Mecca, the apple of his eye, the place and people he wanted to control.

But the price was high. Any flirtation between Islam and rational thought died an ugly death during these transformations. Mutually exclusive doctrines were praised and repudiated, treated as if they were the same and separate. Islam self-destructed, as did its god and his messenger. Now, if it would only die in the minds of those who use it to terrorize the world.

Continuing with the "He Frowned" surah: *Quran 80:17* "Be cursed man! He has self-destructed. From what stuff did He create him? From nutfa (male and female semen drops) He created him and then set him in due proportion." The continual cursing of man has grown wearisome. Muhammad and his Lord appear to have self-destructed. There is no female semen, and whose nutfa drops do you suppose

were used? It also bears mentioning here that Allah claims to have created man thirty-five times in his Quran. The method, however, changes. There are twenty-five variations of the material he used.

While we're on the subject, I thought you might get a chuckle out of these: *Bukhari: V4B55N546* "The Prophet said, 'If a man has sexual intercourse with his wife and gets discharge first, the child will resemble the father, and if the woman gets discharge first, the child will resemble her.'" That was brilliant. As was this sermon on predestination: *Bukhari:V4B55N550* "The Prophet said, 'Allah has appointed an angel in the womb, and the angel says, "Lord, a drop of semen discharge. Lord, a clot, Lord, a piece of flesh." And then, if Allah wishes to complete the child's creation, the angel will say. Lord, male or a female? Lord, wretched or blessed in religion? What will his livelihood be? What will his age be?" The angel writes all this while the child is in the womb of its mother.'" In other words, our fate is sealed. The Islamic god chooses whom he wishes to abuse. This lecture on man's four-month gestation follows an assertion that Muhammad's insights were "truly inspired," and thus scripture.

Bukhari: V4B54N430 "Allah's Apostle, the true and truly inspired said, 'Regarding the matter of the creation of a human being: humans are put together in the womb of the mother in forty days. Then he becomes a clot of thick blood for a similar period. He becomes a piece of flesh for forty days. Then Allah sends an angel who is ordered to write four things: the new creature's deeds, livelihood, date of death, and whether he will be blessed or wretched. He will do whatever is written for him.'" Dr. Muhammad went on to preach: *Bukhari:V4B54N506* "When a human being is born, Satan touches him at both sides of the body with his two fingers. That is why it cries.'"

In Judeo-Christianity, death came as a result of man turning away from God. In Islam death is the result of god. *Quran 80:20* "As for the way – He has made it easy for him. Then He causes him to die. Then assigns his grave. Then when He pleases, He raises him to life again. Nay, by no means has man fulfilled what the Lord has commanded him." In Islam, disease is also divine: *Bukhari:V7B71N665* "The

Prophet said, 'No contagious disease is conveyed without Allah's permission.'"

Fortunately, there is a cure: *Bukhari:V4B54N537* "The Prophet said, 'If a house fly falls in your drink, you should dip it (in the drink), for one of its wings has a disease and the other has the cure for the disease.'" However, since fevers are the result of disease and since Allah lives in hell... *Bukhari:V4B54N484* "I heard the Prophet saying, 'Fever is from the heat of the Hell Fire.'"

Quran 80:24 "Then let man look at his food and how We provide it. We pour water in showers and We split the earth in fragments, and produce therein corn, grapes and nutritious fodder, olives, dates, enclosed gardens, dense with trees, fruits and grasses." Phraseology that might make sense metaphorically is used improperly as a proof statement.

Quran 80:33 "At length, when the deafening cry comes, that Day shall a man flee from his own brother, and from his mother and father, and he will abandon his wife and children. Each one of them will have enough concern to make him indifferent to others." Allah has prepared punishments so horrific, men and women will abandon their children, parents, and spouses to avoid enduring it. I dare say, only a man who had suffered such torment, would attribute such behavior to God. *Quran 80:38* "Some faces that Day will be beaming, laughing, and other faces will be dust-stained, veiled in darkness, such will be the rejecters, the doers of iniquity, the disbelievers, the wicked." Islam is wickedness veiled in darkness.

81 The Cessation

Maududi introduces our next divine revelation. "In the 81st surah, Allah defends his Messenger. 'Whatever Muhammad is presenting before you is not the bragging of a madman, nor an evil suggestion inspired by Satan, but the word of a noble, exalted and trustworthy messenger sent by Us, whom Muhammad has seen with his own eyes in the bright horizon of the clear sky in broad daylight.'"

The 81st surah begins as the 80th ends. *Quran 81:1* "When the sun is wound round and its light is overthrown; When the stars fall; When the mountains vanish like a mirage; When the pregnant she-camels are neglected; When the wild beasts are herded together; When the oceans become a blazing fire or overflow; When the souls are sorted out and joined with their bodies [not plucked away as we read earlier]; When the female buried alive, is questioned - for what crime she was killed?" We remain mired in the prophet's favorite subject, the Day of Doom. *Quran 81:10* "When the pages are laid open; When heaven is stripped off and torn away; When the Hell Fire is lighted and the Blazing Fire is kindled to fierce heat; When the Garden of Bliss is brought near. (Then) every person will know what he has brought." Sorry Islam, but you can't have it both ways. Allah can't predestine men as he did in the previous surah and then say that their fate is based upon their deeds. This is an irreconcilable contradiction. It confirms that the author wasn't rational.

Quran 81:15 "So verily I swear by the planets that recede. I swear by the stars that run swiftly and hide themselves; and by the Night as it dissipates; and by the Dawn as it breathes away the darkness." This may sound poetic in Arabic, but it's between senseless and pagan in English. Hopefully it's leading somewhere... *Quran 81:19* "Verily this is the Word (the Quran brought by) a most honorable Messenger imbued with power, the Lord of the Throne, Mighty, One to be obeyed." We have reached the core of Islam - the seed from which the religion emerged. Muhammad proclaims: I am "honorable." I am "imbued with power." I am a "Mighty" man. I am "One to be obeyed." I am "Lord of the Throne." "I'm the authority, kissing cousin to god."

Loving, caring, compassionate, and wise didn't make the prophet's list. But no matter; all of this, all of Islam, is summarized by these words: "I am the 'Messenger imbued with power, the Lord of the Throne, Mighty, One to be obeyed.'"

Quran 81:22 "And people, your comrade is not one who is possessed, or one who has gone mad." A man who must repeatedly protest that he isn't possessed, is. The reason the protestation is

repeated so often is because the charge was leveled with regularity. The Meccans recognized that "revelations" this demented had to be mired in hell. They further realized that revelations this delusional were hallucinogenic, the product of insanity: *Quran 81:23* "And without doubt he saw himself on the clear horizon." Some translations say he saw "Him," as in "God," on the horizon. Others say Muhammad saw himself. They are equally true. In Islam, man created god in his image. Muhammad modeled Allah's persona. Maududi's interpretation of this verse is consistent with Ali's translation.

They claim Muhammad saw his Lord, as in Allah. But that's a problem because Aisha said: *Bukhari:V4B54N457* "Whoever claims that the Prophet Muhammad saw his Lord is committing a great fault for he only saw Gabriel in his genuine shape in which he was covering the horizon." The Noble Quran translation agrees with the Hadith. It claims that it was Gabriel on the horizon and goes so far as to add the angel's name to the text. But surely the Islamic god isn't suggesting that "Gabriel," a mere angel, is the Lord of the Throne?

So we are left with nothing but bad choices. The most direct reading has Muhammad saying these grandiose things about himself as the list follows the "Messenger." And it's senseless to promote an angel to the status of "Lord" unless, of course, that angel is really Lucifer, whose life's ambition is to be: "imbued with power, the Lord of the Throne, Mighty, One to be obeyed."

Let's take this one step further: *Bukhari:V6B60N378* "Masruq asked Aisha, 'O Mother of the faithful, did Muhammad see his Lord.' Aisha said, 'What you have said makes my hair stand on end! Know that if somebody tells you one of the following things, he is a liar. Whoever tells you that Muhammad saw his Lord, is a liar. Whoever tells you that the Prophet knows what is going to happen tomorrow, is a liar. And whoever tells you that he concealed, is a liar.' Aisha added. 'The Prophet saw Gabriel in his true form twice.'" So, Muhammad lied when he said he was a prophet. What's more, if Muhammad only saw Gabriel twice, the Quran is 112 surahs too long.

Knowing the truth, Muhammad desperately tried to deny it. But the more he protested, the more obvious his scam became. *Quran 81:24* "Neither is he a concealer, withholding knowledge of the unseen. Nor is it (the Quran) the Word of an evil spirit accursed, the utterance of a devil, the curses of Satan." The accusation was very close to being accurate. The Quran is "the word of an evil spirit accursed, the utterance of a devil, the curses of Satan."

According to the Hadith, Aisha was asked about her husband's nature. She said: "Muhammad's character is the Quran." In other words, he was his god. And his psychopathic delusion and visions of grandeur continued to the bitter end of the surah. *Quran 81:26* "Then where are you going? Verily this (Quran) is no less than a reminder to all the Alamin (men and jinn [demons or devils])."

Muslims are quick to criticize any criticism of Islam, claiming that all critiques are inaccurate because they only focus on verses that make their religion look bad. They may be right. Having analyzed a thousand verses thus far, everyone has been bad.

Others claim that infidels unfairly take their scriptures out of context. Times have changed, they say. But this charge is a two-edged sword. If the Quran is no longer relevant to our times, why follow its teachings?

Some give up defending Islam and simply point an accusing finger at their antagonists, calling them hatemongering racists. Having read these surahs, I'm sure you recognize that for every accusing finger they thrust forward, three more point back at them. In this regard, Muslims are similar to Communist propagandists. They project their flaws onto their opponents and thereby confuse enough people to thwart an assailant's effectiveness. Yet the inverse of their charge is true: it is Islam that is racist, hateful, and intolerant. It demonizes all who don't surrender.

It is therefore permissible, even proper, to hate Islam (without hating Muslims) just as it was possible to despise Nazism without hating Germans. In fact, the German people were the biggest

beneficiaries of our fight against Hitler's demented doctrine. Our awakening and resolve, our courage and sacrifice, freed Germans, as it may someday free Muslims from an oppressive-racist-warmongering and demented doctrine.

82…

83 The Defrauders

At this point, I would like to alter course. There is only so much ugliness one can endure without a break. So rather than dissect the remainder of the early Meccan revelations in their entirety, I'm going to provide a "Best of Muhammad" by subject. But first, a Maududi introduction: "*These surahs were sent down when persecution of Muslims was near its climax. Their theme was to warn the disbelievers of the evil consequences of the persecution and tyranny that they were perpetrating on the converts to Islam, and to console believers. If Muslims remain firm and steadfast against tyranny and coercion, they will be rewarded richly for it.*"

Islamic logic is funny, in a twisted sort of way. While mocking the self-proclaimed prophet could hardly be called "tyranny," today's most coercive and tyrannical nations are Islamic. They have become what they detested. As with the child abuse that gave rise to Islam, Muslims have come full circle - the abused have become the abusers. Even Maududi seems to agree: "*'Allah will avenge Himself on those who persecute you by burning the unbelievers to death and casting them into pits full of fire.' The disbelievers will not only be punished in Hell for their disbelief but, more than that, they will suffer punishment by fire as a fit recompense for their tyranny and cruelties. 'Allah's grip is very severe.' If you are proud of your strength, you should know that Pharaoh and Thamud were stronger and more numerous. Therefore, you should learn a lesson from the fate they met. Allah's power has so encompassed you that you cannot escape His encirclement, and the Quran that you are bent upon belying is unchangeable: 'It is inscribed in the Preserved Tablet, which cannot be corrupted in any way'*" ...although it does a world-class job of corrupting.

The themes that follow are Muhammad's favorites. We'll start with a sampling of how the Islamic deity responded to those who

challenged his prophet's credentials. *Quran 83:10* "Woe to those who deny, reject Our message, and repudiate. When Our Verses are rehearsed they say, 'Tales of the ancients! Mere fables of old.'" *Quran 83:29* "The disbelievers used to laugh at believers. When they passed by them, they winked at one another (in mockery). When they returned to their folk, they would jest...but soon the believers will laugh at the unbelievers sitting on high thrones, gazing. The unbelievers will be paid back for what they did." That was as direct as it was unpleasant. Accept Muhammad or suffer the consequences. Dissent is not to be tolerated.

To avoid this hellish doom, submit to Muhammad and obey him. A drunken brothel shall be your just dessert. *Quran 83:22* "The believers will be in Delightful Bliss: On couch-like thrones, gazing, their thirst will be slaked with pure wine." Muhammad not only created god in his image, he crafted a paradise that mirrored his fantasies. It was filled with thrones, free-flowing wine, perpetual virgins, ever voluptuous. And there were no mockers - "never was heard vain discourse, nor lying." And that I suppose would eliminate recitals of the Quran. Paradise indeed.

84…

85…

86…

87 The Most High

Let's review a few more surahs. Surely we will find something redeeming. The 87th is from the early Meccan period. Imam Maududi explains: "The Prophet was reassured: 'Do not worry: We shall enable you to recite this Word, then you shall not forget it.' Then after a lapse of time, on another occasion, when the Resurrection surah was being revealed, the Prophet involuntarily began to rehearse the words of the Revelation. Thereupon it was said: 'O Prophet do not move your tongue to remember this Revelation hastily. It is for Us to explain its meaning.'" If this sounds repetitious, it's only because it is. No, we have not yet reviewed the 87th surah,

but unable to remember what he had said, one surah to the next, Muhammad had an annoying habit of repeating himself. While this peculiar "tongue movement" obsession is covered multiple times, it's a Quranic piker compared to Pharaoh and Moses. Their singular encounter was replayed fifty times.

Muhammad must have loved plagues. *Bukhari:V8B77N616* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Plague is a means of torture which Allah sends upon whom-so-ever He wishes.'"

As for forgetfulness, consider this: *Bukhari:V6B61N550* "The Prophet said, 'It is a bad thing that some of you say, "I have forgotten such-and-such verse of the Quran." For indeed, I have been caused to forget it. So you must keep on reciting the Quran because it escapes from the hearts of men faster than a runaway camel.'"

Returning to the tongue-lashing of the 87th surah, we find: *Quran 87:1* "Glorify the Name of your Lord, the Most High, Who creates, then proportions, Who has measured; and then guided." Did you notice the blunder? Muslims are told to glorify the name of their Lord before they know his name. Muslims don't notice this omission because they recite the Quran in the order it was assembled, not in the order it was "revealed." By reordering the Quran chronologically, a host of serious problems emerge. Allah doesn't become god until late in the game.

The lack of guidance is also a problem. You could put the full measure of what the dark spirit has given thus far in a thimble. It's not only insufficient; it's perplexing. Curiously, the Islamic god's guidance has failed to include any of the Ten Commandments - odd in that he claimed to have written the Torah. In fact, his messenger would systematically violate all of them. He placed Allah before Yahweh. He turned a graven image, a Black Stone, into a god. He bowed down, prostrating himself to the former idol. He created a false doctrine. He renounced the Sabbath. He rebuked his father and mother and severed family ties. He committed murder and adultery countless times. Stealing became his passion; he called it booty. He

bore false witness and became one of history's most egregious cons. Coveting money, power, and sex drove him to create Islam. Muhammad couldn't have done more violence to the core teaching of the Torah if he had tried.

Quran 87:4 "Who brings forth herbage, then makes it dried up, dust-colored swarthy stubble? We shall make you read so that you will not forget ..." This transition is as lame as the command. He never learned to read. The Quran calls Muhammad "the unlettered prophet." But there is a story behind the duplicity. Our hero wanted it both ways. He wanted the respect only learned and literate men possess. After all, the Quran was supposed to be a book. Previous prophets became prophets by actually writing their prophecies. Yet this prophet also wanted to dispel the popular belief that he was a plagiarizer. If he couldn't read, the Hebrew Bible stories suddenly appeared more miraculous than stolen. Only one problem: Muhammad's Quranic deviations are dead ringers for the Talmud - Jewish oral tradition.

Quran 87:7 "... except as He may will: He knows what is hidden." Holy runaway camel! This is stunning from a scriptural perspective. Muhammad is admitting that he forgets some of what he claims god has revealed. Worse, he is proposing that his forgetfulness is god's fault. So how can he be god's last messenger, the truth teller for all time, if he can't remember what was said from one day to the next? Divinely inspired scripture is supposed to be timeless instruction.

But once again there was a method behind the madness. Muhammad wanted his revelations to be accepted as godly during a time his contemporaries called them the uninspired rantings of a demon-possessed maniac. To mute his mockers he had to overcome a problem of his own creation. The Meccans knew that real scripture was timeless, not myopic; godly instructions didn't change or contradict themselves. The Meccans knew that Muhammad's scripture didn't meet these criteria. Far too much of it was specific to his personal situation and meaningless beyond it. Worse, it was contradictory and mean spirited. So Muhammad insisted that

changes and contradictions were part of god's plan. In the 2nd surah, he took this preposterous notion to the level of comedy. His spirit said: "When We cancel a Message or throw it into oblivion We replace it with a better one."

In the Hadith, we discover that this prophet couldn't be trusted:

Bukhari:V7B67N427 "The Prophet said, 'If I take an oath and later find something else better than that, then I do what is better and expiate my oath.'" *Bukhari:V6B60N8* "Umar said, 'Our best Quran reciter is Ubai. And in spite of this, we leave out some of his statements because Allah's Apostle himself said, "Whatever verse or revelation We abrogate or cause to be forgotten We bring a better one."'" This is one of many reasons I have reordered the Quran chronologically. If one verse encourages peace and another contradicts it by ordering Muslims to fight, the one that came later cancels the earlier one - casting it into oblivion. (Unfortunately, the Quran's most violent surahs are its last surahs.)

Quran 87:8 "And We will make easy for you the easy way. Therefore do remind in case the reminder profits." I knew it. I'm just glad Muhammad admitted it' "the reminder profits." The wannabe prophet recognized what every tyrant knows: tell a lie often enough and enough people will believe it for you to profit.

Quran 87:10 "He who fears will mind." This verse proclaims the means behind the madness. Fear serves Islam the same way it serves all totalitarian societies. Fear causes people to mind - to obey. Now you know why Muhammad found it profitable to frighten his tribe with tales of a hateful god, eager to burn them. Now you know why hell's torments were so vividly described.

Throughout time, dictators like Muhammad have risen to fame and fortune by deploying the politics of fear and intimidation. While much of the Quran has been foolish, fretful, and fanatical, this pearl is not. Fear is essential to any dictatorial regime. It was behind the peace of the Pax Romana; it was the control mechanism behind the Inquisition. Fear is the reason we see blind obedience in every

Muslim state. While this jewel was political, not religious, and sinister, not inspirational, we have finally found something meritorious - or at least true - in the Quran.

Quran 87:12 "Who will be flung in to burn in the great Fire (and be made to taste its burning)," *Quran 87:13* "in which they will then neither die nor live?" The "Lord" must have been distracted because he didn't answer his question. I checked ten translations. All asked the question, none answered it. For a book that claims to be divinely inspired, this is one of a thousand verses that suggests otherwise.

Quran 87:14 "He indeed shall be successful who purifies himself, and magnifies the Name of his Lord and prays." Although this sounds religious, the transition from flinging folks into the fire isn't Further, "magnifying the name of the Lord" is defined in later surahs as "Allahu Akbar." It's the "Prayer of Fear," designed to terrorize non-Muslims. It means: "Allah is Greatest." What's interesting is that Islam's signature line destroys Islam's credibility. If we all worship the same God, if there is but one God, and if the Quran's god is the same spirit who inspired the Bible, as Muslims claim, this equivalence repudiates the notion of superiority.

Quran 87:18 "Verily, this is in the Books of the earliest Revelation, in the former scrolls and Scriptures, The Books of Abraham and Moses." If the new religion is like the old religion, why does god want, and why does man need, a new religion? If these Scriptures are the same as the old ones then why can't we find any of these Muhammadisms in the original version? And god is supposed to know what he is talking about: there were no "Books of Abraham."

88 The Overwhelming Calamity

Quran 88:1 "Has the narration reached you of the overwhelming (calamity)?" Good Grief. Muhammad has repeated the dreadful tale of woe so many times he's become the Prophet of Doom. "Some faces (all disbelievers, Jews and Christians) that Day, will be humiliated, downcast, scorched by the burning fire, while they are made to drink from a boiling hot spring." Muhammad's continued desire to burn his

detractors and force them to drink boiling water serves as confirmation he was abused. In all probability he was burnt with fire and punished with scalding water. Still feeling unloved, the victimized boy became a victimizer by threatening all who stood in his way with the same torments he himself endured.

The lack of any historical evidence, scriptural or otherwise, surrounding Muhammad's childhood makes the molestation charge difficult to prove. All we have is the testimony of the victim. Yet it is plentiful, consistent, and convincing. Muhammad's desire to see his critics punished, to suffer in the manner he suffered, is unexplainable any other way. Victims victimize in like fashion. Abuse breeds abuse. *Quran 88:6* "They shall have no food but a poisonous plant with bitter thorns, which will neither nourish nor satisfy hunger." It obviously haunted him. And his torments have survived to haunt us today.

Even as he transitions to paradise, Muhammad can't restrain himself. He must tweak the nose of those who are verbally abusing him. Heaven is being rid of them. In a way, it's very sad. *Quran 88:8* "(Other) faces will be joyful, glad with their endeavour. In a lofty Garden they hear no harmful speech."

Quran 88:12 "Therein will be a bubbling spring, raised throne-like couches, drinking cups ready placed, cushions set in rows, and rich silken carpets all spread out." In most political doctrines Utopia reflects the desires of the inventor. The more vividly Muhammad portrays heaven, the more we learn about his ambitions. Just as in his descriptions of hell, with each word we see the prophet more clearly. For another look, consider: *Bukhari:V4B55N544* "Allah's Apostle said, 'The first group who will enter Paradise will be glittering like the moon and those who will follow will glitter like the most brilliant star. They will not urinate, relieve nature, spit, or have any nasal secretions. Their combs will be gold and their sweat will smell like musk. Their companions will be houris [virgins]. All of them will look alike and will be sixty cubits (180 feet) tall.'"

Without missing a beat we turn from paradise to camels: *Quran 88:17* "Will they not consider the camels, how they are created? And the sky, how it is raised? The mountains, how they are rooted, and the Earth, how it is spread out?" Unable to perform a miracle Muhammad claimed the oddest things as proof. *Quran 88:21* "So remind, you are only a reminder. You are not a warden over them; except for those who turn away and disbelieve, in which case, he will be punished with the severest punishment. Verily to Us they will return." The Islamic god is saying that his prophet is the jail keeper of all who deny Islam so that he (Allah) can personally attend to our punishment.

89 The Dawn

Each surah we have reviewed has been incriminating. Let's hope Muhammad improves with practice. I, for one, would like to read something positive and uplifting for a change.

Quran 89:1 "I swear by the dawn, and the ten nights, and the even and the odd, and the night when it departs." This is not a very auspicious start. It's bad enough swearing by night and darkness. Swearing by odd and even smacks of numerology - another occult practice.

Quran 89:5 "There surely is an oath for thinking man." And I hope the Islamic god finds it before he drives us crazy.

Quran 89:6 "Saw you not how your Lord dealt with Ad, possessors of lofty buildings, the likes of which were not produced in all the land?" I'm reasonably sure the grandeur of Rome, the beauty of Acropolis, the splendor of Ephesus, the Temples in Karnack, the pyramids along the Nile, the metropolis that was Babylon dwarfed the "lofty buildings, the likes of which were not produced in all the land." For variety's sake, the god of the Quran should try truth occasionally.

Quran 89:9 "And Thamud, who hewed out huge rocks in the valley? And with Pharaoh, who had the stakes (to torture men), who terrorized the region and multiplied mischief?" If god is being honest

about the Thamud, why haven't archeologists unearthed any of their huge cut stones? And why isn't there any evidence of Pharaoh terrorizing his people or being corrupt?

Muhammad returns to his favorite subject, providing a veritable smorgasbord of victims. It was so multi-cultural of him. *Quran 89:12* "All made mischief so your Lord poured on them the disaster of His torment, a scourge of diverse chastisements." I think we get the message. The Islamic god is a terrorist.

Reading the Quran causes me to wonder why the media is so protective, even supportive, of Islam. Page after page, it chafes against the values liberals hold dear. How has the media overlooked the religion's preoccupation with hate speech? There has been no talk of tolerance or peaceful coexistence in these pages. Surah after surah has been about scourges, disasters, and punishments. Sure, liberals tout diversity, but not when it defines a variety of torments.

Stealing a line from Zayd again, the dark spirit of Islam says: *Quran 89:14* "Most surely your Lord is laying in wait, watching." It's little wonder Communists and Muslims get along so well. Somebody is always watching.

Step out of line and you get "a scourge of diverse chastisements." *Quran 89:15* "Now, as for man, when his Lord gives him gifts, he says all puffed up, 'My Lord has honored me.' But when He tries him, restricting his subsistence, he says in despair, 'My Lord has humiliated me; He despises me.' Nay, nay! It is because you don't honor the orphan. [Gee, I wonder who that might be? Do you know an orphan who needs to be honored?] And urge not the feeding the poor. And you devour inheritance - all with greed, and you love wealth."

If Muhammad wants us to believe that these are God's words, he's going to have to be a little less transparent. His childhood is showing, as is his greed. He's afraid his kin will devour the wealth he covets - the income streams of the Kaba Inc. - before he can steal them.

Quran 89:21 "Nay, when the earth is made to crumble and the Lord comes, His angels rank upon rank, and Hell is brought face to face, man will remember, but how will that avail him? For His Chastisement will be such as no other can inflict. None punishes as He will punish! None can bind as He will bind." Allah is number one in chastisements, punishments, and imprisonments. At least he's good at something.

Quran 89:29 "Enter then, among My devotees! Yea, enter into My Paradise!" I'll take a pass. Thanks anyway.

90 The City

There is some good news. The surahs are getting shorter. Maududi, our Quranic scholar, tells us: "In the 90th surah, a vast subject has been compressed into a few brief sentences. It is the miracle of the Quran that a complete ideology of life which could be explained in a thick volume has been abridged most effectively in brief sentences." Let's jump right in. Enough with pain and punishment. We're about to find the meaning of life.

Quran 90:1 "Nay! I swear by this city. And you shall be made free from obligation in this city." Islam is the most obligatory "religion" ever concocted. It's the antithesis of being free from obligation. They've got the obligatory prayer, the obligatory hajj, the obligatory tax, and the obligatory surrender to Muhammad and Islamic authority. Islam itself means submission, and submission means that Muslims are obligated to surrender their freedom. What's more, Mecca was a motley collection of mud huts. It was no more a "city" than Muhammad was a "prophet" or Allah was a "god."

Quran 90:3 "And the mystic ties of parent and child;" This is getting worse, not better. Muhammad did more to destroy family ties than any religious leader in history. He told Muslims that they must love him more than they loved their children. He tore families apart and sent sons off to murder their fathers. But in Islam's defense, another translation renders the verse senseless rather than contradictory: "And by the begetter and that which he begot."

Quran 90:4 "Verily We have created man in toil and struggle, to be in distress." (Didn't we just read: *Quran 87:8* "And We will make it easy for you to follow the simple path to the state of ease?" Which one is true?) "Does he think that no one has power over him? He may say boastfully; Wealth have I squandered in abundance!" While many are wealthy, and some have squandered, few have bragged about squandering. So why, if this surah is the secret to life, the great miracle of the Quran, are we wasting our time with this?

Because big brother is watching: *Quran 90:7* "Does he think that no one sees him? Have We not given him two eyes, a tongue and two lips, and pointed out the two ways?" Then... "But he has made no haste on the steep path. And what will explain to you the steep path? (It is) freeing a neck (slave)." This pegs the Hypocrite Scale. Muhammad owned slaves. He forced tens of thousands of people into bondage so he could sell them to finance his military conquests. The Quran itself even brags about enslaving Jewish women and children.

This odd phraseology is further evidence that Islam's prophet contrived this religion to lay claim to what he coveted: the custodianship of the Ka'ba. *Quran 90:14* "Give food in a day of hunger to the orphan with claims of relationship, an orphan near of kin, the indigent down in the dust." Muhammad was that orphan - the rarest of orphans - one with "claims of relationship" to something valuable.

I am amazed that something this transparent hasn't been exposed and discredited. It's so obvious. Muhammad is saying as clearly as words allow: "My family has squandered the wealth I covet. The path to my heaven lies in satisfying my cravings - giving me, the orphan with claims, everything I desire." Forty surahs, one rant: "I'll make my family pay for the way they've treated me." Revenge made a religion.

Quran 90:17 "Be of those who believe and exhort one another to perseverance and pity. Such are the Companions of the Right Hand." Islam's prophet was always an exception to his own rules. He pitied no man. He attacked his clan's caravans, attacked their city. He

attacked the Jews, expelled them from their homes, confiscated their property, tortured them, sold them into slavery. He murdered many in genocidal rage. "Pity."

Quran 90:19 "But those who reject Our Signs, Proofs, and Verses, they are the unhappy Companions of the Left Hand. Fire will be their awning, vaulting over them." This is the perfect benediction to the magnificent miracle of the Quran. The tolerant and peace-loving religion of Islam has just said that all non-Muslims are toast.

91 The Sun

Let's try the next surah, named in honor of the "Sun." They can't all be this bad. *Quran 91:1* "I swear by the sun and its brilliance, and by the moon when she follows him." I'm glad we cleared that up. The sun is a male and the female moon follows him. What's more, the most common symbols of pagan gods are being used to authenticate Islam's deity. "I swear by the day when it shows it, by the Night as it conceals it, drawing a veil over it, [Okay, I give up. What's it?] by the heaven and Him Who built it, by the earth and Him Who spread it [It sounds like "it" was the earth, but became heaven, and then became the earth again.], by Nafs (a person) and Him Who perfected it, and inspired it with what is wrong for it and right for it. Truly he succeeds that purifies it, and he fails that corrupts it." According to the Quran, religious success is found in purifying "it." So why did god neglect to tell us what it is and how we are to go about purifying it once we find it?

Quran 91:11 "Thamud rejected (their prophet) through their inordinate wrong-doing, and rebellious pride, [Oh, no! Not the dreaded prophet taunting Thamuds again.] Behold, the most-wicked wretch among them broke forth but the Messenger said to them: 'Be cautious. It is a She-camel of God! And bar her not from having her drink!'" Islam's god and his prophet have an affinity for she-camels.

Quran 91:14 "But they rejected him as a false prophet, and they hamstrung her." The dark spirit of Islam seldom ventures beyond the texts he stole from the Hanifs and the Bible. Yet each attempt is a

credibility disaster. The Thamud are about to be obliterated for the heinous crimes of prophet rejection and she-camel abuse. Islam's troubled troubadour wants his critics to know that his god stands ready to obliterate all traces of them, too. "So Allah on account of their crime, obliterated their traces, doomed them, desolated their dwellings, leveling them to the ground, crushing them for their sin." Don't be messing with the prophet's she-camel.

Quran 91:15 "And for Him, He does not fear the consequences." The benediction to this surah provides us with a haunting insight into the mindset of Muslims. The Islamic god and prophet have no conscience. Pulverizing their critics is all in a day's work. 9/11 was just another day at the office.

92 The Night

In that one man's refuse is another man's food, I would be remiss in not sharing what our distinguished Islamic cleric had to say about the splendor of the 92nd surah. "According to the style of the Quran's brief surahs three moral characteristics of one kind and three of another have been presented as an illustration from among a vast strivings of man. Truth has been described in such brief, elegant, and pithy sentences that they move the heart and go down into memory as soon as one hears them."

Such lavish praise is well beyond my meager means. Let's see if the pithy sentences of the next surah move the heart as they elegantly etch themselves into our memories. *Quran 92:1* "I swear by the night when it draws a veil, and the day when it shines, and the creating of the male and the female, lo your effort is dispersed toward diverse ends. So he who gives and fears, and accepts the best, We will make smooth for him the path to Bliss." The Islamic deity needs a new speechwriter, perhaps one who is literate. This is gobbledygook. The Islamic god likes those who give and fear and take the best for themselves. But hey, I suppose a confused spirit is better than one fixated on deceit, pain, and punishment.

Unfortunately, Islam was conceived to steal money. Islam is the absence of freedom. Islam's dark spirit facilitates the path to misery. *Quran 92:8* "But he who is a greedy miser and is unconcerned, acting niggardly, considering himself free, rejecting, We will make smooth for him the path to misery."

Quran 92:11 "And his wealth will not avail him when he goes down (in destruction)." My daddy could have written this surah. He used to tell me: "There are no Brinks trucks in funeral processions."

Quran 92:12 "Verily We [plural] take upon Ourselves [plural] (to show) the way, and verily unto Us [plural] (belong) the last and the first. Therefore do I [singular] warn you of a Fire blazing fiercely; ["I used to be schizophrenic, but we're better now."] None shall enter it but the most unhappy." The story of unhappy crispy critters entering the blazing fires of hell doesn't sound pithy or elegant to me.

Quran 92:16 "He who giveth the lie denieth and turneth away. [I thought it might sound better left in the King's English but it doesn't help] But he who fears shall be removed from it, those who spend their wealth for increase in self-purification, and no one has with him any boon for which he should be paid back, but only the desire to seek the Countenance of their Lord. He will attain complete pleasure." Since "their Lord" hangs out in hell, that's pretty ominous.

93 The Early Hours

The second revelation is found in the 93rd surah, not the 74th. It speaks specifically of the multi-year hiatus in divine inspiration. How are we supposed to believe anything Islam's prophet says when he can't keep his own story straight? Further, there are two "enwrapped" surahs, not one, and neither is consistent with Muhammad's recollection. Besides, if Gabriel was sitting on the floating chair, why did Muhammad run home? We're told that he was suicidal because Gabriel was nowhere to be found. He shows up and his messenger flees? No way. And if it really were Gabriel, why do we have to leave Mecca and endure ninety surahs before we're introduced to the

alleged source of these recitals? The Quran's legitimacy is entirely dependent upon its source.

Then it gets worse. We are asked to believe that Allah, who has been too busy being the top dog of the Ka'ba to chat with our hero, finally tracks the panicked prophet down. He tells a grown man, hiding under the covers, that he wants him to go out and warn people. And why is Allah so angry?

Why does he need to punish all the little blood clots? He and his prophet are just getting warmed up. We haven't even been introduced. If this is God speaking, why doesn't Muhammad know his name? Remember, all of the early surahs use the title "Lord." And when the spirit finally gets around to introducing himself, he says that he's Ar-Rahman.

Maybe we've got the story wrong. Let's check out another Hadith to be sure. *Muslim: B1N307/ Tabari VI:74* "I asked Abu Salama what was revealed first from the Quran. He said: 'The shrouded one enveloped in the cloak.' But I knew better and said: 'Wasn't it "Recite?.' Jabir said: 'I am telling to you what the Messenger told me. He said: "I stayed in the cave for one month and when my stay was completed, I came down and went into the valley. Somebody called me. I looked but I did not see anybody. I was again called but saw nothing. I raised my head, and there on the Throne in the atmosphere he was sitting. I began to tremble because I was afraid of him.' These were [Caliph] Uthman's words, but the correct version is, 'I was terror-stricken by him. Then I came to Khadija and they threw water on me and Allah sent down this: 'You who are shrouded, arise and deliver a warning, your Lord magnify, your clothes cleanse.'"" At this point all we know for certain is that Muhammad was a pathological liar, he had a poor memory, he was depressed and suicidal, and that he claimed to be demon possessed.

Maududi, one of the most famous Quran commentators, explains: "After this first Revelation, no Revelation came down to the Prophet for quite some time. The long suspension was such a period of deep

grief and distress for him that he started going early to the tops of the mountains to throw himself down from them. But whenever he stood on the edge of a peak, the Angel Gabriel would appear and tell him that he was Allah's Prophet. This would console him and restore his peace of mind." As the author of an esteemed Quran commentary, I have elected to place his comments in bold to clearly distinguish orthodox Islamic thought from my own.

The Hadith upon which this embarrassing confession is found proves that Islam's lone prophet was suicidal. *Tabari VI:76* "The inspiration ceased to come to the Messenger for a while, and he was deeply grieved. He began to go to the tops of mountain crags, in order to fling himself from them; but every time he reached the summit of a mountain, Gabriel appeared to him and said to him, 'You are Allah's Prophet.' Thereupon his anxiety would subside and he would come back to himself." Muhammad explains: "I was walking one day when I saw the angel who used to come to me at Hira. I was terror-stricken by him." If he was comforted by Gabriel every time he wanted to commit suicide, why did his image terrify him? Why didn't the spirit impart a message if he met with his messenger on these occasions? And why are none of these encounters mentioned in the Quran?

Let's open our Qurans to the 73rd surah and see what Islam's spirit had to say. *Quran 73:1* "O you who have been wrapped in your garments! Who said, 'Cover me, cover me. I'm afraid of the angel.' Keep watch all night except a little. And recite the Quran as it ought to be recited, in slow, measured rhythmic tones. Surely We will soon entrust you with Our weighty Word. Surely the night is the most devout way when the soul is most receptive and the words most telling. During the day you already have a busy schedule, an occupation with ordinary business duties."

Muhammad's spirit friend wants him to spend the night reciting the Quran. Since eighty words have been revealed thus far, that's a pace of eight words an hour. But that is trivial compared to nocturnal devotion. The Quran was revealed in darkness, and night is the best

time to ponder its meaning. Satan is the Prince of Darkness, and evil loves the night. We have stumbled upon another clue.

Quran 73:8 "But keep in remembrance the name of your Lord and devote yourself to Him whole-heartedly." How can one remember the name of a Lord who has not yet been named? "Lord of the East and West: there is no ilah but He: take Him therefore for (your) Disposer of Affairs. And bear patiently what they say and avoid them with a becoming avoidance." That would make Muhammad the only messenger who was told to avoid his audience. A Hadith says: *Ishaq:115* "Now Muhammad did not want his secret to be divulged before he applied himself to the publication of his message." In other words, he needed time to create enough of these rhyming surahs to make his claim seem believable.

Quran 73:11 "Leave Me (alone to deal with) the rejecters, the possessors of ease and plenty. I respite them a little. We have heavy fetters with Us (to bind them), and a roaring furnace (to burn them), and food that chokes, sticking in the throat and a painful torment." While we haven't been introduced, Muhammad's spirit seems all too familiar. The Bible speaks of the Lord of the fire, of a spirit that chokes the life out of men, binding them to sin. Muhammad's Lord is the spitting image of Satan.

Before we press on, I'd like to bring your attention to the fact that nothing religious has been revealed thus far. The Quran is but a paragraph long and its prophet has been told to avoid discussing it. Therefore, Muhammad is being rejected, not his message. This rejection preceding "possessors of ease and plenty" tells us that the wannabe prophet is tormented by his relative poverty. Covetous of what belongs to others, his inward anguish turns sadistic. The heavy fetters, roaring furnace, and choking torments are a way of lashing out at those he envies. At this early juncture there is no other plausible explanation. Either Muhammad was deeply disturbed, wanting to torture men without justification, or his deity was unjust and perverted. As such, the "Enwrapped" surah unravels Islam's moral authority.

Portions of the 93rd surah were revealed second, chronologically. *Ishaq:155* "The revelations stopped for some time so that the Apostle was distressed and grieved. Then Gabriel brought him the 'Morning.' in which he swore that he had not forsaken him and did not hate him." The following insight is from Maududi: "The surah's theme is to console the Prophet and remove his anxiety, which had been caused by the suspension of revelation. By swearing an oath by the morning and night, he was reassured. Then, he was given the good news that the hardships he was experiencing in the initial stage of his mission would not last long. Soon, Allah would bless him so abundantly that he would be pleased." This is nonsense. Muhammad hadn't suffered any hardships on account of his mission thus far because there had been no mission. All that had happened was a bout in a cave with an angry spirit, a nonsensical revelation, some panic, Khadija's scheme, a blind man's blessing, and a little boasting around town. But Muslims, needing an excuse for their Prophet's morose and suicidal behavior, were willing to contradict Allah's revelation to give their hero an alibi.

Let's dive into the surah so you'll see what I mean. *Quran 93:1* "I swear by the early hours of the day, and the night when it covers with darkness. Your Lord hath not forsaken thee, nor doth He despisith thee." Whoa. Time out. Why the King James 17th century English? Do you suppose the words "thy, hath, forsaken, thee," and "doth despisith" are being used in these translations to make the Quran seem Biblical? Just speculation on my part, but for readability sake, I'll endeavor from now on to make the "Lord's. words more intelligible.

Let's move on, now that we doth verily know that the Lord doth swearith but hath not forsaken. Although it beith a mystery why he doth despisith thee not and why he lovith the darkness. But here's a clue: Satan is the Morning Star, the Prince of Darkness. *Quran 93:4* "Surely what comes after is better for you than the present or that which has gone before. Soon will your Lord give you so much you shall be well pleased. Did He not find you an orphan and protect

you? And find you lost and perplexed and show you the way? Did He not find you poor and made you rich?" Times can't be so bad God has to bribe prophets. He can't really think that the blood-clot revelation was direction. Muhammad could barely find his way home. And if the Lord had already enriched Muhammad, why is his present so bleak? Or better question, since Muhammad had the childhood from hell, how was he protected? Is God's memory failing? Or is Muhammad's spirit endorsing Khadija's Profitable Profit Plan? "He found you poor and made you rich?" In this light, let's examine the remainder of the second revelation of the Profitable Prophet Plan. *Quran 93:9* "Therefore, treat not the orphan with harshness, or oppress him. Nor repulse the beggar. As for him who asks, do not chide him. But as for the favor your Lord has now bestowed upon you, Muhammad, announce it!" This also sounds suspicious. Islam's first two religious covenants are specific to Muhammad. He was an orphan, treated with harshness. He was oppressed, probably molested, as we shall learn later, and had to beg. He was chided as a child and as a man. These things haunted him. It was why he had his god tell those who treated him poorly that it wasn't nice. But he would get even because his dark spirit was going to make him rich and them poor.

Then in a less-than-godly blunder, Muhammad's Lord tells his prophet to announce their business relationship before introducing himself or telling us anything about his nature or purpose. He even contradicted himself. The 73rd surah told Muhammad to avoid such announcements.

94 The Expansion

Moving on to the 94th surah, the next chronologically, Maududi explains: "No sooner had Muhammad started preaching Islam than the same society which had esteemed him, turned hostile. The relatives and friends, clansmen and neighbors, who treated him with respect, began to shower him with abuse. No one in Mecca was prepared to listen to him; he was ridiculed and mocked in the street,

so the initial stage was very discouraging. That is why surah 94 was sent down to console him."

Before we dive into the surah I'd like to share a Hadith from Ibn Ishaq to demonstrate how reluctant Muhammad was to discuss the relationship he had formed with his demonic spirit. *Ishaq:117* "Three years elapsed from the time that Muhammad concealed his state until Allah commanded him to publish his religion according to information that has reached me. 'Proclaim what you have been ordered and turn away from the polytheists.' [Quran 15:94] 'Warn your family, your nearest relations.' [Quran 26:214] When these words came down to the Apostle he said, 'Allah has ordered me to warn my family and the task is beyond my strength. When I make my message known to them I will meet with great unpleasantness so I have kept silent. But Gabriel [Lucifer] has told me that if I do not do as ordered my Lord [Satan] will punish me.'" This Hadith is injurious to Islam. The surahs it references (15 and 26) were not among the first fifty revealed, so the timing is impossible. Further, Khadija was the first Muslim and Ali was the third. Muhammad's only other family members were daughters, and in Islam, they don't count. So what "great unpleasantness" was he afraid of? Moreover, imagine a revelation so feeble, the prophet has to be threatened to deliver it. Muslims deserve something better than this.

Quran 94:1 "Have We not opened up your chest and removed your burden which left you hopeless?" Muhammad claimed that the Sharh Sadr occurred on three occurred on three occasions. According to Islamic theory, his chest was cut open by the angels; his heart was removed, washed, and then reinserted. *Tabari VI:75* "'Messenger, how did you first know with absolute certainty that you were a prophet.' He replied, 'Two angels came to me while I was somewhere in Mecca.... One angel said, "Open his breast and take out his heart." He opened my chest and heart, removing the pollution of Satan and a clot of blood, and threw them away. Then one said, "Wash his breast as you would a receptacle." He summoned the Sakina [the Hebrew Shekhinah, or God's presence], which looked like the face of a white

cat, and it was placed in my heart. Then one said, "Sew up his breast." So they sewed up my chest and placed the seal between my shoulders.'" While none of this occurred, Islam doesn't escape the operation unscathed. If God wished to cleanse a man's spirit of sin, he wouldn't do open heart surgery.

Quran 94:4 "We have exalted your fame, raising high the esteem in which you [Muhammad] are held." While I'm convinced that Islam was all about exalting Muhammad, this verse should be troubling for Muslims. First, theirs was the only egotistical prophet. Second, every Quranic verse revealed during this period says Muhammad was ridiculed, mocked, and tormented by his neighbors. Either god hasn't been attentive and doesn't know what's going on, or he has a rather demented view of esteem. But Muslims miss the foolishness simply because the first surahs revealed are at the end of the book. And by the end of Muhammad's life, he had plundered his way to prosperity.

The "Opening Up" surah ends saying: *Quran 94:5* "With every difficulty, there is relief. Therefore, when you are free from whatever you're doing, make your Lord your exclusive object." In context, this is absurd. Muhammad had nothing else to do. In fact, he had made a career of ditching responsibility. As soon as he became an adult he married money and started hanging out in caves.

The self-proclaimed prophet reluctantly began to recite dribs and drabs of the Quran publicly. But while the poetry may have sounded decent, the message was indecent. Collectively, almost universally, the people of Mecca became outraged. According to the Quran, Muhammad's friends called him: a "liar" and a "magician" They accused him of being "possessed by devils." His kin called him an "insane plagiarizing poet." He was characterized a "sorcerer," "lunatic," "farfetched forger," "fool," and "specious pretender."

I was not the first to see Muhammad as a money-grubbing, self-aggrandizing, plagiarizing fraud. His own clan, his own family, his contemporaries, saw right through his act. "The unbelievers said: 'He is a deceiving sorcerer, turning many gods into one deity.'" "There

must be a motive behind the Quran. It is surely a fabrication." "They laugh at the Quran and say, 'Should we abandon our gods for the sake of an insane poet?'" "Allah has not sent down anything. You are only speaking lies." "When Our clear revelations are read out to them, they say, 'This is nothing but a fabricated lie. This is nothing but pure sorcery.'" "What sort of Prophet is this? Why was no angel sent to him?" Then, from surah 21: "Yet they say: 'These are only confused dreams. He has invented them. Let him therefore bring a miracle to us as the earlier prophets did.'" Muhammad was called a fraud more than a hundred times in the Quran. At least twenty times, his clan accused him of being the only prophet who couldn't do a miracle.

In the 11th surah: "They say of the Prophet, 'He has forged the Quran.'" From the 10th: "We find you full of folly and a liar to boot." Then in the 9th we see the completed equation: "There are some among them who talk ill of the Prophet. For those who offend Allah's Apostle there is a painful punishment. Have they not realized that anyone who opposes Allah and His Prophet will abide in hell forever?"

Before we turn the page on Muhammad's opening Quranic salvo I'd like to share my perspective on Islam's beginnings. I believe the Hadith and Quran. I believe Muhammad was running away from responsibility, as they claim. Solitude became dear to him. He was searching for God in all the wrong places. As a result, he encountered a demon. It terrified him, just as it would have you or me. Then it possessed him. Panicked, he ran home and confessed, but his social-climbing wife would have none of it. Khadija said that the demonic spirit was Allah. Ironically, she may have been right. She founded Islam by bequeathing the family business, the Ka'ba Inc., Qusayy's religious scam, to her recluse husband and employee. "The Lord" became Muhammad's ambition. The Quran became a tool, one used to claim his prize. God was created in Muhammad's image. He was tortured, illiterate, covetous, delusional, and demented.

95 The Fig

For your entertainment pleasure, Allah would like to indulge you with a surah focused on debasing man. *Quran 95:1* "I swear by the fig and the olive, and by the Mount of Sinai, and by this city made secure." While swearing by figs is lame, calling a city "secure" that Muhammad was about to flee to save his life is pathetic.

Quran 95:4 "We have indeed created man in the best molds. Then do We abase him, reducing him to be the lowest of the low, except such as believe: For they shall have a reward unfailing. What causes you to deny the penalty?"

Quran 95:8 "Is not He the wisest of judges?"

96 The Clot

The Quran starts off no better than Muhammad himself. The prophet's first revelation is a fiasco. But so as not to prejudice the historic beginnings of Islam, I shall let the first Muslims do it for me. Let's begin with what Allah has to say in his inaugural Quran address. This treasure isn't the first surah. It isn't even inscribed in the first fifty. It's buried near the end of the book. *Quran 96:1* "Read in the name of your Lord who created man out of clots of congealed blood. Read, for your Lord is the most generous. He who taught the use of the pen that man might be taught that which he did not know." That's the whole shebang. The moment of moments: the birth of Islam. An unnamed spirit, representing an unidentified entity, reveals itself to Muhammad, and all we get is this.

Why would an all-knowing deity ask an illiterate man to read? Why does the spirit tell us that man was created from blood clots when it's not true? If this spirit "taught by the pen what men did not know," where are those words? And why digress to an oral recital when written testimony is superior? Why gloat, saying he's generous - in what way and to whom? But the real question is: if this spirit "taught by the pen what men did not know," where are those words?

It's not a very auspicious beginning for a religion capable of ensnaring a billion souls. There must be a cogent explanation. Yet the

Quran makes no attempt to explain the nature of the meeting or the meaning of the message.

There are but a handful of "credible" accounts of what happened that night. Let's turn to al-Bukhari first. In his Book of Revelation we find a Hadith narrated by Aisha, Muhammad's child wife. She was the daughter of Abu Bakr, the man who became the first Caliph. She had yet to be conceived when this event occurred. *Bukhari:V1B1N3-V6B60N478* "The commencement of divine inspiration to Allah's Messenger was in the form of dreams that came true like a bright light. The Prophet loved the seclusion of a cave in Hira. The angel came to him and asked him to read. The Prophet replied, 'I do not know how to read.' The Prophet added, 'Then the angel caught me forcefully and pressed me so hard that I could not bear it any more. He released me and asked me to read. I replied, "I do not know how to read." Thereupon he caught me again and pressed me till I could not bear it any more. He asked me to read but I replied, "I do not know how to read or what shall I read?" Thereupon he caught me for the third time and pressed me, "Read in the name of your Lord who has created man from a clot. Read! Your Lord is the most generous." Then the Apostle returned from that experience; the muscles between his neck and shoulders were trembling, and his heart beating severely. He went to Khadija and cried, 'Cover me! Cover me.' She did until his fear subsided. He said, 'What's wrong with me? I am afraid that something bad has happened to me.' Khadija replied, 'Never! By Allah, Allah will never disgrace you....'"

Allah's name wasn't mentioned in the first Quran surah. In fact, Muhammad's god remained an unnamed "Lord" throughout the first seventeen Quran revelations. When the Lord was finally identified, his name was Ar-Rahman. It's curious then that this crucial Islamic Hadith elected to contradict the Quran and call god Allah. Equally curious, why did Muhammad's wife, the pagan Khadija, swear by Allah when the god who bore that name was one of many rock idols? The answers are simple, different, and revealing. Aisha, the source of this Hadith, didn't reveal it until after the prophet's death - long after

Ar-Rahman's name had been incorporated into Allah's character. As for Khadija, Allah held the keys to something she and her husband coveted.

The accounts of what happened this night are consistently inconsistent. And while that's bad as it relates to creation and patriarchs, those were events from another time, another people, another place, and another religion. Now Muslims are without excuse. Islam began in their midst, on their watch, and through their clan. We aren't dealing with events that occurred two to four thousand years B.C. This is 610 A.D. Contradiction is now condemning, for it forces us to recognize that all Islamic scripture was preserved in like fashion - through oral transmission. If these recollections aren't reliable, nothing is.

The second version of the first revelation is found in Tabari and Muslim: *Tabari VI:67* "Aisha reported: 'Solitude became dear to Muhammad and he used to seclude himself in the cave of Hira where he would engage in the Tahannuth [pagan religious rites performed in Ramadhan that included fasting] worship for a number of nights before returning to Khadija and getting provisions for a like period, till truth came upon him while he was in a cave. The first form of revelation was a true vision in sleep. He did not see any vision but it came like the break of dawn.'" *Muslim C74B1N301* "'The truth came unexpectedly and said: "Recite," to which he replied: "I am not lettered." The Apostle said, "He took hold of me, and pressed me, till I was hard pressed. He let me off and said: 'Recite.' I said: 'I am not lettered.'" It continues on as before until the Tabari Hadith picks up the nightmare with this line: *Tabari VI:67* "'Muhammad, you are the Messenger.'" What follows is convoluted, out of order, and conflicting. "The Prophet said, 'I had been standing, but fell to my knees; and crawled away, my shoulders trembling. I went to Khadija and said, 'Wrap me up! When the terror had left me, he came to me and said, 'Muhammad, you are the Messenger of Allah.' Muhammad said, 'I had been thinking of hurling myself down from a mountain crag, but he appeared to me as I was thinking about this and said, 'I

am Gabriel and you are the Messenger.' Then he said, Recite.' I said, 'What shall I recite.' He took me and pressed me three times. 'I fear for my life.' She said, 'Rejoice, for Allah will never put you to shame."

While there are significant differences between these versions, and insights worth examining, I want to focus on the most incriminating details. In the first version an unnamed angel nearly pressed the life out of Muhammad. In the second, Gabriel is said to have kept Muhammad from jumping to his death. In the third, Gabriel is named again but he does not appear until after Muhammad is comforted in Khadija's bed. Yet the Quran says nothing of Gabriel during the first twelve years of Muhammad's mission. We are not introduced until the first surah in Yathrib, which was the 91st chronologically. Since Muhammad alleges that Gabriel was the source of his godly revelation, these inconsistencies devastate his credibility.

That said, I'd like to share the most "esteemed" version of Islam's initial revelation. It's a bit more colorful and comes courtesy of Ishaq's biography, compiled a hundred years before the other sources. *Ishaq:105* "Aisha said that when Allah desired to honor Muhammad, the first sign of prophethood was a vision in brightness of day shown to him in his sleep. [In other words, he was dreaming.] He liked nothing better than to be alone. When he left Mecca and there was no house in sight, every stone and tree that passed by said, 'Peace be unto you, Allah's Apostle.' Muhammad would turn around and see naught but trees and stones. [In other words, he was stoned.] He stayed seeing and hearing things as long as it pleased Allah. Then Gabriel came to him with the gift of Allah's grace [the spiritual beating] while he was on Hira in the month of Ramadhan. The Apostle would pray in seclusion on Hira every year for a month to practice Tahannuth as was the custom of the Quraysh in the heathen days. [In other words, Muhammad was a heathen and the Islamic Pillar requiring Ramadhan fasting was pagan.] Tahannuth is religious devotion [to pagan idols]. After praying in seclusion, he would walk around the Ka'ba seven times. [The centerpiece of the Hajj Pillar is pagan as well.]"

Ishaq:106 "The Prophet set off to Hira with his family. When it was night, Gabriel brought him the command of Allah. 'He came to me,' the Apostle said, 'while I was asleep, with a coverlet of brocade whereon was some writing, and said, 'Read.' I said, 'What shall I read.' He pressed me so tightly that I was near death. Then he let go and said, 'Read!'" This happens twice more, then... "When I thought I was nearly dead I said, 'What shall I read; only to deliver myself from him, lest he should do the same thing to me again. He said, 'Read in the name of your Lord who created man of blood coagulated. Read! Your generous Lord taught by the pen.'" Then the illiterate man said, "So I read it, and he departed from me. I awoke from my sleep. These words were written on my heart."

Ishaq reports: "None of Allah's creatures was more hateful to me than an ecstatic poet or a man possessed. I thought, 'Woe is me, I'm a possessed poet.'" The worst thing that can befall a man or woman is to be possessed by the devil. He or she loses all sense of decency. To his credit, Muhammad recognized what had happened. To his shame, he damned three billion souls along with his own.

Ishaq:106 "I will go to the top of the mountain and throw myself down that I may kill myself and be at rest." There was no doubt in his mind. During the violent encounter with the spirit in the darkness of that cave, Muhammad had been possessed by the Devil. He wanted to commit suicide - something that Satan could not allow. He had big plans for his prophet. *Ishaq:106* "So I climbed to the mountain to kill myself when I heard a voice saying, 'Muhammad, you are Allah's Apostle.' I raised my head to see who was speaking and lo, I saw Gabriel in the form of a man with feet astride the horizon." How, pray tell, would our terrified and possessed poet distinguish between Gabriel and Lucifer? And since the first revelation was sinister, that's a problem. *Bukhari:V9B87N113* "The Prophet said, 'A good dream is from Allah, and a bad dream is from Satan.'" By his own account, this was a bad dream.

Ishaq:106 "I stood gazing at him and that distracted me from committing suicide. I couldn't move. Khadija sent her messengers in

search of me and they gained the high ground above Mecca so I came to her and sat by her thigh. She said, 'O Abul-Qasim, where have you been.' I said, 'Woe is me. I am possessed.' She said, 'I take refuge in Allah from that Abul-Qasim. Allah would not treat you that way. This cannot be, my dear. Perhaps you did see something,'" Khadija said, wheels of commerce turning in her head. "'Yes, I did.' I said," playing along. "I told her of what I had seen [while I was asleep]. She said, 'Rejoice, son of my uncle, and be of good cheer. Verily, by Him in whose hand is Khadija's soul, I have hope that you will be the prophet to this people.'" With that, the Profitable Prophet Plan was born. "She gathered her garments and went to her cousin Waraqa bin Naufal [the Hanif], who had become a Christian. He read the scriptures and learned from those who followed the Torah and the Gospels."

Tabari provides some additional insights: *Tabari VI:70* "He went to Khadija and said, 'I think that I have gone mad.' 'No, by Allah.' She said. 'Your Lord would never do that to you. You have never committed a wicked act.' Khadija went to Waraqa and told him what had happened. He said, 'If what you have said is true, your husband is a prophet.... After this Gabriel did not come to him for a while and Khadija said, 'I think that your Lord must hate you.'" This is followed by yet one more variant: *Tabari VI:70* "In the beginning of the Messenger's prophetic mission he used to spend a month every year in religious retreat on Hira. This was part of the practice of Tahannuth in which the Quraysh used to engage during the Jahiliya. Tahannuth means self-justification.'" That's intriguing. Muhammad practiced a Jahiliya ritual rite, an ignorant pre-Islamic form of pagan worship. What's more, the very definition of Tahannuth – self justification - became synonymous with the prophet's personal agenda. So much for Muhammad's claim of having being prevented from doing any pagan act by Allah. Islam began in the midst of a pagan ritual. The deeper we dig into Islam's initial salvo the worse it gets. So hold your nose if you must, because it's time to poke around. We know that Muhammad was a recluse - a wannabe prophet who

preferred solitude to people. The fact he spent so much time alone in caves instead of at home being a parent and husband or at work being productive is troubling. Yes, he was being religious, but even that is problematic. As an idolater, he practiced the heathen Tahannuth rituals - fasting, self-justification, and meditation - during the pagan holy month of Ramadhan. He disappeared into caves for spiritual awakening, calling out to a Black Stone named Allah. And he was ultimately possessed.

The "read" versus "recite" debate is interesting in itself. Modern Muslims, in trying to solve the obvious problem of why an all-knowing spirit would ask an illiterate man to read, say that the word really means recite. But that's worse. Why would Muhammad say he didn't know how to recite, especially when that was what he was best at? And why would the spirit of Islam ask a man to recite if he taught by the pen? Even the word "reciteread" is prickly. The original word is qara, from which Quran was derived. It was first used by the Syrian Christians to mean preach, not read. Even the Arabic words ma aqrau can mean either "I can't read," or "what shall I read." But that's still a problem because Muhammad wasn't given a scroll to read.

Since we have discussed Allah's ignominious inaugural address, let's move on to the Prophet's less than heroic response. According to every account, he was scared spitless. Imagine that: you've just invested the month of Ramadhan hanging around in a cave for the express purpose of communing with the spirit world and one comes and scares you to death. In the earliest versions he is said to have been so distraught that he wanted to commit suicide. The whole encounter not only sounds demonic, the wannabe prophet said he was possessed.

The revelation over, the newly minted messenger slid down the barren slopes west of Mecca, scurried across two miles of desert dunes, and entered the narrow valley town, where he immediately cuddled up to mama (and make no mistake, his wife was the closest thing to a mother he'd ever known). Panicked and tormented, the

forty-year-old Muhammad cried out to his sixty-year-old wife, "Cover me," crawling into a fetal position against her thigh. He thought he'd been molested by a jinn, possessed by a demonic spirit, in the dark of night. He said, "I do not know what has happened to me. I fear for myself." "He poured out his mental confusion," and according to Ibn Ishaq, said, "I'm afraid I'm going out of my mind and being possessed by an evil spirit." Score another point for those who say that Islam is Satanic.

In my opinion, what Khadija did next set the forces in motion that ultimately condemned three billion souls, enslaved over a billion women, and plunged the world into chaos. She founded Islam. Yes, Khadija was the founder of Islam. Muhammad was her first convert. In a twist of sadistic irony, the most liberated and prosperous woman in Islamic literature built the cage in which all Muslim women are trapped.

Calming her husband and employee down, she said, "Rejoice, cousin, and be of good cheer. You will be the Prophet. Allah will not bring you to shame...." Muhammad thinks he's just gone mano-a-mano in a wrestling match with a demon and Khadija says it isn't so. "It can't be. Be happy. I swear by Allah that He shall never humiliate you." "I hope that you may be the prophet of this community."

Allah was just one of 360 stones gathering dust in the Ka'ba. Together with Hubal, Manaf, and the gang, they were the mustard on Mecca's hotdog. No Ka'ba, no hajj. No hajj, no festival. No festival, no money. Khadija was a businesswoman - in business to make money selling her wares to the pilgrims who piled into Mecca each year to visit their gods. She wasn't going to let anything foul that up. Not only did she tell her employee/husband that he was wrong, that it was not a demon, she said that her god, the pagan lunar deity, the biggest and blackest stone in the Ka'ba, would never allow him to be molested by an angry spirit - no way! Then, in anticipation of what was to come, she began her public relations campaign. She told her recluse husband that he was a swell guy, charitable, sociable, and

trustworthy. He was the perfect candidate to be the Social Chairman of a Fraternity.

Bright and successful, Khadija was on a mission. She came up with a profitable prophet plan. She had prospered in a man's world, but had no real power. In fact, she was embarrassed. Having been widowed twice, she had proposed marriage to Muhammad, an employee half her age. It was scandalous.

To gain permission, she had had to get the patriarch of her family drunk at the betrothal feast. Once he was successfully intoxicated, Khadija was able to coerce the consent she required. The odd couple was married, but all was not a bed of cactus flowers. Their sons died in infancy. It was a terrible stain in a culture that, like Islam, attributed misfortune to godly disdain. Khadija's husband was an absentee parent to their remaining daughters, and AWOL when it came to working in the family business. He was an illiterate recluse with a penchant for lone vigils in barren, dusty, lightless caves, which in a small town of perhaps 5,000, was gossip fodder. He was hardly making her look good. You just know that the girls were talking behind her back.

So to turn the tables on them, Khadija tells her husband that he's the prophet of his people - Allah's guy. As "God's Messenger," he's important, and so is she. The lucrative custodianship of the Ka'ba, the even more lucrative administration of the hajj, the religious tax, was Muhammad's birthright, she implied, but fate had dealt him a savage blow. Now, Khadija knew, opportunity was knocking. She and he could have it all, everything they coveted - prestige, money, power. All they had to do was convince the Meccans that Muhammad was Allah's Messenger. Since Allah was just a rock, no one would ever be able to dispute their claim. What was Allah going to do - roll over, crumble, actually speak? "No way. It can't be. Be happy. I swear by Allah that He shall never humiliate you." Khadija even tells her hubby that he's perfect for the job: truthful, generous with her money, and for a loner, he's caring and entertaining. But it must not have been enough. Prophet Man just laid there quivering.

Unfortunately, no one seems to know what came next. Muslims don't even know how the surahs were pieced together. Early and late revelations are jumbled haphazardly. So the best we can do is to attribute a collection of surahs to the formative period. The 96th surah is a great example. The first third represents the first verses revealed. The remainder was "received" years later when the prophet began to prostrate himself at the Ka'ba. We're told that Abu Jahl, Muhammad's archrival and nemesis, taunted him. Maududi reports: "After his appointment to Prophethood, and before he started preaching Islam, Muhammad began performing the prostration prayer facing Allah's House the way Allah taught him." Surprisingly, this performance was never described in the Quran. Its absence is perplexing. Allah took time to give Muhammad permission to partake in incest, thievery, womanizing, the slave trade, and mass murder, but never bothered to explain the nature of the religious performance. "Watching the technique, the Quraysh assumed that he had adopted a new religion. The other people were watching it with curiosity, but Abu Jahl in his arrogance and pride threatened the Prophet and forbade him to worship in that way in the Ka'ba."

Maududi, endeavoring to explain the 96th surah, brings us this Tradition: "Does Muhammad set his face on the ground before you?" When they replied in the affirmative, he said: "By Lat and Uzza, if I ever catch him in that act, I will set my foot on his neck and rub his face in the dust." Since the Ka'ba was called a mosque - or "a place of prostration in Arabic" - way back in Qusayy's day, Muhammad didn't invent face-to-the-ground bowing. "When he saw the Messenger in the prostration posture, he tried to set his foot on his neck. But suddenly he turned back as if in a fright. Asked what was the matter, he said, 'There was a ditch of fire and a terrible apparition between me and Muhammad.' On hearing this the Prophet said: 'Had he come near me, the angels [demons] would have smitten him and torn him to pieces.'"

This is intended to be another proof of Muhammad's calling. But it's lame. The notion that Muhammad's most annoying rival, after

publicly threatening the prophet, would admit to seeing a divine sign protecting him, is ludicrous. If it occurred, he might run, he might apologize, he might become a Muslim, but Jahl would never confess to being foiled by the prophet's deity and then remain an adversary. Unless, of course, he saw the fire as a symbol of the Devil's influence in the prophet's proclamation. Other scriptures from Bukhari and Muslim report: "The Prophet was performing his prayer at the Ka'ba. Abu Jahl passed and said, 'Muhammad, did I not forbid you to do this?' And then he started to threaten him. In response, the Prophet rebuked him severely. There upon Jahl said, 'On what strength do you rebuke me.' 'By Allah. My followers in this valley exceed yours in number.'" This time the scene was recast without the embarrassing reference to the pit of flames. But that hardly gets the revisionists out of the fire. It would be some time before Muhammad would reveal his god's name. And by their own admission, there were only three Muslims in a town of five thousand. With the Hadith providing the necessary context, let's see what Muhammad's spirit friend had to say. *Quran 96:15* "Let him beware! If he [Abu Jahl] does not desist, We will seize him, smite his forehead, and drag him by the forelock, a lying, sinful forelock! Then, let him call upon his henchmen for help and summon his council of comrades. We will call on the angels of punishment to deal with him! (or) We will call the guards of hell. (or) We too would summon the braves of Our army." This "scripture" was so bizarre, I elected to give three different translations of the killer angels. "God" calling them "tools of punishment, guards of hell, and an army of braves" sounds demonic. Further, the depiction of a spirit seizing a man, smiting a man, dragging a man, is consistent with Satan. It didn't take long for Islam to get nasty or for Muhammad to reveal the source of his inspiration.

The surah ends with: *Quran 96:19* "Nay, beware! Do not obey him. Pay him no heed: but bow down in adoration, and draw near." So in this, the first surah revealed, the Quran's equivalent of "In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth," Muhammad's unnamed Lord tells his lone prophet not to obey an unnamed boy.

How profound. He threatens punishment and calls on an army of hell's angels to drag his victim off so that he can personally oversee his torture. Then he tells his messenger to approach a pagan rock shrine and bow down in adoration. This is some god. This is some book. This is some start.

97 The Majesty

We have already examined the 96th surah, so let's skip ahead to the 97th. *Quran 97:1* "We have revealed it in the Night of Predestination." The Islamic conundrum: if we are predestined, then there is no reason for guidance. If there is no need for guidance, there is no reason for a prophet. If there is no reason for a prophet, there is no value to a religious scam. No scam, no profit. No profit, no Muhammad. No Muhammad, no Allah. No Allah, no terrorists. If only.... I'm not the first to be troubled by Islam's foolhardy allegiance to predestination. *Bukhari:V6B60N473* "While we were in a funeral procession, Allah's Apostle said, 'Every created soul has his place written for him either in Paradise or in Hell. They have a happy or miserable fate predestined for them.' A man said, 'Apostle! Shall we depend upon what is written and give up doing deeds? For whoever is destined to be fortunate, will join the fortunate and whoever is destined to be miserable will go to Hell.'"

Quran 97:2 "And what will make you comprehend the grand night? The grand night is better than a thousand months. Therein come down the angels and the Ruh (Spirit) by the Lord's permission, on every errand." Muhammad and his Lord are singing their praises. The night of a thousand months is the celebration of that dark moment in the cave where devil and prophet became one. It's the night we learned we were blood clots; the night an illiterate man was asked to read. Ah, but it was also the night we were told that truth existed somewhere in a book, in the Bible perhaps, because God had taught men the use of the pen so that they might learn that which they did not know.

Quran 97:5 "There is peace until the dawning of the day!" See, Islam is a peaceful religion - till morning anyway. Then all hell breaks loose just as it did in New York City at 8:45 A.M. E.D.T, September 11th 2001. It was Islam's most revealing hour. It is why we must expose a doctrine capable of driving men to such madness.

98 The Proof

Before we press on, I'd like you to consider the 98th surah – one revealed about this same time. Allah said Christianity and Judaism were "false religions." *Quran 98:1* "Those among the People of the Book, who disbelieve and are idolaters [making Christians and Jews pagans], would never have been freed from their false religion if the Clear Proofs had not come to them. An Apostle of Allah came reading out of hallowed pages, containing firm decrees.... They were commanded to serve Allah exclusively, fulfilling their devotional obligations, and paying the zakat. Surely the unbelievers and idolaters from the People of the Book will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures."

So I pose this question to the world's cadre of Islamic scholars: if Quran 5:69 is testimony to Islamic tolerance, why does Quran 98:1 contradict it? Further, if Allah was Yahweh, why isn't there an order for fighting in his cause, for paying the zakat tax, for observing holy months, for performing devotional obligations, for Ramadhan fasting, or for participating in the hajj pilgrimage in the Ten Commandments? And while we are on the subject of Exodus 20, most everything Muhammad did violated Yahweh's commands. How could that be if the Quran confirmed the Torah? How can Judeo-Christianity be a false religion if Allah revealed it and then confirmed it?

99 The Shaking

Quran 99:1 "When the earth is shaken to her violent convulsion and throws up her burdens, man cries, 'What is the matter with her.' She declares her tidings and relates her chronicles, for He will give her inspiration."

100 The Assaulters

The 100th surah foreshadows what was to come. *Quran 100:1* "I call to witness the (cavalry steeds), the (snorting courses), that run breathing pantingly (rushing off to battle), striking sparks of fire, scouring to the raid at dawn, raising clouds of dust as they penetrate deep into the midst of a foe en masse." The most vicious Islamic raids deployed cavalry. As such, the prophet molded his religion to reward those who fought astride horses. The kind of religious fighting hinted at in the 100th surah came to be known as "Jihad." The Quran would call it "Allah's Cause." But by either definition it became Islam's principle attribute and its most enduring symbol. *Bukhari:V4B52N44* "A man came to Allah's Apostle and said, 'Instruct me as to such a deed as equals Jihad in reward.' He replied, 'I do not find such a deed.' Then he added, 'Can you, while the Muslim fighter is in the battlefield enter your mosque to perform prayers without ceasing and fast forever.' The man said, 'But who can do that?'" In other words, eternal fasting and prayer is less "religious" than being a Jihadist. Cavalry was central to his success, so the religious prophet crafted scripture to reward man and mount. *Bukhari:V4B52N104* "The Prophet said, 'Good will remain in the foreheads of horses for Jihad for they bring about a reward in Paradise or booty.'" "The best of both worlds" theme was how Muhammad would ultimately sell Islam to his gang of misfits. *Bukhari:V4B52N105* "The Prophet said, 'If somebody keeps a horse in Allah's Cause motivated by His promise, then he will be rewarded for what the horse has eaten or drunk and for its dung and urine.'" *Bukhari: V4B52N112* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Horses are kept for one of three purposes. For some they are a source of reward, for others a means of shelter, and for some a source of sins. The one for whom they are a source of reward, is he who keeps a horse for Allah's Cause (i.e., Jihad)." As we move from the delusion of Mecca to the terror of Medina, keep these Hadith in mind. To Muhammad, "Allah's Cause" was synonymous with "Jihad," and both were about fighting.

The Quran's seventh century version of Blitzkrieg was followed by: *Quran 100:6* "Lo! man is an ingrate to his Lord. To that fact he bears witness (by his deeds). Violent is he in his love of worldly goods, tenacious in the pursuit." From the day he arrived in Yathrib, to the day he died, Muhammad's "deeds" were "violent." He led terrorist raids in "tenacious pursuit of worldly goods." Islam's prophet was the most violent and covetous man ever to have spoken on god's behalf. As such, these words bear witness to the fraud he perpetrated and to his hypocrisy. *Quran 100:9* "Does he not know when that which is in the graves is poured forth, and the secrets of men are exposed, their Lord will be aware?" The secrets buried in the victims' graves cry out: Muhammad must be exposed.

101 The Terrible Calamity

Quran 101:8 "He whose balance is light will abide in a bottomless Pit. And what will make you know what it is? It is a fire blazing fiercely!"

Some thinking person must have challenged Muhammad's sanity, so by way of explanation, this spilled from the lips of the most dimwitted prophet of all time: *Bukhari:V4B52N112* "Allah's Apostle said, 'Horses are kept for one of three purposes. For some people they are a source of reward, for some they are a means of shelter, and for some they are a source of sins. The one for whom they are a source of reward is he who keeps a horse for Jihad in Allah's Cause. He ties it with a long tether in a meadow or in a garden with the result that whatever it eats from the area of the meadow or garden will be counted as good deeds for his benefit, and if it should break its rope and jump over one or two hillocks then all its dung and its foot marks will be written as good deeds for him. And if it passes by a river and drinks water from it even though he had no intention of watering it, he will get the reward for its drinking. As for the man for whom horses are a source of sins, he is the one who keeps a horse for the sake of pretense, showing enmity for Muslims.' When Allah's Apostle was asked about donkeys, he replied, 'Nothing has been revealed to me about them except this unique, comprehensive Verse:

"Then anyone who does a small ant's weight of good shall see it; And anyone who does a small ant's weight of evil, shall see it."' [Quran 101:7]"

In the passage, Muhammad defined "Allah's Cause" as "Jihad." Previously he defined Jihad as fighting or holy war. And while I recognize that many of history's pagans worshiped "war gods," no one takes them seriously today. Islam is the only surviving religotic in which the central purpose is to fight. It's so bad, a man who doesn't turn a productive asset (a beast of burden) into a destructive one (a cavalry mount) is called a sinner. Further, by establishing this Hadith, Muhammad brought Allah down to his level. He said that this inane answer was divinely inspired, something that would be lethal to Islam if Muslims were only given the opportunity to think.

102…

103 Time

Muslims claim that the 103rd surah is a matchless specimen. Maududi says: "A whole world of meaning was compressed into its brief words, which is too vast in content to be fully expressed even in a book. Imams have rightly said that if the people only considered this surah, it alone would suffice for guidance."

Quran 103:1 "I swear by time, most surely man is in loss, except those who believe, and do good, and enjoin on each to bear in fortitude the trials that befall." That's it - the whole thing, start to finish. While it was neither really good nor really bad, at least it was really short.

104 The Slanderer

Let's try another blitzkrieg surah. *Quran 104:1* "Woe to every kind of scandal monger and backbiter, [Ah, there we go. We're back to the Muhammad we've come to know.] who amasses wealth and count it. He thinks that his wealth will make him immortal." Every time Muhammad makes a stab at religion, he fouls it up. The first time he tried this he claimed that rape - sex with slaves - was a means to heaven. Now he's saying that the rich are scandalmongers because

they think wealth, not faith, will bring immortality. But that's nonsense. Wealth is most often accumulated by bright and industrious people. As such, they are seldom delusional. Muhammad, however, was, and wealth ultimately bought him immortality. Thievery in Medina saved Islam and made a failed prophet infamous - immortal - in the minds of billions.

Quran 104:4 "By no means! He will be sure to be thrown into that which breaks him into pieces. (or) Nay, but verily he will be flung to the Consuming One. (or) No! he shall most certainly be hurled into the crushing disaster." I have provided several translations so that you might not be cheated out of this wondrous pearl. *Quran 104:5* "And what will explain to you that which Breaks him into Pieces? (or) what the Consuming One is! (or) what the crushing disaster is? It is the fire kindled by Allah which leaps up over them penetrating the hearts of men. It shall be made to vault over them. Lo, it has closed in on them. In pillars outstretched." Allah personally kindles the fires of hell. Please let that linger in your mind. Islam's hell is not separation from Allah; hell is where Allah lives (to burn 999 out of every 1,000 people)!

105 The Elephant

Abrahah is said to have arrived on the outskirts of town with an army of sorts. But what made him formidable was his ride. The viceroy was mounted on a mighty elephant. And thus far, although grossly misdated, the story is almost plausible. Abyssinia is today's Ethiopia, so its viceroy could well have been mounted upon the mightiest of land mammals. What's not reasonable is that there isn't enough food or water to sustain an elephant in the Arabian Desert, at least for the beast to be more of an asset than liability.

Details aside, the story gets good at this point. *Ishaq:26* "Mahmud [the elephant] bowed down whenever it was asked to face Mecca. Then Allah rallied a flock of birds, each carrying a pea-like stone in its beak and in each claw. Everyone who was hit died." They were instantly dissolved, their flesh falling from their bones. "Abrahah's

fingers fell off one by one." Naturally proud of his achievement, Allah, with some help from his pal Muhammad, recounted his stirring victory in the Quran. *Quran 105:1* "Have you not seen how your Lord dealt with the companions of the elephant? Did He not make their treacherous plan go wrong, ending in confusion? He sent against them hordes of flying creatures, pelting them with stones of baked clay. He turned them into stalks of straw devoured." A Hadith describes the nature of the disease: "Whoever was struck by a pebble started scratching his body, tearing his flesh."

History suggests that the Abyssinian brigade was actually done in by smallpox. Even Islam agrees, in effect calling their god a braggadocios liar: *Ishaq:27* "Utba told me that he was informed that this year was the first time that measles and small pox had been seen in Arabia." And while that's hardly miraculous, the Islamic Tradition affirms a shocking reality. Sixty years before the first Muslim tread the planet, Allah was a pagan god, and the Ka'ba, the center of Islamic worship, was a pagan shrine, giving Allah and his House a history that isn't the least bit flattering. Desperate to prove Allah was real, Muslims attributed this bizarre tale to their anemic deity. Good thing they did. As it turned out, this peculiar story became Allah's only miracle.

When Abdul Muttalib, Muhammad's grandfather, Meccan king and Ka'ba custodian, heard of the approaching men, he told Allah and his pantheon that they were on their own. *Ishaq:24* "Allah, you know that we do not wish to fight, for we do not have the ability.... A man protects his house, so You protect Your House. Don't let their craft overcome Your craft tomorrow.... Deliver up the black barbarians." Tabari adds: "But if You want to leave and change our qiblah [the direction the Meccan idolaters faced in prayer seventy-five years before Muhammad insisted it was an Islamic requirement], You may do as You please." On his exodus, Muttalib may have said something like, "As for me, I'm out of here. I know that the family business is a scam. It's been nice, but we can always stack a new pile of rocks when the invaders are gone."

Contrary to the Muslim revisionists, pre-Islamic Arabs were lovers, not fighters. Muttalib is alleged to have told the Quraysh, "If we offer no resistance, there will be no cause for bloodshed." Knowing that they were out muscled, and being merchants, not militants, the Meccans, at Mutalib's suggestion, scampered out of town and headed for the hills, letting their gods fend for themselves. This should give us pause because it means that it must have been Islam that turned these pacifists into warriors.

Early Muslims, in an effort to commemorate Allah's magnificent achievement, tell us that Muhammad was born in the Year of the Elephant. They say it is proof he was a prophet. But that's a problem. If Muhammad was born in 552, the year history says Abrahah moved north, he would have been seventy years old when he married his favorite wife, the six-year-old Aisha. And if Muslims need to falsify an event to make Muhammad appear prophetic, what does it say about the veracity of their religion? However, there was a ray of hope in Mecca. Four Arabs had come to recognize that it was high time to stop worshiping stones. The rest of the world had long since gone monotheistic, thanks to the Jews and Christians. These religious leaders, called Hanifs, were natural monotheists.

Ishaq:99 "Waraqa Naufal, Ubaydullah Jahsh, Uthman Huwayrith, and Zayd Amr were of the opinion that their people had corrupted the religion of Abraham, and that the Stone they went around was of no account. 'It could not hear, nor see, nor hurt, nor help.' They told their people, 'Find yourselves a religion, for by God, you have none.'"

While much of this was encouraging, one line completely destroys Muhammad's credibility and murders Allah. These Hanifs not only inspired the first score of Quranic surahs, they served as Muhammad's link to the notion that Islam was the religion of Abraham. Yet these men said, "the Stone they went around was of no account. It could not hear, see, hurt, or help." That Stone was Allah's. A generation before Allah's Messenger stole Islam from Qusayy's heirs, Arabs in his hometown had figured it out. Their moon rock

was no better than moonshine - a source of money and false hope, nothing more.

106 The Quraish

To find out why, let's return to the Quran. The 106th surah, named after Muhammad's tribe, "The Quraysh," presents the nature of things before Islam. *Quran 106:1* "For the protection of the Quraysh (there are covenants covering the journeys of trading) caravans (so that they can) travel safely by winter and summer. So let them worship the Lord of this House (the Ka'ba), (He) Who provides them with food and with security against fear and danger." This is a fairly accurate reflection of pre-Islamic Mecca, its caravans, covenants, protective months, and Ka'ba.

107…

108 Abundance

Maududi says: "Such were the disturbing conditions under which the 108th surah [aptly named: Preeminence] was sent down. The Quraysh were angry with the Prophet. His Companions became helpless, poor people who were being persecuted and tyrannized." There is something about Islam that corrodes the mind. The behavior Maududi is railing against is the very legacy of Islam. Every Islamic nation is a tyranny, their people are poor, and non-Muslims are persecuted. For good measure, they even persecute their own, especially women. It is astonishing that an Islamic scholar can write these words without seeing himself in the mirror.

"Furthermore," Maududi continues, "he was bereaved by the death of two sons, one after the other, whereat his nearest relatives, clan, and neighbors were rejoicing and uttering such words as were disheartening and disturbing for a noble person who had treated even his enemies most kindly." Kindly? Never in the course of human events has a "religious" man treated his own clan, his detractors, his kin, so hatefully. Muhammad's spirit tongue-lashed the Meccans in the Quran and condemned them to hell. And he would beat the hell out of them by raiding their means of sustenance and conquering

their town. Further, Ishaq lists three sons, not two, all of whom died in infancy twenty years earlier.

In his concluding line, Maududi confirms Islam's demonic nature: "At this Allah just in one sentence of this brief surah gave Muhammad the good news, better news than ever given to any man: his opponents will be cut off from their root and not he." The good news is that the prophet's family and neighbors will be "cut off." The "Gospel" of Islam isn't about salvation; it's about damnation.

In this verse, Muhammad claimed his prize - the fountain of perpetual wealth - Kausar. Unfortunately, it flowed from the fountain of deceit - Allah's Ka'ba. *Quran 108:1* "To you have We granted Kausar, the fountain of abundance. Therefore to your Lord turn in Prayer and Sacrifice." Before we leave the Bank of Kausar I want to bring your attention to the word "therefore." A bargain has been struck. Prayer and sacrifice are services for payments rendered. Muhammad is telling us something we should already know: "I'm doing it for the money."

The following Tradition is yet another confession from the world's best known religious profiteer: *Tabari VI:95* "Abu Talib said to Muhammad, 'Nephew, how is it that your tribe is complaining about you and claiming that you are reviling their gods and saying this, that, and the other.' The Allah's Apostle said, 'Uncle, I want them to utter one saying. [There is no ilah but Allah and Muhammad is his Prophet.] If they say it, the Arabs will submit to them and the non-Arabs will pay the jizyah tax.'"

The "jizyah" is an exorbitant tax collected by Muslims from Christians and Jews to this very day. It's called the "protection tax" and it works just like the one imposed by the mafia. If you pay it, they let you live. If you don't you die.

Just in case you think this Hadith is too incriminating to be part of the Islamic lore, too money grubbing to be prophetic, consider these words from Islam's god. After telling Muslims that "Allah will enrich you out of His bounty," Quran 9:29 says: "Fight against those People

of the Book [Christians and Jews] who do not follow what Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad) acknowledge as the true religion (Islam), nor accept Our law, until they pay the Jizyah tribute tax in submission, and feel themselves subdued, being brought low."

A second translation reads: "pay the tax in acknowledgment of our superiority and their state of subjection." Islam was a money-making scheme - a Profitable Prophet Plan.

Quran 108:3 "For he who insults you (Muhammad) will be cut off."

Compare these words with those of Christ. Unjustly rather than justifiably criticized, physically tortured rather than verbally teased, Christ prayed: "Forgive them, for they know not what they do." But the dark spirit of Islam cuts the insulters down - sending them off to burn in hell.

109 The Unbelievers

In the surah entitled "*The Unbelievers,*" Muhammad's spirit tells him to: *Quran 109:1* "Say: O unbelievers! I worship not that which you worship, nor will you worship that which I worship. And I will not worship that which you have been wont to worship, nor will you worship that which I worship. To you your way, and to me my way." Now there is an honest admission. "My way." That's all Islam would ever be. It was his religion, his plunder, his women, his power, his legacy. "You shall have your religion and I shall have mine."

110...

111 The Flame

Eventually, the clans of the Quraysh boycotted Muhammad's lean and lowly group of followers socially and economically. "Abu Lahab," we are told by Ibn Hisham, "was the only person who sided with the disbelieving Quraysh against his own clan. This boycott continued for three years. The poorest of Muhammad's followers began to starve. This, however, did not move Abu Lahab."

Ishaq:161 "Lahab and his wife Umm mocked and laughed at him so the Quran came down on their wickedness. Umm carried thorns and cast them in the Apostle's way."

According to Maududi: "When his uncle was condemned by name, the people learned that the Messenger could treat a relative harshly in the matter of religion. When his own uncle was taken to task publicly the people understood that there was no place for the ties of blood in this religion." Which is to say that Muhammad was in fact guilty of undermining the family unit.

The "Palm Fiber" revelation is so indicative of Muhammad, such a window into his soul, I have provided five translations:

Quran 111:1

Yusuf Ali: "Perish the hands of the Father of Flame! Perish he!"

Noble: "Perish the two hands of Abu Lahab (the Prophet's uncle), and perish he!

Pickthal: "The power of Abu Lahab will perish, and he will perish."

Shakir: "Perdition overtake both hands of Abu Lahab, and he will perish."

Ahmed Ali: "Destroyed will be the hands of Abu Lahab, and he himself will perish."

Quran 111:2

Yusuf Ali: "No profit to him from all his wealth, and all his gains!"

Noble: "His wealth and his children will not benefit him!"

Pickthal: "His wealth and gains will not exempt him."

Shakir: "His wealth and what he earns will not avail him."

Ahmed Ali: "Of no avail shall be his wealth, nor what he has acquired."

Quran 111:3

Yusuf Ali: "Burnt soon will he be in a Fire of Blazing Flame!"

Noble: "He will be burnt in a Fire of blazing flames!"

Pickthal: "He will be plunged in flaming Fire,"

Shakir: "He shall soon burn in fire that flames,"

Ahmed Ali: "He will be roasted in the fire,"

Quran 111:4

Yusuf Ali: "His wife shall carry the (crackling) wood - As fuel!

Noble: "And his wife, too, who carries wood (thorns which she put in the Prophet's way).

Pickthal: "And his wife, the wood-carrier,"

Abu Lahab mouths off and tosses stones, so Muhammad sics his god on his uncle and curses his cousin. Then, by way of confession, the prophet makes a point of telling us that neither inherited wealth, nor monies earned will exempt his uncle from torment. The reason for the differentiation between old and new money was that Muhammad coveted the things that Lahab inherited - Qusayy's religious scam. The prophet wanted us to know that the custodianship of the Ka'ba wouldn't save Lahab because he had laid his claim. The Ka'ba Inc. belonged to Muhammad. Allah told him so.

Sometimes the smallest details tell us the most. Why do you suppose god would contradict himself to tell us that Abu's wife would be porting the firewood for hell when elsewhere men's bodies are said to be the hell's fuel.

Here's a clue: Arab fires were often fueled by the sa'd.n shrubs that bore the thorns Abu's wife spread at Muhammad's door. Yes, Muhammad's mind was as twisted as the rope around Umm's neck. *Bukhari:V6N356* "Lodged in her neck is a twisted rope of palm fiber, the chain of which is in the Fire of Hell."

Shakir: "And his wife, the bearer of fuel,"

Ahmed Ali: "And his wife, the portress of fire wood,"

Quran 111:5

Yusuf Ali: "A twisted rope of palm-leaf fibre round her (own) neck!

Noble: "In her neck is a twisted rope of Masad (palm fiber).

Pickthal: "Will have upon her neck a halter of palm-fibre."

Shakir: "Upon her neck a halter of strongly twisted rope."

Ahmed Ali: "Will have a strap of coir rope around her neck."

112 The Unity

I feel compelled to issue a warning: Islamic material will put you to sleep. It is poorly written, disorganized, and directionless. Do not attempt to operate your life while under its influence as serious injury or death may result.

The following pages are an exposé on early Quran surahs. Much of the material is incoherent. Devoid of context and chronology, these surahs are odious and repetitive rants. Yet their muddled message is the essence of Islamic religiosity, so I feel compelled to review them with you.

Maududi wants us to believe that the opposite is true. He claims that the religion of Islam, as presented in the Quran, is brilliantly comprised of three fundamental doctrines: "Tauhid (the oneness of Allah) [whom we have yet to meet], the apostleship of Muhammad [whose apostleship is covered in the Sunnah, not the Quran], and the belief that the dead are raised bodily [not spiritually]. The 112th surah, "Pure Faith," teaches Tauhid, pure and undefiled.

Therefore, the Prophet regarded this one surah as equal to one-third of the Quran." *Quran 112:1* "Say: He is God, (the) One; the Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need; He has begotten no one, nor is He begotten; and there is no one comparable to Him." Thank God for small favors. Two gods like this "One" would be two too many. But Muhammad's suggestion that this one-sentence surah was equal to one-third of the Quran, is too delicious for words. If only...

113 The Daybreak

The Quran's final two surahs reinforce what we already know. And with their inclusion, we will have analyzed every surah from the 67th through the 114th, most of them in their entirety. This is the ultimate confession:

Quran 113:1 "Say: I seek refuge with the Lord of the Dawn from the mischief of the evil He created." Islam's dark spirit - the Morning Star, the Prince of Darkness - created the mischief of evil. By admitting it this blatantly, Lucifer has insulted our intelligence and declared that he inspired Muhammad.

Quran 113:3 "From the mischievous evil of Darkness as it becomes intensely dark, and from the mischief of those who practice the evil of malignant witchcraft and blowing on knots, and from the mischievous evil of the envier when he covets." I was taught that it's better to remain silent and be thought a fool than to open one's mouth and remove all doubt. Muhammad is indicting his own behavior. He did the very things he claimed were demonic. As proof that Muhammad was guilty of "the mischievous evil of darkness," and that he practiced "the evil of malignant witchcraft and blowing," I present these confessions:

Bukhari:V7B71N643 "I heard the Prophet saying, 'If anyone sees something he dislikes, he should blow three times on his left side and its evil will not harm him.'"

Bukhari: V6B61N535 "Whenever the Prophet became ill he used to blow his breath over his body hoping for its blessing."

Bukhari: V6B61N536 "When the Prophet went to bed, he would cup his hands together and blow over them reciting surahs. He would then rub his hands over whatever parts of his body he could reach, starting with his head, face and frontal areas."

If those who "practice the evil of malignant witchcraft and blowing" are demonic, Muhammad has introduced us to his revealing spirit.

This next Hadith is especially incriminating as it is entirely Satanic. Its author is Aisha, Muhammad's favorite wife. *Bukhari:*

V4B54N490-V7B71N658 "Magic was worked on the Prophet so that he began to believe he was doing a thing which he was not actually doing. [In other words, an evil spell caused him to hallucinate and lie. Such is the nature of a man possessed by demons.] One day he said, 'I feel that Allah [Satan] has inspired me as how to cure myself. Two persons [demons] came to me in my dream. One of them asked the other, 'What is the ailment of this man?' 'He has been bewitched. He is under the spell of magic.' 'Who cast the magic spell?' 'A Jew.' 'What material did he use?' 'A comb, the hair knotted on it, and the outer skin of the pollen of the male date-palm.' 'Where did it come from?' 'It is in the well of Dharwan.' So, the Prophet went to the well. Upon his return, he said, 'The date-palms are like the heads of devils.' I asked, 'Did you blow out those things with which the magic was worked.' He said, 'No, for I have been cured by Allah and I am afraid that this action may spread evil amongst the people.'" Denial, hallucinations, paranoia, and deceit are all part of the demonic recipe. Muhammad didn't want the story out because it was so incriminating. He became what he condemned - and he knew it.